Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy: A Meta Analytic Review

by

Sarah Meghan Germain

A Dissertation Submitted to the Faculty of Graduate Studies of

The University of Manitoba

in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements of the degree of

DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY

Department of Psychology

University of Manitoba

Winnipeg

Abstract

Limited research exists examining animal-assisted psychotherapy, which is surprising given its current popularity. I conducted three meta-analyses to examine the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy (AAPT) to address this research gap. The first study examined the effect of AAPT on mental disorders (Study 1). The second study examined the effect of AAPT on internalizing disorders (Study 2). The third study examined the effect of AAPT on individuals who had experienced a trauma (Study 3). I also conducted a systematic review for Study 2. The results of Study 1 found a large effect for pre-versus post intervention comparisons for all disorders, attention deficit hyperactivity disorder, reading disability, and trauma/PTSD. I found a moderate effect for the pre-versus post-comparison for autism. Additionally, I found a large effect for treatment versus control comparisons for anxiety disorders, and a moderate effect for the treatment versus control comparison for all disorders, reading disability, autism measures, and trauma/PTSD. The systematic review in Study 2 (internalizing disorders) found that the majority of studies reported no statistical difference between their experimental group and their control group (treatment versus treatment-as-usual). The meta-analytic results indicated a significant large effect. In study 3 (trauma) I found a large effect size for the pre-versus post-comparison analysis and a moderate effect size for the treatment versus control comparison analysis. Overwhelmingly, the majority of the moderator analyses were non-significant. Moderators that emerged as significant across studies were 'place of study,' 'percentage of women' (in the total sample and in the treatment group), and 'provider of the intervention.' The results of this dissertation tentatively support the use animal-assisted psychotherapy programs to reduce mental disorder symptoms. I used a measure (Grading of Recommendations, Assessment, Development and Evaluation – GRADE) to assess the quality of the studies included in this

dissertation, and is included in the general discussion chapter. The results of the GRADE Analyses for Study 1, however, indicated a score of very low quality on the assessment. Therefore, only tentative conclusions about the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy can be drawn. Overwhelmingly, very little primary research exists on animal-assisted psychotherapy, despite its popularity. Grant funders should call for research in this area to address both the lack of research generally, and the lack of high-quality research in this area.

Keywords: animal-assisted psychotherapy, mental disorder, treatment, meta-analysis, internalizing disorders, depression, anxiety, trauma, post-traumatic stress disorder, PTSD

Acknowledgements

I would like to thank my dissertation advisor, Dr. Jennifer Theule, for providing me with endless motivation to continue this dissertation through the moments where I became frustrated and overwhelmed. She was a cheerleader and confidant. Without her support this dissertation would not have been possible.

I would like to thank my committee members Dr. Corey Mackenzie, Dr. L. James Shapiro, and Dr. Dana Medoro. They also spent time reviewing and providing critical feedback to help improve my dissertation. Further, I would like to thank Dr. Rayleen DeLuca for her time spent on my committee.

I would like to thank my mother, Glenna Germain. She has given me unwavering support in the pursuit of post-secondary education and to go after this doctoral dream. She is my inspiration.

I would like to thank my husband, Adam Petrash. He is my best friend and my soulmate. He has been my safe place to land and given me the strength to complete this dissertation. Words can not express how much he has supported me in my program. He is my heart.

Finally, I would like to thank my three children – Declan Petrash, Zeph Petrash, and Sophea Petrash. They are the light in my world on the darkest of days.

Table of Contents

List of Tables

List of Figures

List of Copyrighted Material

1. Germain, S. M., Wilkie, K. D., Milbournesfgdg, V. M. K., & Theule, J. (2018) Animal-assisted Psychotherapy and Trauma: A Meta-analysis, *Anthrozoös, 31*(2), 141-164, DOI: 10.1080/08927936.2018.1434044

   The above publication appears in this doctoral thesis as Chapter 4. The above work can be reproduced with information regarding access, as I am the primary author. As primary author, I was responsible for idea conception, literature searches, planned and executed analyses, interpreting findings, writing the first draft and editing subsequent drafts.

Chapter 1: Introduction

There is a longstanding history between humans and other animals, where humans have purposefully used and cared for animals in several domains. Not only have these relationships been utilitarian (i.e., work animals, herd protection, homestead protection) but, over time, these relationships also included a focus on status and companionship. For example, archeologists have found fossils of dogs and wolves in the caves of humans in Belgium from Paleolithic times suggesting domestication (Germonpre, et al, 2009) in Ancient Greece, temple dogs, who resided in the temple, were kept for the purposes of healing (Avalos, 1995). Looking at the span of human civilization, animals have always had an important presence.

With regards to psychotherapy [in her book, *Handbook on Animal Assisted Therapy: Theoretical Foundations and Guidelines for Practice]* Fine (2000) details the first recorded use of animals for a psychotherapeutic purpose. He reports that William Tuke ran a courtyard of small animals with which patients of the York Retreat Mental Institution (which opened in 1796) were encouraged to interact (Fine, 2000). In recent years, animal-assisted psychotherapy has developed. Anderson (2005) noted that domestic pets "naturally perform in a therapeutic manner with their owners" (p. 12), suggesting that domestic pets are ideal to use in therapy. Levinson (1984), considered to be the father of modern animal-assisted psychotherapy, theorized that animals could be incorporated therapeutically in four ways. They are 1) as a psychotherapeutic adjunct, 2) as the therapeutic agent, 3) as a catalytic agent for change, and 4) as a way for the patient to connect with nature. Levinson (1969) coined the term "pet therapy" to describe the incorporation of animals for therapeutic purposes.

The terminology for animals in therapy is quite broad and unstandardized. Through the years, the term Pet Therapy evolved into the term "animal-facilitated therapy" (Urbanski & Lazenby, 2012). Howell-Newman and Goldman (1993) define animal-facilitated therapy as "the

therapeutic use of the human-animal bond to improve a patient's physical and emotional health" (p.77). Urbanski and Lazenby (2012) further denote that animal-facilitated therapy encompasses two different types of interventions, animal-assisted therapy and animal-assisted activities.

Pet Partners (formerly known as The Delta Society) is an organization dedicated to research, training, and the development of community programs centered on the use of animals in helping people (Pet Partners, 2015). They define animal-assisted therapy (AAT) as:

> "… a goal-directed intervention in which an animal that meets specific criteria is an integral part of the treatment process. AAT is directed and/or delivered by a health/human service professional with specialized expertise, and within the scope of practice of his/her profession. AAT is designed to promote improvement in human physical, social, emotional, and/or cognitive functioning [cognitive functioning refers to thinking and intellectual skills]. AAT is provided in a variety of settings and may be group or individual in nature. This process is documented and evaluated" (Pet Partners, 2015, Animal-Assisted Therapy section, para. 1).

Animal-assisted activities, on the other hand, involve a less rigid or casual type of intervention (Urbanski & Lazenby, 2012). Animal-assisted activities differ from animal-assisted therapy in several ways (Pet Partners, 2015). First, the animals in animal-assisted activities tend to be a casual interactional partner, whereas in animal-assisted therapy the animals are a significant part of the treatment. Second, animal-assisted activity lacks specific treatment goals. Third, animal-assisted activity is characterized by a utilization of the same activity with many people, in comparison to Animal-assisted therapy which targets individual or group treatment for each person. Fourth, animal-assisted activity typically requires less documentation regarding case notes as compared to animal-assisted therapy, where detailed notes of client progress are

recorded after each session. Finally, animal-assisted activity visits may have varying content and exposure intervals of various times. In contrast, animal-assisted therapy has set content and time intervals scheduled for the needs of the patient (Pet Partners, 2015).

In recent years, there have been additional attempts to further standardize the terminology for animals in therapy. The Equine Assisted Growth and Learning Association (EAGALA, 2012) proposed a separate term of equine-assisted psychotherapy, where a particular or specific mental health goal is to be set for the intervention (EAGALA, 2012). For this dissertation, I am interested in examining animal-assisted psychotherapy. Similar to equine-assisted psychotherapy, for the purposes of this project I have defined animal-assisted psychotherapy as holding all the tenets of an animal-assisted therapy (a goal-directed intervention in which an animal that meets specific criteria is an integral part of the treatment process, directed and/or delivered by a health/human service professional with specialized expertise, designed to promote improvement in human physical, social, emotional, and/or cognitive functioning [cognitive functioning refers to thinking and intellectual skills], provided in a variety of settings and may be group or individual in nature, and documented and evaluated; Pet Parters, 2015) with the two additional caveats, that 1) the goal-directed intervention specifically targets psychotherapeutic treatment goals (e.g., decreasing maladaptive symptoms), and 2) that the animal be utilized as part of a psychotherapeutic intervention (e.g., the animal must be incorporated as a critical part of an intervention targeting symptom reduction). For example, an individual intervention run by a psychologist that incorporates teaching a dog how to sit with the goal of decreasing a participant's depression would be considered to be an animal-assisted therapy but not an animal assisted psychotherapy as 'teaching to sit' is not a psychotherapeutic intervention. An individual intervention run by a psychologist that teaches mindfulness by incorporating a dog by petting its fur with the goal of decreasing anxiety would be considered an animal-assisted psychotherapy.

PHILOSOPHICAL FRAMEWORKS FOR ANIMAL-ASSISTED PSYCHOTHERAPY

Three major theoretical perspectives have emerged to explain the effectiveness of animal-assisted psychotherapy – biophilia, cognitive behavioural, and attachment. Each theory will be discussed in turn, illustrating the theory itself and how animal-assisted psychotherapy fits within the theoretical framework.

Biophilia Theory and Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy

The biophilia theoretical perspective was developed by Wilson (1984) to describe why humans want to be near other living things. In his theory, he states that humans have a propensity to approach other living organisms and to approach nature itself (Wilson, 1984). The premise of this theory is that through evolution people have developed a preference for an affiliation to nature – or that an approach to nature helped the human species survive and therefore humans are genetically 'prewired' to approach, and indeed like, nature. Wilson argues that the biophilia tendency functions as a primed-mind centered on the enhancement of survival. Wilson is careful to caution that his theory only posits that some things are learned more efficiently than others ("biased learning"), but do not constitute an "instinct" (p. 106). Wilson further hypothesized that humans approach certain animals because they have the ability to fill a "superficial role of surrogate kin" through "human-like rituals" (p. 126).

Melson (2000) suggests that the biophilia theory provides the best theoretical framework for understanding why animal-assisted therapy is so effective. She bases her postulation on three criteria – animals are familiar to humans, animals signal security and safety, and animals have been shown to develop and promote emotional development that closely mimics human development. In other words, familiar safe animals form a reciprocal interactional system where animals decode human emotion and then have the capability to teach humans that same ability.

Animals have been familiar to the human species for generations. Once animals became domesticated, Bradshaw and Paul (2010) concluded that pet-keeping developed into a "fundamental and ancient attribute of our species" (p. 111). Melson (2000) argued that animals have developed into significant categories of early developmental learning, reflecting the importance of nature (and thus the importance of animals) in the development of people. In other words, children have a propensity to learn about animals earlier than they learn about other schema. Quinn, Eimas, and Rosenkrantz (1993) examined the age at which children formed exclusive categorical representations for animals and found these schemas formed at approximately 3-4 months of age. Eimas, Quinn, and Cowan (1994) note that the schemas formed by children of this age are similar, if not identical, to those made by older children and adults, meaning that this process of identification occurs early and remains fairly permanent.

Not only does the information remain categorical in essence, such as a dog is different from a tree, but physiological and emotional information also becomes encoded during these early stages. Historically, Melson argued that animals became "sentinels [for danger]" (2000, p. 376). In other words, when familiar animals are calm, humans become calm. Humans will mimic the effect of the animals that are present around them. Myers (1996) found that children would mirror the affect displayed by the animal with which they were interacting. When children interacted with an excited dog, they became rambunctious and wild. Conversely, when the children interacted with lethargic ferrets, the children became lethargic as well. Moreover, Melson (2000) argued that if children associate security with animals, they should and will seek animals in times of negative affect. The research in this area appears to support this position. Rost and Hartmann (1994) conducted a study examining factors associated with pet ownership as well as the relational context of owning a pet. They found that for children, 80% endorsed "very

important or important" that the pet "listens to me" (p. 247). Pets were also found to have an emotionally stabilizing effect on children. Seventy-nine percent of children "prefer[red] the company of their pet when they [were] sad" (Rost & Hartmann, 1994, p. 247).

Research has found that animals do not just signal situational affect, but also have the ability to decode and respond appropriately to human affect. Research has shown that some animals have the ability to decode human behaviour (Melson, 2000). Soproni, Miklosi, Topal, and Csanyi (2001) conducted a study examining the canine species' ability to decode human non-verbal behaviour. They utilized a two-way food choice task. The human participant produced four types of directional non-verbal cues (pointing and gazing, head nodding in the correct direction, head turning in the correct direction, and glancing in the correct direction). It was found that the canine species was very adept at decoding human non-verbal behaviour. Soproni et al. (2001) compared their results to a study by Povinelli, Bierschwale, and Cech (1999) who examined children and chimpanzees. Soproni et al. (2001) found that the dogs' ability to decode non-verbal behaviour mirrored the pattern displayed by human children and was far superior to the ability of chimpanzees.

If companion animals (specifically dogs in this instance) can adeptly decode human non-verbal behaviour, it is theoretically possible that animals may affect human emotional development. Indeed, this appears to be the case for companion-type animals. Research shows that animals affect socio-emotional development in humans (Melson, 2000). Vizek-Vidovic, Vlahovic-Stetic, and Bratko (1999) examined if pet ownership affected socio-emotional development in school children. They found that children who owned a dog were rated as being more empathetic and more prosocial than children who had no pet. Additionally, they found that children who were highly attached to their pets rated higher on scales of empathy and prosocial

behaviour than children less attached to their pets (Vizek-Vidovic et al., 1999). Maruyama (2011) conducted similar research and found that children who had stronger attachments to their pets showed greater perspective-taking ability.

While Wilson (1984) developed the biophilia theoretical perspective to explain why humans approach nature, it was Melson (2000) who showed that utilizing a biophilia perspective is highly applicable to understanding how animal-assisted psychotherapy conceptually works. Humans have had a close history with animals resulting in animals being signals for familiarity, security, and safety. Companion animals, additionally, have been shown to have the ability to decode human behaviour and affect socio-emotional development in humans.

Cognitive Behavioural Theory and Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy

Cognitive-behavioural theory was developed through an integration of the theories of behaviourism and cognitive psychology. Behaviourism emerged from the study of physiology (Davison, 1997; Rachlin, 1976). It was incorporated into psychology by Watson and Skinner who promoted a study of behaviour that was based on directly observable phenomenon, as opposed to constructs that could not be measured, such as Freud's concept of an ego (Davison, 1997; Skinner 1953). Skinner iterated that strictly mental constructs have no place in the study of psychology as they do nothing to explain the question of 'why' (Davison, 1997; Skinner 1953). As time progressed, behaviourism began to be heavily critiqued for its failure to consider cognitive processes (Bandura, 1977; Davison, 1997; Rachlin, 1976). Researchers began to consider how internal events or processes could be determinants of behaviour (Davison, 1997). While extremists were found on each side of the behavioural-cognitive battlefront, a group of researchers began to combine behavioural principles with internal processes, giving rise to the Cognitive-Behavioural Paradigm (Davison, 1997).

Cognitive-behavioural theory postulates that an individual continually interacts with their environment. How a person interacts with their environment involves a reciprocal feedback system, which plays an integrative role using the individual's cognitions and behaviours (Geist, 2011; Griess, 2011). In other words, individuals are constantly in a back-and-forth relationship between events, causes for events, and reactions to those causes. This feedback system is incredibly adaptive because it allows for both the modification of behaviour based on new stimuli and the modification of the cognitive interpretation of the stimuli. In other words, perception of stimuli is fluid and may change based on experience. The danger of this system lies in the attributions (or the theorized causes of events) that can be made. When this reciprocal cycle repeats with consistent attributions for causes of events, these attributions are developed into automatic thoughts. For example, an individual walks into a kitchen, touches a stove, and burns their hand. They make the attribution that "the stove was on and that is why I was burned". If the individual has this thought every time they touch a hot stove, the hot stove and danger become connected together in an automatic or reflexive thought. This is different from behaviourism (which only considers the effect of the environment on an individual's behaviour) as the individual's thoughts, or attributions, are central here. These thoughts are in essence reality to the individual and therefore highly resistant to change (Geist, 2011). Where the problem lies and where psychological problems are likely to develop is in what Beck (1976) describes as faulty learning and unrealistic thinking. Thinking back to the example of the hot stove and being burned, what if the attribution of the individual was not "the stove is on and that is why I was burned" but instead "a cup broke and that's the reason I was burned"? That individual may then develop a phobia of cups.

Patterson (1986) further developed this theory by illustrating that emotional responses may also contribute to the cognitive perception of stimuli. Quite often cognitive attributions create negative affect. The negative affect then produces a heightened state of arousal, thereby activating the sympathetic nervous system (or the fight or flight system), which prevents cognitive efficiency (Davidson, 1998). In other words, attributions can produce negative emotions which then make it harder to pragmatically evaluate whether one's attributions are correct or distorted. When researchers promote disordered attributional thinking in a laboratory setting, individuals will in fact produce additional negative thoughts over positive ones (Sobotka, Davidson, & Senulis, 1992). Other researchers have found similar findings (Coan, Allen, & Harmon-Jones, 2001; Hugdahl et al., 2007). In very simplistic terms, by simply adding high emotional arousal it is harder to create positive attributions and it is much easier to maintain maladaptive attributions (Avram, Baltes, Miclea, & Miu, 2010).

What does this mean for the development and persistence of psychopathology? An individual interacts in a reciprocal feedback system with their environment. They create attributions (or automatic thoughts) for repeated experiences with stimuli. Negative attributions, which are created out of faulty learning (or unrealistic thinking), may be further maintained by a difference in emotional arousal. This arousal then promotes a reduced ability to process the information coming from that reciprocal feedback system. In other words, psychopathology is created and maintained through cognitions and behaviours. One way, then, to reduce psychopathology symptoms would be to reduce the emotional arousal to allow for an increased ability to process information within the reciprocal feedback system.

Using a variety of measures, animals have been found to modulate the negative emotions found in this developmental trajectory. Specifically, research in this area has focused on

examining the physiological aspects of emotional arousal, such as changes in blood pressure, in the sympathetic nervous system activation, in cardiovascular measures, and in cortisol responses (Allen, Blascovich, Tomaka, & Kelsey, 1991; Anderson, 2005; Friedmann, Katcher, Thomas, Lynch, & Messent, 1983; Viau et al., 2010; Willis, 1997). Friedmann et al. (1983) conducted one of the first controlled studies looking at the effect of animals on blood pressure, in children reading aloud. Previous research had associated blood pressure with stress level (when stress level increases, blood pressure increases); therefore, they utilized blood pressure as a physiological measure of stress levels in children. They found that children who read aloud with a dog in the room experienced significantly lower blood pressure rates. Additionally, they found that if a dog was brought in before the initial reading began, the children's blood pressure rates were significantly lower than if the experimenter brought the dog in half way through the experiment.

Studies have shown that the presence of animals deactivates the sympathetic nervous system allowing for normalized frontal lobe activation (Willis, 1997). In other words, the presence of animals decreases high emotional arousal. Anderson (2005) argued that these effects could be produced by the simple presence of the domestic animal itself. Allen et al. (1991) conducted a repeated measures study design where baseline autonomic responses were measured while the participants completed a standard psychological challenge of mental arithmetic alone. Two weeks later, the participants completed a similar task at home in the presence of: a) their pet dog, b) a close human friend, or c) alone. Participants also filled out questionnaires examining attitudes towards pets and pet ownership. Allen et al. (1991) found that the participants who completed the task in the presence of their pet dogs had significantly lower physiological

reactivity than those in any other condition. They theorized that the presence of the pet dog decreased autonomic nervous system activation.

Viau et al. (2010) examined the effect of animal interaction on cortisol levels in children diagnosed with Asperger's Syndrome and Pervasive Developmental Disorder-Not Otherwise Specified. They conducted an ABA experimental design in an attempt to prove a causal link between domestic animal interaction and a decrease in salivary cortisol levels. They found children's cortisol awakening response (morning cortisol levels) was 58% initially, which decreased to 10% after the introduction of the therapy dog. The cortisol awakening response then increased after the removal of the therapy dog, increasing to 48% (Viau et al., 2010).

The above body of research suggests that animal-assisted therapy produces a decrease in physiological arousal. Beale (2005) suggested that the cognitive-behavioural theory provides the best theoretical framework for understanding why animal-assisted psychotherapies are so effective. She states that the domestic animal in therapy provides a way to help modulate the physiological arousal (negative emotional arousal) that the client may experience during the treatment. The client is then able to cognitively make use of the therapy content, including cognitive strategies and cognitive restructuring.

Attachment Theory and Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy

Attachment theory was first postulated by Bowlby (1951), who stated that during a child's development, the primary caregiver provides a regulatory function attending to the child's needs and in doing so provides a framework for how relationships function (1951). In essence, what Bowlby (1951) concluded was that good mental health was largely due to the relationship that an infant had with its primary caregiver. Bowlby (1973, 1980) later said that mental representations of self and others are developed through social interactions with

significant caregivers early in life. These mental representations become fairly stable after the first few years of life (Bretherton, 1992). In essence, attachment theory posits that when children are responded to appropriately they develop an internal working model of security, which promotes self-esteem, positive relationships, emotional regulation strategies, and good mental health (Zilcha-Mano, Mukulincer, & Shaver, 2011). In contrast, when children are not responded to appropriately, they lack these characteristics and are more likely to have issues with adaptive functioning – which is labeled insecure attachment (Zilcha-Mano, Mukulincer, & Shaver, 2011). While Bowlby originated the Attachment Hypothesis, it was Ainsworth who began to systematically examine the quality of mother-infant relationships (Bretherton, 1992). Ainsworth developed an experimental design called the Strange Situation (Bretherton, 1992), in which a mother and infant enter an experimental room alone. A stranger then joins the pair and plays with the infant. While the play is occurring, the mother then leaves the room returning a few minutes later. After a period of being reunited, the mother and stranger both leave the room and the baby is left alone. Finally, the stranger returns to the room and then the mother returns a few minutes later. What Ainsworth found particularly interesting was the infants' behaviour upon the return of the mother (Bretherton, 1992). Three distinct infant responses led Ainsworth to categorize three types of attachment patterns: Secure-attached, ambivalent-attached, and avoidant-attached infants (Bretherton, 1992). A secure-attached infant will be upset when the primary caregiver departs, but happy upon their return (Bretherton, 1992). An ambivalently-attached infant will cry upon the primary caregiver's return and will be unable to be soothed by the caregiver (Bretherton, 1992). An avoidant-attached infant will typically ignore the primary caregiver upon reentry even if the child had looked for the caregiver when they had gone (Bretherton, 1992). Later Bowlby (1969, 1973) developed four components that could be used to

characterize attachment-security. These four components are: proximity-seeking (a desire to be around the primary caregiver when there is alarm), safe haven (the primary caregiver can be returned to for reassurance), secure base (the primary caregiver functions as a base for exploration), and separation distress (when separated from the primary caregiver; Bowlby, 1969, 1973).

While attachments initially form in childhood, they can be modified by later relational experiences (Zilcha-Mano, Mukulincer, & Shaver, 2011). Researchers have shown that recent relational experiences, can in fact, dramatically affect attachment style (Baldwin, Keelan, Fehr, Enns, & Koh Rangarajoo, 1996; Mikulincer & Shaver, 2001). This type of research has been done by Shaver and Hazan (1988) who concluded that adult attachment patterns for romantic relationships could be radically different from parent-child attachment patterns.

Zilcha-Mano et al. (2011) have argued that interactions with animals mirror interactions with humans. Levinson (1997) noted that animals provide a medium for children to generalize affection to human relationships. This kind of research asks the question - does the animal-human bond mimic human-human attachment? There are two sides to the relationship that should be considered. The first concerns whether the animal has the capability to attach to a human in the same way that human-human attachment develops. Topal, Miklosi, Csanyi, and Doka (1998) examined the attachment relationship that the canine species exhibits towards the human species. They used a modified version of the Strange Situation to examine the owner-dog relationship. Topal et al. (1998) found that dogs, in fact, used their owner as a secure base for exploration. Owners also served as a safe haven for the dogs. Finally, the dogs experienced separation distress when the owners left the room. The authors concluded that dogs can indeed be categorized along the secure-insecure continuum of the Strange Situation Paradigm. Similar

research and conclusions have been found by Prato-Previde, Custance, Spiezio, and Sabatini (2003) and Palmer and Custance (2008).

The second issue concerns whether a human can attach to an animal in the same way that a human attaches to a human. Zilcha-Mano et al. (2011) attempted to quantify human-pet bonding by measuring two dimensions of attachment – anxiety and avoidance. They did this through the development of the Pet Attachment Questionnaire. The metric was tested to be reliable and valid (construct, predictive, concurrent, discriminant validities were all demonstrated). While they found correspondence between participants' human-pet relationship orientations and their human-human relationship orientations, the Pet Attachment Questionnaire was unable to differentiate the specific type of insecurity. The pet attachment anxiety was associated with both interpersonal attachment anxiety and interpersonal avoidance, while pet attachment avoidance was only associated with interpersonal attachment anxiety. This particular finding does support the idea that the human-pet bond is similar, but not equal, to that of human-human bonding (Zilcha-Mano et al., 2011). Since this relationship is similar, animals may function as objects of attachment.

Bachi (2013) suggested that animals may provide assistance in the five objectives that therapists provide in attachment-based therapies. These tasks are a) providing a secure base, b) assisting the client in their personal exploration, c) helping the client examine the relationship between the client and therapist, d) considering how past events are affecting emotional functioning in the present, and e) enabling the client to recognize that how the client sees themselves and others now is a reflection of past events. Jasperson (2010) developed an animal-assisted group therapy program for the Utah State Prison for Women, specifically incorporating a dog as a secure base for therapy. The program focused on developing social skills, coping skills,

and self-awareness. A certified therapy dog was present during group therapy and was trained to interact affectionately with all members of the group. Additionally, the group facilitator used the dog as the model for illustrating session content. Each session ended with the group members attempting to teach the dog a new trick. Jasperson (2010) noted that the dog was not utilized to promote an attachment classification change, but for the dog to act as a secure base for the group members to reduce anxiety and to increase treatment acceptability. At the conclusion of the program, participants were found to have reductions in anxiety and depressive symptoms, increased prosocial behaviours, reductions in social isolation, and increased motivation and participation in individual therapy session (Jasperson, 2010). Geist (2011) conducted a similar study utilizing animal-assisted therapy in an emotional support program in schools. This program focused on stabilizing children so they could effectively learn (Geist, 2011). The dogs in this therapy worked to calm the children down and help to regulate their emotional state. In other words, when an insecurely attached child had continual activation of the sympathetic nervous system, the dog modeled and acted as a secure base.

Anderson (2005) furthered this line of research by suggesting that animals act as a common relational bond between the therapist and the client to build a therapeutic alliance. Reichert (1998) found that incorporating domestic animals in her work with sexually abused children allowed a “bridge” to be made between her and the children (p. 184). Mallon (1994) stated that therapy dogs provide an outlet for physical connection which may not be able to be met by the therapeutic relationship. Furthermore, depending on the emotional injury, Levinson (1997) noted that animals, specifically dogs, provide a completely non-judgmental, unconditionally accepted platform that a human therapist may be unable to create in initial therapy sessions. Beale (2005)

cautioned that the animal-client relationship should not take the place of the therapist-client relationship, but that the animal-client relationship helps foster the therapist-client relationship.

Levinson's (1969) work (see page 13 for more information) provides a summative argument for the use of attachment theory as a theoretical framework for animal-assisted therapy. He argued very strongly for animal-assisted psychotherapy working within an attachment theory framework, positing that animals provide a relationship that mimics human-human relationships, but are typically more simple, predictable, and consistent than human-human relationships (Zilcha-Mano et al., 2011). He argued that animals are natural objects of attachment. Additionally, Levinson (1962) indicated that domestic animals could be incorporated to develop the relationship between the therapist and client more quickly and therefore increase the effectiveness of treatment. In other words, animals may function as a transitional object in psychotherapy allowing for greater ease in communicating feelings and emotions as compared to direct communication with another human.

Summary

Historically, animals have had an important presence within human society. In recent years, the development of animal-assisted psychotherapy has emerged and has been growing in popularity. Three distinct theoretical frameworks posit a rationale as to why animal-assisted psychotherapy is effective. Biophilia theory states that humans have a natural tendency to approach animals. It is in our history as humans, illustrated by our cognitive learning patterns and our patterns of emotions around animals. Cognitive-behavioural therapy posits that animal-assisted psychotherapy mediates how the environment, cognitions, and behaviours interact with each other. The therapy animal may also function as a model for clients. Finally, attachment

theory theorizes that animals have an innate ability to mimic the human attachment relationship in a simple, predictable way. The therapy animal may function as a transitional object.

Each theory has a unique viewpoint as to why animal-assisted psychotherapy is effective. However, when one examines these three theories closely, consistent patterns of change begin to emerge. Each theory reports changes in emotional arousal resulting in changes in cognitions and behaviours that accompany animal-assisted psychotherapy interventions. It is important to note that these theories are currently developed on a small body of research. This research typically focused on the incorporation of domesticated animals. Newer research may produce changes in these theories.

RESEARCH ON ANIMAL-ASSISTED PSYCHOTHERAPY

While the field of animal-assisted psychotherapy is still relatively new, researchers around the globe have been studying the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy interventions. The research specifically examining animal-assisted psychotherapy (as defined by method content rather than program name) is quite broad in scope and examines multiple mental disorders. Menna, Santaniello, Gerardi, Di Maggio, and Milan (2016) conducted a study examining the effect of animal-assisted therapy in elderly patients affected by Alzheimer's disease. They conducted weekly sessions over a six-month period. They utilized three groups – one where animal-assisted therapy was based upon a reality orientation therapy protocol, a standard reality orientation therapy protocol, and a no stimulation group. Both the animal assisted therapy and the reality orientation training groups showed a statistically significant improvement, whereas the control group showed no significant changes. The authors noted that the animal-assisted therapy group had a slightly greater improvement in symptoms. They concluded that animal-

assisted therapy interventions based on the formal reality orientation therapy protocol were effective at reducing symptoms.

There have been several studies that have examined the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on attention deficit hyperactivity disorder. One such study by Oh et al. (2018) examined the effect of psycho-exercise incorporating horses for children with attention deficit hyperactivity disorder. They utilized a twice-weekly study design where participants either had programming with a horse or pharmacotherapy. Oh et al. (2018) concluded that both groups showed marked improvements in attention deficit hyperactivity disorder symptoms, however no significant differences between groups were detected regarding treatment outcome (with the exception of one subscale).

Interventions targeting reading disabilities have also been conducted. Rector (2016) examined the Bringing Animals Relief and Kindness (B.A.R.K.S.) program to see if it was effective in increasing reading achievement. She utilizing a mixed-methods approach and found that the program did not show a statistically significant impact when students' academic growth and off-task behaviors were compared in the pre- and post-assessment. Qualitative results did indicate a positive result.

Individuals with anxiety have also been a target of animal-assisted psychotherapy. One such study conducted by Henry (2014) examined the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy in reducing anxiety and depression symptoms in university students. She utilized a randomized control trial design, and had two groups. One had animal-assisted therapy with a modified mindfulness-based stress reduction program while the other was simply a mindfulness-based stress reduction program. The intervention was comprised of six sessions of 50 minutes of individual therapy. Henry (2014) found that participants in both groups experienced fewer

anxiety and depressive symptoms, and decreased psychological distress. She also found that there was no significant difference between the control and experimental groups.

Studies have also been conducted examining the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on autism spectrum disorder. Becker, Rogers, and Burrows (2017) conducted a study examining the effectiveness of an animal-assisted social skills training group for individuals with autism. They utilized a traditional social skills group and comparted it to a social skills group with therapy dogs. Intervention was weekly for a period of three months. Becker et al. (2017) found that participants in the groups with dogs were rated as significantly less symptomatic than participants in the traditional social skills group.

Finally, studies have been conducted examining the effectiveness of animal-assisted psychotherapy for individuals with trauma or post-traumatic stress disorder (PTSD). Burton, Qeadan, and Burge (2019) conducted a study examining the effectiveness of equine-assisted psychotherapy on veterans who had post-traumatic stress disorder. They found that participants had a significant reduction in their Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder Checklist-Military Version (PCL-M) score.

While the research is broad and examines several different disorders, there are additional challenges that exist in the literature base on animal-assisted psychotherapy. As noted above, these studies describe animal-assisted psychotherapy in their methodology, not in their chosen term. For example, Menna et al. (2016) termed their intervention “animal-assisted therapy,” whereas Oh et al. (2018) termed theirs “psycho-exercise.” This inherently makes this area difficult to study, given that animal-assisted therapy is not a standardized treatment. Additionally, given that it is not a standardized treatment, there is variability between the

different studies. Further, given the lack of standardization and the nascent nature of this research, poor methodological quality is also apparent.

It is also important to note that despite the animal-assisted psychotherapy research area being limited, research has been conducted examining the welfare of the animals incorporated in the animal-assisted therapy. One such study examined the impact of a multiprofessional animal-assisted intervention (MIT) on the dogs incorporated in the treatment (Glenk, Kothgassner, Stetina, Palme, Kepplinger, & Baran, 2014). The sample consisted of five adult dogs, and the researchers utilized behavioural obsercvations (work-related activity, beahviour, and response to human action) to assess animal stress. Glenk, et al. (2014) concluded that the dogs incorporated in the intervention were not stressed by repeated participation in in-patient substance abuse therapy sessions.

PREVIOUS REVIEWS ON ANIMAL-ASSISTED PSYCHOTHERAPY

To date, there has only been one meta-analysis published examining the effect of animal –assisted psychotherapy (refer to Chapter 4 animal-assisted psychotherapy and trauma). There have been no systematic reviews or meta-analyses examining animal-assisted psychotherapy and mental disorders as a whole.

Several meta-analyses have been completed in an attempt to ascertain whether or not animal-assisted therapy (not animal-assisted psychotherapy) is an effective treatment in different domains. Souter and Miller (2007) conducted one such analysis on the effect of animal-assisted therapy for the treatment of depression. They examined five studies and found that animal-assisted therapy had a medium effect $d = 0.61$ (using Cohen's criteria for effect size interpretation; Cohen, 1988) on improving levels of depression (Souter & Miller, 2007). In similar research, Nimer and Lundahl (2007) examined the effects of animal-assisted therapy on a

variety of disorders. They also found that animal-assisted therapy had an overall medium effect, examining 49 studies, which included populations of: autism-spectrum symptoms (d = 0.72), medical difficulties (d = 0.51), behavioural problems (d = 0.59), and emotional well-being (d = 0.39) (Nimer & Lundahl, 2007). Finally, Chitic, Rusu, and Szamoskozi (2012) examined four studies and found that animal-assisted therapy had a large effect on communication and social skills. They did not examine any particular disorder, only examined interventions targeting communication and social skills. They reported an overall global effect size of d = 0.79. Taken together, these meta-analyses appear to suggest that animal-assisted therapy is an effective treatment for certain disorders and symptoms. One could surmise that animal-assisted psychotherapy might also be an effective treatment for mental disorders (such as major depressive disorder or schizophrenia) and symptoms.

Systematic reviews have come to similar conclusions. Kamioka et al. (2014) appraised the effect of animal-assisted therapy (not animal-assisted psychotherapy) on a wide range of disorders. They specifically examined 11 randomized control trials from 1990-October 2012. They concluded that animal-assisted therapy was effective in treating mental and behavioural disorders. Maujean, Pepping, and Kendall (2015) conducted similar research examining randomized control trials of animal-assisted-therapy on psychosocial outcomes from 2008-2013. They concluded, based on eight studies, that animal-assisted therapy was beneficial for a wide range of populations. Again, these conclusions have not been yet been examined for animal-assisted psychotherapy. As noted above, animal-assisted psychotherapy essentially differs from animal-assisted therapy in that animal-assisted psychotherapy has the animal itself playing an essential role in the therapy itself, and targets specific mental disorder symptoms. These constitute the most recently published broad meta-analyses and systematic reviews for animal-

assisted therapy. More recent specific reviews have been published. Germain, Wilkie, Milbourne, and Theule (2018) to date have published the only meta-analysis examining animal-assisted psychotherapy and its effects on trauma (refer to Chapter 4 of this dissertation). A broad meta-analysis is required to synthesize the research that has been created since 2015.

META-ANALYSIS

It may be hard to fully understand whether animal-assisted psychotherapy is effective when looking at an inconsistent literature base. Lundahl and Yaffe (2007) state that "meta-analysis is rapidly becoming the gold-standard for conducting integrative literature reviews" (p. 1). Meta-analysis allows researchers to address issues that cannot be addressed in traditional research, such as summative results on a particular psychotherapy and if certain characteristics promote an increase in efficacy (Lundahl & Yaffe, 2007). Similar to traditional research, meta-analyses attempt to answer predetermined research questions by gathering research on published and unpublished works (Lundahl & Yaffe, 2007). Walker, Herandez, and Kattan (2008) describe the seven objectives achieved by a meta-analysis: First, a meta-analysis summarizes and integrates results from multiple studies. Second, a meta-analysis has the ability to examine differences present in each individual study. Third, a meta-analysis is able to utilize studies that have small sample sizes and "analyze end points that require larger sample sizes" (p. 432). Fourth, a meta-analysis allows for improved precision in estimating effect sizes. Fifth, a meta-analysis enables one to assess for effects in a subset of study characteristics. Sixth, a meta-analysis allows for the potential conclusion that further studies may be necessary for a valid conclusion. Seventh, a meta-analysis may generate new hypotheses for a particular phenomenon (Walker et al., 2008).

Meta-analyses are not without their limitations. Eysenck (1994) cautions that regressions may be assumed to be linear when a curvilinear relationship may, in fact, be accurate. Additionally, when a curvilinear relationship is present, estimates of effect size are meaningless (Eysenck, 1994). Lee (2019) also noted that meta-analyses run the risk of potentially attributing single conclusions to varied problems. In other words, echoed by Feuer (1999), meta-analysis may distort true conclusions. Eysenck also notes that meta-analyses should only be utilized with research that has homogenous data and cautioned against comparing apples to oranges (1994). Additionally, Esterhuizen and Thabane (2016) note that including poorly designed studies will result in invalid results.

THE PRESENT STUDY

The objective of this study was to examine the effectiveness of animal-assisted psychotherapy in the treatment of mental disorders, defined as any diagnosis from the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders, from the current or previous versions (American Psychiatric Association, 1980, 1994, 2000, 2013). I did this utilizing meta-analytic procedures. This research involved completing a series of meta-analyses utilizing a systematic search and retrieval of published and unpublished research. Moderator analyses were conducted to see under which circumstances, if any, animal-assisted psychotherapy works most effectively. The currently available literature is inconsistent with respect to the effects of animal-assisted psychotherapy. The results of my research addresses this issue by providing summary data on the effectiveness of animal-assisted psychotherapy in treating mental disorders. By running moderator analyses, this project provides an explanation for why there are inconsistencies in the current literature.

This dissertation is consists of a general introduction, three separate meta-analyses, and a general discussion. Each meta-analysis examines animal-assisted psychotherapy and its intervention effect on different populations. These analyses allowed for a critical evaluation of the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy.

Chapter Two describes the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on all mental disorders. In this study I evaluated the effect of the intervention on all mental disorders by conducting a number of meta-analyses. Additionally, I investigated the potential moderators of the intervention effects.

Chapter Three describes the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on internalizing disorders. Given the prevalence of internalizing disorders, I was interested in examining the specific effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on this population. In this study, I evaluated the effect of the intervention on internalizing disorders by conducting both a systematic review and meta-analysis. Further, I investigated the potential moderators of the intervention effect.

Chapter Four describes the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on trauma and post-traumatic stress disorder. Given the small body of research that is available for animal-assisted psychotherapy, there is a significant portion allocated to the study of trauma/post-traumatic stress disorder. As such, I was interested in examining the specific effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on this population. In this study, I evaluated the effect of the intervention on trauma/post-traumatic stress disorder by conducting a meta-analysis, and investigating the potential moderators. This component of the dissertation is published in the journal of Anthrozoos (Germain, Wilkie, Milbourne, & Theule, 2018).

Chapter Five presents a general discussion focusing on broader theory and implications of these studies that comprise this dissertation. Additionally, a Grading of Recommendations,

Assessment, Development and Evaluation (GRADE) quality analysis was completed for the studies included in Chapter 2. It was completed as a quality measure for studies included in this dissertation.

As noted above, several meta-analyses have been completed in an attempt to ascertain whether or not animal-assisted therapy is an effective treatment for certain disorders and symptoms. Only one meta-analysis has been done for animal-assisted psychotherapy, and it examined trauma and post-traumatic stress disorder (refer to Chapter 4 of this dissertation). Regarding the meta-analyses for animal-assisted therapy, differing effect sizes have been found. These results beg the question: Would animal-assisted psychotherapy show the same trend, perhaps being better at treating certain symptoms? Souter and Miller (2007) found a medium effect for the treatment of depression, Nimer and Lundahl (2007) found a medium effect for the treatment of autism, and Chitic, Rusu, and Szamoskozi (2012) found a large effect for the improvement of communication and social skills. Perhaps these differences are due to study characteristics, such as differences in search strategies. There is also a question of whether these meta-analyses examining animal-assisted therapy are comparable to the research on animal-assisted psychotherapy. A large meta-analysis run on all animal-assisted psychotherapy is needed to answer this question.

POTENTIAL MODERATORS OF EFFICACY

In the current study, several potential moderator variables were investigated to learn whether they impacted the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy. The first category of moderator variables that I investigated were bibiliographic variables. I investigated date of publication to ascertain whether animal-assisted psychotherapy has changed in efficacy over time. In order to assess for possible publication bias, I investigated publication type (published

versus unpublished). I additionally examined continent of study to assess potential cultural relativity. Sample characteristics were also investigated. Studies have been conducted with different animal species, which may also account for the differences in effect size data; therefore, species utilized was investigated. Sample characteristics, such as percent sample attrition, proportion of female and male participants, and age of participants, were also investigated to see if these factors impacted the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy. Another category of moderator variables investigated were methodological variables. I examined the theoretical orientation utilized by each study to see if there was an associated effect. Additionally, I examined if utilizing a randomized control trial, measuring treatment fidelity, or utilizing a manual impacted the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy. While provider of the intervention was examined, data was not always available to assess the handler of the animal. The final category of moderator variables that were investigated were intervention characteristics. These characteristics included variables such as: the focus of intervention, the number of weeks therapy lasted, the number of sessions, and the total number of hours of therapy completed.

References

Allen, K. M., Blascovich, J., Tomaka, J., & Kelsey, R. M. (1991). Presence of human friends and pet dogs as moderators of autonomic responses to stress in women. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology, 61,* 582-589. DOI: 10.1037/0022-3514.61.4.582

American Psychiatric Association. (1980). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (III-R ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

American Psychiatric Association. (1994). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (IV ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

American Psychiatric Association. (2000). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (IV-TR ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

American Psychiatric Association. (2013). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (5th ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

Anderson, A. V. (2005). *The use of animals as an adjunct to clinical therapy: A review of the literature* (Doctoral dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Information & Learning. (AAI3176649)

Avalos, H. (1995). Illness and Health Care in the Ancient Near East: The Role of the Temple in Greece, Mesopotamia, and Israel. Harvard Semitic Monographs 54. Atlanta: Scholars Press.

Avram, J., Baltes, F. R., Miclea, M., & Miu, A. C. (2010). Frontal EEG activation asymmetry reflects cognitive biases in anxiety: Evidence from an emotional face Stroop task. *Applied Psychophysiological Biofeedback, 35,* 285-292. doi: 10.1007-s10484-010-9138-6

Bachi, K. (2013). Application of attachment theory to equine-facilitated psychotherapy. *Journal of Contemporary Psychotherapy, 43,* 187-196. doi: 10.1007/s10879-013-9232-1

Baldwin, M. W., Keelan, J. P. R., Fehr, B., Enns, V., & Koh Rangarajoo, E. (1996). Social-cognitive conceptualization of attachment working models: Availability and accessibility effects. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology, 71,* 94–109. doi: 10.1037/0022-3514.71.1.94

Bandura, A. (1977). Self efficacy: Toward a unified theory of behavior change. *Psychological Review, 84,* 191-215.

Beale, L. (2005). *Necessary components of a treatment protocol for childhood posttraumatic stress disorder using animal-assisted therapy as an adjunct to cognitive-behavioral therapy* (Doctoral dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Information & Learning, (AAI3196246)

Beck, A.T. (1976). *Cognitive therapy and the emotional disorders*. New York: International University Press.

Becker, J. L., Rogers, E. C., & Burrows, B. (2017) Animal-assisted social skills training for children with autism spectrum disorders, *Anthrozoös, 30(2),* 307-326, DOI: 10.1080/08927936.2017.1311055

Bowlby, J. (1951). Maternal care and mental health. *World Health Organization Monograph* (Serial No. 2).

Bowlby, J. (1969). *Attachment and loss, Vol. 1: Attachment.* New York: Basic Books.

Bowlby, J. (1973). *Attachment and loss, Vol. 2: Separation.* New York: Basic Books.

Bowlby, J. (1980). *Attachment and loss. Vol. 3: Loss, sadness and depression.* New York: Basic Books.

Bradshaw, J. W. S., & Paul, E. S. (2010). Could empathy for animals have been adopted in the evolution of homo sapiens? *Animal Welfare, 19,* 107-112.

Bretherton, I. (1992). The origins of attachment theory: John Bowlby and Mary Ainsworth. *Developmental Psychology, 28,* 759-775. doi: 10.1037/10155-029

Chitic, V., Rusu, A. S., Szamoskozi, S. (2012). The effects of animal assisted therapy on communication and social skills: A meta analysis. ***Erdélyi Pszichológiai Szemle,*** *13*, 1-17.

Coan, J. A., Allen, J. J., & Harmon-Jones, E. (2001). Voluntary facial expression and hemispheric asymmetry over the frontal cortex. *Psychophysiology, 38,* 912–925.

Cohen, J. (1988). *Statistical Power Analysis for the Behavioral Sciences.* (2nd ed). Hillsdale, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, Inc.

Contalbrigo, L., De Santis, M., Tonson, M., Montanaro, M., Farina, L., Costa, A., & Alfonso Nava, F. (2017). The efficacy of dog assisted therapy in detained drug users: A pilot study in an Italian attenuated custody institute. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health, 14,* 683-699. doi:10.3390/ijerph14070683

Davidson, R. J. (1998). Affective style and affective disorders: Perspectives from affective neuroscience. *Cognition and Emotion, 12,* 307–330. doi: 10.1080/026999398379628

Davison, M. R. (1997). *Historical precursors of cognitive behavioral theory and practice* (Doctoral dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Information & Learning. (AAM9717685)

Dietz, T. J., Davis, D., & Pennings, J. (2012). Evaluating animal-assisted therapy in group treatment for child sexual abuse. *Journal of Child Sexual Abuse, 21,* 665-683. doi: 10.1080/10538712.2012.26700

Eimas, P. D., Quinn, P. C., & Cowan, P. (1994). Development of exclusivity in perceptually based categories of young infants. *Journal of Experimental Child Psychology, 58,* 418-431.

Esterhuizen, T. M., & Thabane, L. (2016). Con: Meta-analysis: some key limitations and potential solutions. *Nephrol Dial Transplant, 31*, 882–885 DOI: 10.1093/ndt/gfw092

Eysenck, H. J. (1994). Meta-analysis and its problems. *British Medical Journal, 309,* 789-92.

Feuer, D. J., & Higgins, P. T. (1999). Issues in research: Meta-analysis. *Palliative Medicine, 13,* 433-437.

Fine, A. (2000). Animals and therapists: Incorporating animals in outpatient psychotherapy. In A. Fine (Ed.), *Handbook on animal-assisted therapy: Theoretical foundations and guidelines for practice*, (pp. 179-211). San Diego, CA: Academic Press.

Friedmann, E., Katcher, A. H., Thomas, S. A., Lynch, J. J., & Messent, P. R. (1983). Social Interaction and Blood Pressure: Influence of Animal Companions. *The Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease, 171,* 461-465. doi: 10.1097/00005053-198308000-00002

Geist, T. S. (2011). Conceptual framework for animal assisted therapy. *Child & Adolescent Social Work, 28,* 243-256. doi: 10.1007/s10560-011-0231-3

Germain, S. M., Wilkie, K. D., Milbourne, V. M. K., &Theule, J. (2018). Animal-assisted psychotherapy and trauma: A meta-analysis. *Anthrozoos, 31(2),* 141-164. DOI: 10.1080/08927936.2018.1434044

Germonpre, M., Sablin, M. V., Stevens, R. E., Hedgges, R. E. M., Hofreiter, M., Stiller, M., & Despres, V. R. (2009). Fossil dogs and wolves from Palaeolithic sites in Belgium, the Ukraine and Russia: osteometry, ancient DNA and stable isotopes. *Journal of Archaeological Science, 36(*2), 473-490. DOI: 10.1016/j.jas.2008.09.033

Glenk, L. M., Kothgassner, O. S., Stetina, B. U., Palme, R., Kepplinger, B., & Baran, H. (2014). Salivary cortisol and behavior in therapy dogs during animal-assisted interventions: A pilot study. *Journal of Veterinary Behavior, 9,* 98-106. DOI: 10.1016/j.jveb.2014.02.005

Griess, J. O. (2011). A canine audience: The effect of animal-assisted therapy on reading progress among students identified with learning disabilities (Doctoral dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Information & Learning. (AAI3425685)

Henry, C., & Crowley, S. L. (2015). The psychological and physiological effects of using a therapy dog in mindfulness training. *Anthrozoos, 28(3),* 385-401.

Howell-Newman, K., & Goldman, R. L. (1993). Marketing animal facilitated therapy. *Health Marketing Quarterly, 11*, 77-98. doi: 10.1300/J026v11n01_07

Hugdahl, K., Specht, K., Biringer, E., Weis, S., Elliot, R. Hammar, Ersland, L., & Lund, A. (2007). Increased parietal and frontal activation after remission from recurrent Major Depression: A repeated fMRI study. *Cognitive Therapy and Research, 31,* 147-160. doi: 10.1007/s10608-006-9116-8

Jasperson, R. A. (2010). Animal-assisted therapy with female inmates with mental illness: A case example from a pilot program. *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation, 49,* 417-433. doi: 10.1080/10509674.2010.499056

Kamiokaa, H., Okadab, S., Tsutanic, K., Parkd, H., Okuizumie, H., Handae, S., … Mutohi, Y. (2014). Effectiveness of animal-assisted therapy: A systematic review of randomized controlled trials. *Complementary Therapies in Medicine, 22(2),* 371-390. doi: 10.1016/j.ctim.2013.12.016

Lee, Y. H. (2019). Strengths and Limitations of Meta-Analysis. *Koren Journal of Medicine, 94*(5), 391-395. DOI: 10.3904/kjm.2019.94.5.391

Levinson, B. M. (1962). The dog as a "co-therapist." *Mental Hygiene, 46,* 59-65.

Levinson, B. M. (1969). Pets and old age. *Mental Hygiene, 53*, 364-368.

Levinson, B. M. (1984). Human/Companion Animal Therapy. *Journal of Contemporary Psychotherapy. 14,* 131-144. doi: 10.1007/BF00946311

Levinson, B. M. (1997). *Pet-oriented child psychotherapy.* Springfield, IL: Charles C Thomas.

Lipsey, M. W. and Wilson, D. B. 2001. *Practical Meta-analysis*. Los Angeles, CA: Sage Publications.

Lundahl, B., & Yaffee, J. (2007). Use of meta-analysis in social work and allied disciplines. *Journal of Social Service Research, 33,* 1-11. doi: 10.1300/J079v33n03_01

Mallon, G. P. (1994). Some of our best therapists are dogs. *Child and Youth Care Forum, 23,* 89-101. doi: 10.1007/BF02209256

Maruyama, M. (2011). *The effects of animals on children's development of perspective-taking abilities* (Doctoral dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Information & Learning. (AAI3439218)

Maujean, A., Pepping, C. A., & Kendall, E. (2015). A systematic review of randomized controlled trials of animal-assisted therapy on psychosocial outcomes. *Anthrozoos, 28,* 23-36.

Melson, G. F. (2000). Companion animals and the development of children: Implications of the biophilia hypothesis. In A. H. Fine (Ed.) *Handbook on animal-assisted therapy: Theoretical foundations and guidelines for practice* (pp. 375-383). San Diego, CA: Academic Press.

Menna, L. F., Santaniello, A., Gerardi, F., Di Maggio, A., & Milan, G. (2016). Evaluation of the efficacy of animal-assisted therapy based on the reality orientation therapy protocol in Alzheimer's disease patients: a pilot study. *Psychogeriatrics, 16(4),* 240-246

Mikulincer, M., & Shaver, P. R. (2001). Attachment theory and intergroup bias: Evidence that priming the secure base schema attenuates negative reactions to out-groups. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology, 81,* 97–115. doi: 10.1037/0022-3514.81.1.97

Myers, O. E. (1996). Child-animal interaction: Nonverbal dimensions. *Society and Animals, 4,* 19-35. doi: 10.1163/156853096X00025

Nimer, J., & Lundahl, B. (2007). Animal-assisted therapy: A meta-analysis. *Anthrozoos, 20,* 225-238. doi: 10.2752/089279307X224773

Oh, Y., Joung, Y.-S., Jang, B., Yoo, J. H., Song, J., Kim, J., Kim, K., Kim, S., Lee, J., Shin, H.-Y., Kwon, J.-Y., Kim, Y.-H., & Jeong, B. (2018). Efficacy of Hippotherapy versus Pharmacotherapy in Attention-Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder. A Randomized clinical trial. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine, 24(5),* 463-471. DOI: 10.1089/acm.2017.0358

Palmer, R. & Custance, D. (2008). A counterbalanced version of Ainsworth's strange situation procedure reveals secure-base effects in dog-human relationships. *Applied Animal Behaviour Science, 109,* 306-319. doi: 10.1016/j.applanim.2007.04.002

Patterson, C. H. (1986). *Theories of counseling and psychotherapy*. New York: Harper Collins.

Pet Partners (2015). Retrieved February 28, 2015 from the Pet Partners Webpage: http://www.petpartners.org/history

Povinelli, D. J., Bierschwale, D. T., & Cech, C. G. (1999). Comprehension of seeing as a referential act in young children, but not juvenile chimpanzees. *British Journal of Developmental Psychology, 17,* 37-60.

Prato-Previde, E., Custance, D. M., Spiezio, C.,, & Sabatini, F. (2003). Is the dog-human relationship an attachment bond? An observational study using Ainsworth's strange situation. *Behaviour, 140,* 225-254. doi: 10.1163/156853903321671514

Quinn, P. C., Eimas, P. D., & Rosenkrantz, S. L. (1993). Evidence for representations of perceptually similar natural categories by 3-month-old and 4-month-old infants. *Perception, 22,* 463-475. doi: 10.1068/p220463

Rachlin, H. (1976). Introduction to modem behaviorism. San Francisco: W.H. Freeman and Co.

Rector, M. (2016). *The Effects of Canine Therapy on Academics, Behavior, and Motivation of Students*. Education Dissertations and Projects. 153. https://digitalcommons.gardner-webb.edu/education_etd/153

Reichert, E. (1998). Individual counseling for sexually abused children: A role for animals and storytelling. *Child and Adolescent Social Work Journal, 15,* 177-185. doi: 10.1023/A:1022284418096

Rost, D. H., & Hartmann, A. (1994). Children and their pets. *Anthrozoos, 7,* 242-254. doi: 10.2752/089279394787001709

Shaver, P. R., & Hazan, C. (1988). A biased overview of the study of love. *Journal of Social and Personal Relationships, 5,* 473-501. doi: 10.1177/0265407588054005

Skinner, B.F. (1953). Science and human behavior. New York: MacMillan.

Sobotka, S. S., Davidson, R. J., & Senulis, J. A. (1992). Anterior brain electrical asymmetries in response to reward and punishment. *Electroencephalography and Clinical Neurophysiology, 83,* 236–247. doi: 10.1016/0013-4694(92)90117-Z

Soproni, K., Miklosi, A., Topal, J., & Csanyi, V. (2001). Comprehension of human communicative signs in pet dogs (*Canis familiaris*). *Journal of Comparative Psychology, 115,* 122-126. doi: 10.1037/0735-7036.115.2.122

Souter, M. A., & Miller, M. D. (2007). Do animal-assisted activities effectively treat depression? A meta-analysis. *Anthrozoös, 20*, 167-180. doi: 10.2752/175303707X207954

Topal, J., Miklosi, A., Csanyi, V., & Doka, A. (1998). Attachment behavior in dogs (*Canis familiaris*): A new application of Ainsworth`s (1969) Strange Situation test. *Journal of Comparative Psychology, 112,* 219-229. doi: 10.1037/0735-7036.112.3.219

Urbanski, B. L., & Lazenby, M. (2012). Distress among hospitalized pediatric cancer patients modified by pet-therapy intervention to improve quality of life. *Journal of Pediatric Oncology Nursing, 29,* 272-282. doi: 10.1177/1043454212455697

Viau, R., Arsenault-Lapierre, G., Fecteau, S., Champagne, N., Walker, C.-D., & Lupien, S. (2010). Effect of service dogs on salivary cortisol secretion in autistic children. *Psychoneuroendocrinology, 35,* 1187-1193. doi: 10.1016/j.psyneuen.2010.02.004

Villalta-Gil, V., Roca, M., Gonzalaz, N., Domenec, E., et al. (2009). Dog assisted therapy in the treatment of chronic schizophrenia inpatients. *Anthrozoos, 22(2),* 149-159. DOI: 10.2752/175303709X434176

Vizek-Vidovic, V., Vlahovic-Stetic, V., & Bratko, D. (1999). Pet ownership, type of pet and socio-emotional development of school children. *Anthrozoos, 12,* 211-217. doi: 10.2752/089279399787000129

Walker, E., Hernandez, A. V., & Kattan, M. W. (2008). Meta-analysis: Its strengths and limitations. *Cleveland Clinic Journal of Medicine, 75,* 431-439.

Willis, D. A. (1997). Animal therapy. *Rehabilitation Nursing, 22,* 78-81.

Wilson, E. O. (1984). *Biophilia: The Human Bond With Other Species.* Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press.

Zilcha-Mano, S., Mikulincer, M., & Shaver, P. R. (2011). Pet in the therapy room: An attachment perspective on animal-assisted therapy. *Attachment & Human Development, 13,* 541-561.

Chapter 2: Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy: A Meta-Analysis

Abstract

In this meta-analysis, I examine the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy on mental disorders. Twenty-eight studies quantitatively assessed the treatment effects following involvement in animal-assisted psychotherapy. I used a random effects model to aggregate each study into an overall effect size. I found a large effect for pre-versus post intervention comparisons for all disorders, attention deficit hyperactivity disorder, reading disability, and trauma/PTSD. I found a moderate effect for the pre-versus post-comparison for autism. I found a large effect for treatment versus control comparisons for anxiety disorders, and a moderate effect for the treatment versus control comparison for all disorders, reading disability, autism measures, and trauma/PTSD. The majority of the moderator analyses were non-significant. There were four moderators that were significant in three of the four sub meta-analyses. Studies that were conducted in Hong Kong, Italy, and Australia were associated with a larger effect ('Place of study'). Overall, when the 'percentage of women in the total sample,' increased, as well as when the 'age in the total sample' increased, there was an associated larger effect. Finally, when 'treatment fidelity' was measured, there was an associated larger effect. Several other moderators were found to moderate the effect of the intervention in single meta-analyses. The results potentially suggest that animal-assisted psychotherapy is an efficacious treatment for mental disorders, however significant limitations temper this conclusion.

Keywords: animal-assisted psychotherapy, mental disorder, treatment, meta-analysis

Mental Disorders affect how individuals think about themselves, how they interact and relate to others, and how they interpret the world around them (Canadian Mental Health Association [CMHA], 2017). They are characterized by disturbances in emotions, thoughts, and/or behaviours and are categorized based on shared symptomology (CMHA, 2017).

Mental health disorders are problematic for individuals and society for several reasons. Young (2015) suggests that when mental health disorders are left untreated, worsening mental health problems and physical health problems are more likely to occur. At a larger societal level, individuals with mental health disorders are more likely to have difficulties with job stability, and in extreme cases, homelessness and incarceration (Young, 2015).

There are many therapies that have been developed which successfully reduce symptoms associated with mental disorders. These broad categories include psychotherapy (e.g., cognitive behavioural therapy, behavioural therapy, psychodynamic therapy) and pharmacological therapy (Kring, Johnson, Davison, & Neale, 2016). Recently animal-assisted psychotherapy has been developed as a treatment for mental disorders. Since Levinson (1962) first noted the effect of animals on children participating in psychological intervention, differing combinations of animals and therapy have been developed. Some of these interventions include: animal therapy, animal interaction, animal interventions, animal-assisted activities, animal-assisted therapy, and animal-assisted psychotherapy. Even though adding an animal into therapy has been done for the past 50 years, there is still a remarkable lack of standardization in this field. Terms such as "therapy," "activity," and "intervention" are often used interchangeably to describe varying therapies and varying animal involvement. Organizations, such as EAGALA and Pet Partners, have worked over the past few decades to develop standardization for animal program practices (EAGALA, 2012; Pet Partners, 2015). Animal-assisted therapy is a goal-directed intervention

targeting improvements in human functioning (Pet Partners, 2015). Equine-assisted psychotherapy specifically targets a psychotherapeutic treatment goal (EAGALA, 2012). It is difficult to compare interventions for anxiety reduction where one study has participants teach a dog to sit and another teaches mindfulness through petting an animal. Therefore, for the purposes of this paper, I will be examining animal-assisted psychotherapy for the treatment of mental disorders. I defined animal-assisted psychotherapy as holding all the tenets of an animal-assisted therapy (a goal-directed intervention targeting improvement in human physical/social/emotional/ cognitive functioning, directed and/or delivered by a health/human service professional with specialized expertise – Pet Partners, 2015) with the two additional caveats that 1) the goal-directed intervention specifically targets psychotherapeutic treatment goals (e.g., decreasing maladaptive symptoms), and 2) that the animal be utilized as part of a psychotherapeutic intervention (e.g., the animal must be used as a critical part of an intervention targeting symptom reduction).

The research specifically examining animal-assisted psychotherapy (as defined by method content rather than program name) is quite broad in scope and examines multiple mental disorders. Contralbrigo et al. (2017) conducted a pilot study examining the efficacy of a dog-assisted therapy program on drug-addicted male inmates. They found that participants improved their social skills, reducing craving, anxiety and depression symptoms compared to the control group. A study by Villalta-Gil et al. (2009) examined the effect of a therapy dog on positive and negative symptoms of schizophrenia. They conducted a randomized, controlled study with blind assessment. They wanted to examine the effect of a therapy dog on patients with chronic schizophrenia. Villalta-Gil et al. (2009) utilized two treatment groups, one group received an intervention assisted by a therapy dog, and the other received the same intervention but without a

therapy dog. Overall, the treatment as usual group and the animal-assisted therapy group both showed significant improvements in positive symptoms and in the total Positive and Negative Syndrome Scale. The animal-assisted therapy group additionally showed improvements in areas related to social contact and in the severity of negative symptoms.

There have been several studies that have examined the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on attention deficit hyperactivity disorder. Jang et al. (2015) examined the effect of equine-assisted therapy in the treatment of children with attention deficit hyperactivity disorder. They were the first to demonstrate that equine-assisted therapy is an effective treatment for improving core attention deficit hyperactivity disorder symptoms. Yoo et al. (2016) also examined the effect of a psycho-exercise program incorporating horses for children with attention deficit hyperactivity disorder. They found clear symptom improvement.

Additionally, there have been studies that have examined the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on children with reading disability. Le Roux et al. (2014) evaluated the effects of an animal-assisted reading program on the reading rate, accuracy, and comprehension of grade 3 students. They concluded that their reading program had an impact on some of the reading skills of the students who read to a dog. Another study on animal-assisted psychotherapy was conducted by Smith (2010). They conducted a pilot study aimed at determining the impact of animal-directed reading instruction on reading performance, in a sample of 26 homeschooled students in grade 3. They found that animal-directed oral reading instruction significantly impacted student reading rate.

Some studies examining animal-assisted psychotherapy have focused on individuals with anxiety. Alfonso et al. (2015) explored the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy to decrease symptoms of social anxiety for adult women. They found that participants in the treatment group

had significantly greater reduction in social anxiety scores from pre- to post-intervention than those in the no-treatment control group.

Studies have also been conducted examining the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on autism spectrum disorder. Bass, Duchowny, and Llabre (2009) examined the effect of incorporating horses on social functioning in children with autism. Their program focused on using horses and horse activities as a prompt for verbal (or signed) communication. They found that their participants exhibited greater sensory seeking, sensory sensitivity, and social motivation, and less inattention, distractibility, and sedentary behaviors following the intervention. Fung and Leung (2014) studied the effect of animal-assisted play therapy on social interaction in children with autism. They concluded that verbal social behavior increased significantly in the experimental group. Redefer and Goodman (1989) examined children with autism and the effect that behavioural intervention with a dog had on symptoms. They found that incorporating a dog as a component in therapy had a strong impact on behaviour. Welsh (2009) examined the effect of animal-assisted therapy (AAT) on joint attention in children with autism spectrum disorder. Their results indicated no significant difference between the presence of a domesticated dog and that of a toy dog to prompt joint attention from young children diagnosed with an autism spectrum disorder.

The disorder group with the most research examining the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy is post-traumatic stress disorder (PTSD) and other trauma disorders. Mueller and McCullough (2017) studied equine-facilitated psychotherapy for individuals with post-traumatic stress disorder. They found that there was a significant decrease in post-traumatic stress symptoms following the intervention for both the treatment and treatment as usual group, but the treatment group did not decrease significantly more than the treatment as usual group. Wharton,

Whitworth, Macauley, and Malone (2019) tested the efficacy and feasibility of equine-facilitated cognitive processing therapy (EF-CPT), a manualized adaptation of the cognitive processing therapy model for veterans with PTSD. They found a significant reduction in post-traumatic stress disorder symptoms compared to pre-treatment scores.

To date, there has been one meta-analysis published on animal-assisted psychotherapy. Germain, Wilkie, Milbourne, and Theule (2018) found a moderate effect for animal-assisted psychotherapy for trauma disorders and symptoms (see Chapter 4). They also found a moderate effect for trauma symptoms alone, as well as depression, and anxiety symptoms. There have been no systematic reviews or meta-analyses examining animal-assisted psychotherapy and mental disorders as a whole. One of the broadest meta-analyses conducted in this area focused on animal-assisted therapy, not psychotherapy. Nimer and Lundhal (2007) examined 49 articles on animal-assisted therapy, and found a moderate effect on four outcome areas including: autism spectrum symptoms, medical difficulties, behavioural problems, and emotional well-being. More specific meta-analyses have been conducted for animal-assisted therapy (not animal-assisted psychotherapy). Chitic, Rusu, and Szamoskozi (2012) found a large effect for animal-assisted therapy on communication and social skills. Their study included four articles. Virues-Ortega, Pastor-Barriuso, Castellote Poblacion, and de Pedro-Cuesta (2010) examined the effect of animal-assisted therapy on elderly populations and patients with psychiatric disorders. They included 21 studies in their analysis and found a large effect for improving social function. They additionally found a moderate effect for reducing depression, anxiety, and behavioural disturbances.

Systematic reviews have come to similar conclusions. Kamioka et al. (2014) reviewed 11 randomized control trials of animal-assisted therapy (not animal-assisted psychotherapy). They

found that animal-assisted therapy was effective in treating mental and behavioural disorders, including depression, schizophrenia, and addictions. Similar research was conducted by Maujean, Pepping, and Kendall (2015) who reviewed randomized control trials of animal-assisted therapy on psychosocial outcomes. They based their review on eight articles and found that animal-assisted therapy was beneficial for a wide range of populations. The overwhelming conclusions from these review articles are that animal-assisted therapy is an effective treatment. However, this conclusion has not been yet been investigated for animal-assisted psychotherapy. Animal-assisted psychotherapy fundamentally differs from animal-assisted therapy. In animal-assisted psychotherapy, the animal plays an integral role in the therapy itself targeting specific mental disorder symptoms. Therefore, a comprehensive investigation is required to determine whether animal-assisted psychotherapy is indeed an efficacious treatment for mental disorders. Further, it is essential to obtain an understanding of what factors, if any, are associated with better treatment outcomes.

Factors, or variables, oftentimes associated with treatment outcomes occur in four broad categories. The first category of variables are bibliographic variables. Bibliographic variables have been found in other studies to moderate the effect of interventions. One such example is whether a study is published or unpublished. A well-known phenomenon known as publication bias exists, where studies with small samples and non-significant findings are less likely to be published (Decullier, 2005). Determining whether or not this phenomenon exists within the animal-assisted psychotherapy literature is important. The second category of variables oftentimes associated with treatment outcomes are sample characteristics. Other studies have shown that interventions can be affected by who participates. An example of a sample characteristic is percentage of women in the sample. Studies have shown that there are gender

differences related to intervention outcome (Grubbs et al., 2015; Rojiani, Santoyo, Rahrig, Roth, & Britton, 2017). An assessment of gender on animal-assisted psychotherapy outcomes would therefore be relevant. The third category, methodological characteristics, has also been shown in studies to influence the effect size of interventions. If the study is a randomized control trial is one such characteristic. Research conducted on randomized control trials suggests that they will produce smaller effect sizes in comparison to quasi-experimental designs (Cheung & Slavin, 2016). The final category is characteristics of the intervention. These factors also have been shown to affect the efficacy of interventions. An example is how long the intervention runs. Bakker, Cai, English, Kaiser, Mesa and Van Dooren (2019) have suggested that larger effect sizes are potentially expected in intervention that are longer or more intense as they present subjects with greater learning opportunities. They caution that there may be a ceiling effect as longer-run studies present difficulties in controlling conditions. Given these reasons, potential moderators of the treatment effect are essential to consider to inform our understanding of animal-assisted psychotherapy.

The objective of this study is to examine the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy in the treatment of mental disorders by utilizing meta-analytic procedure. As the literature base indicates considerable flexibility regarding terminology within the field of animal-assisted therapy, studies were required to adhere to the definition of an animal-assisted psychotherapy as reviewed above. They did not need to specifically use the term ‘animal-assisted psychotherapy’ in their methodology to be included.

RESEARCH QUESTIONS

The proposed study will address the following research questions:

1. Is animal-assisted psychotherapy efficacious for the treatment of mental disorders?

2. What factors (bibliographic variables, sample characteristics, methodological characteristics, characteristics of the intervention), if any, affect the effect size of animal-assisted psychotherapy for mental disorders?

METHOD

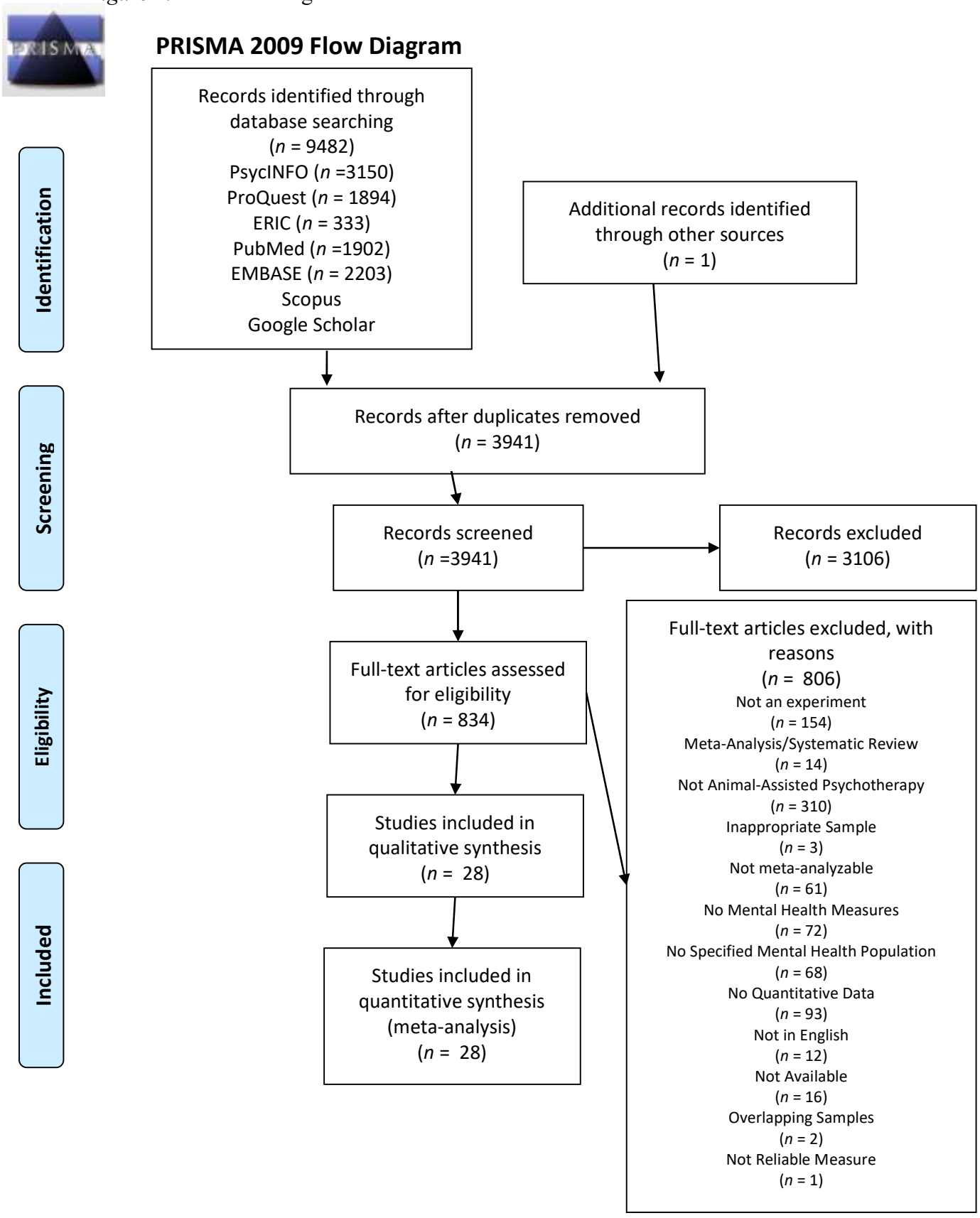
Research design

A random effects model was used in this study with efficacy as the main outcome variable. The random effects model assumes that there is a varying true effect size from study to study (Borenstein, Hedges, Higgins, & Rothstein, 2015). This differs from a fixed-effect model where the assumption is that the effect is equal across studies (Borenstein et al., 2015). As the studies included in this meta-analysis utilized differing populations, disorders, and programs, it is reasonable to assume that each study has a differing effect size as situational factors likely impacted the effect size. An additional benefit of using a random effects model is the ability to examine the situational factors, or moderators, to see how they influence the true effect size.

Procedure

Data extraction. A systematic review process was used for this meta-analysis to ensure consistency and transparency (Liberati et al., 2009). The Preferred Reporting Items for Systematic Review and Meta-analyses (PRISMA) guidelines were used for study identification, screening, and eligibility determination (see Figure 1- Moher, Liberati, Tetzlaff, & Altman, 2009). I located studies primarily by systematically searching the following databases: PsycINFO, ERIC, ProQuest Dissertations & Theses, Scopus, PUBMED, EMBASE, and Google Scholar. To find all relevant studies, I searched the following keywords in combination in each database: interspecies, animal, animals, pet, pets, human and animal, dog, dogs, canine, canines, equine, equines, horse, horses, dolphin, dolphins, mammal, mammals; and therapy, therapies,

Figure 1. PRISMA Diagram.



From: Moher D, Liberati A, Tetzlaff J, Altman DG, The PRISMA Group (2009). *P*referred *R*eporting *I*tems for *S*ystematic Reviews and *M*eta-*A*nalyses: The PRISMA Statement. PLoS Med 6(6): e1000097. doi:10.1371/journal.pmed1000097

For more information, visit www.prisma-statement.org.

psychotherapy, psychotherapies, intervention, interventions, facilitated, assisted, activity, activities, interaction, interactions, program, programs, programming, counselling, and counseling. Descriptors were additionally utilized to search each database when available.

First, I entered the search terms into each database, and a list of potential studies was generated. I screened each title based on the clearly outlined exclusion criteria (see Appendix B). If the study's title was clearly not relevant to the proposed study, it was excluded. Second, I screened the abstract of studies whose titles were potentially related to animal-assisted psychotherapy and any mental disorder concern using the inclusion and exclusion criteria. Articles clearly unrelated to animal-assisted psychotherapy and mental disorders were excluded. Third, I conducted a full manuscript review for the remaining studies. Studies that successfully passed through each phase of the screening process were included in the meta-analysis. As studies included in the meta-analysis must have independence from one another in order for the meta-analysis to be statistically valid, a detection strategy developed by Wood (2008) was utilized to assess if two publications had overlapping samples (see Appendix C). If two studies were found to use the same data, the study with the most comprehensive information (i.e., the study with the greatest amount of usable data) was included. Two studies were found to have overlapping samples. Henry and Crowley (2015) was excluded as it was a publication from Henry's (2014) dissertation, which was more comprehensive and included. McCullough, Risley-Curtiss, and Rorke (2015) was a publication from McCullough's (2011) dissertation. Therefore, McCullough (2011) was included as it had more comprehensive information, and McCullough et al. (2015) was excluded.

The next phase of searching involved screening the references of each eligible study to find studies not located in the database searches (termed "backwards searching"). I conducted additional searching through citation indices (available through Google Scholar). This further allowed myself to identify any additional eligible studies citing an eligible study that had not been previously located (termed "forwards searching"). Previous reviews by Nimer and Lundahl (2007) and by Maujean, Pepping, and Kendall (2015) were examined to identify any study not found elsewhere. The final phase of searching involved hand-searching a journal that publishes a large quantity of animal-assisted psychotherapy articles (i.e., *Anthrozoos).* Reporting, as required by PRISMA, included documentation of the number of studies excluded and a supplemental rationale for each study excluded at the full manuscript review level (Moher et al., 2009 – See Figure 1).

Eligibility. The eligibility criteria (Appendix B) utilized during the search process included the information below. Studies must have been quantitative reports with samples of at least three participants. Given the nascent state of this literature base, I wanted to be as inclusive as possible in selecting studies. Samples of at least three participants allowed for the exclusion of single subject designs, while retaining any studies amenable to standard meta-analytic procedures. Studies must have been published in English. Eligible studies must have had an animal-assisted psychotherapy component outlined in their methods section, which specifically targeted any mental disorder or measured symptoms. Quantitative data amenable to meta-analysis was required.

Pre- versus post-comparison designs and treatment versus control designs are two study designs which allow for meta-analytic examination. Studies that examine a single group and compare change in participants from pre- to post-intervention are called pre- versus post-

comparison designs. This is also known as a within-subjects design. Treatment versus control comparisons can examine either (a) two groups and compare each group's post-intervention scores or (b) compare two groups and compare each group's pre- versus post-intervention scores or mean change scores. This is known as a between-subjects design. It is important to note that the control comparison may have differing conditions. First, the control group may represent a true control group where no intervention takes place, often called a waitlist control. Second, the control group may represent an alternative intervention group, often described as treatment-as-usual. In considering internal validity, the conclusions drawn from a treatment versus control experimental design are more likely to represent the true effect of the intervention. Pre- versus post-comparison designs have greater threats to validity (Gravetter & Forzano 2012). While under ideal circumstances this meta-analysis would examine treatment versus control comparisons alone, due to the small body of literature available, all study designs amenable to meta-analysis were included. Participants of eligible studies must have had mental disorder symptoms. Eligible studies must have had a treatment goal to reduce mental disorder symptoms. Eligible studies must also have had outcome measures which were standardized and aimed to assess mental disorder symptoms. Due to the varied sample of studies included in the meta-analysis, no preferential measures were required for inclusion.

Coding and reliability. Study information was extracted after eligibility was determined. This was done using a coding manual to ensure consistency (Appendix D). Relevant demographic, bibliographic information, and outcome data were extracted from each study. Quantitative data was limited to pre- and post-intervention only to maintain consistency throughout coding. For example, if outcome data was reported for multiple time points, only the first measurement (defined as pre-intervention) and last (excluding follow-up) measurement

(defined as post-intervention) were recorded. The primary investigator coded each study initially, while a research assistant double-coded each included study. This was done to assess interrater reliability. The research assistant had an Honours degree in psychology and is proficient in meta-analytic procedures. Extracted data was then formatted for data analysis.

Data analysis

Data were analyzed using The Comprehensive Meta-Analysis Version 3.0 program. This computer software program is specifically designed to calculate an effect size from each of the individual studies and weight them to provide a summary effect (Borenstein et al., 2015). This computer software program also allows studies to provide more than one measure of data, such as a measure of depression and a measure of anxiety. When studies provided multiple outcome measures, the data from these measures were aggregated to avoid dependence in the analysis (Borenstein, Hedges, Higgins, & Rothstein, 2009).

Overall effect size. As noted above, The Comprehensive Meta-Analysis Version 3.0 program was utilized to convert each study's outcome scores into a single effect size or standardized mean difference utilizing Hedge's *g*. This calculation was done for each study to allow for the calculation of the overall mean effect size to answer the question of whether or not animal-assisted psychotherapy was efficacious in the treatment of mental disorders. Hedge's *g* provides a more accurate effect size for when intra-study sample sizes are small as it corrects for positive bias (Borenstein et al., 2009). Given that the research body is relatively new, most studies published have a small number of participants. As a result, Hedge's *g* was chosen as an effect size estimate over the more popular Cohen's *d*. The magnitude of the resulting effect sizes were interpreted as follows: approximately 0.20 is interpreted as small; approximately 0.50 is interpreted as medium; larger than 0.80 is interpreted as large (Lipsey & Wilson, 2001).

Weighted mean effect size calculations were calculated for all symptoms reported, and separate analyses were calculated for studies that reported on attention deficit hyperactivity disorder, reading disorders, anxiety disorders, autism disorder, and trauma/PTSD disorders.

Heterogeneity. Heterogeneity assesses dissimilarity between studies included in a meta-analysis (Borenstein et al., 2009). It is represented by Q_T and measures the degree to which each study's effect size varies within the distribution of effect sizes (Borenstein, et al., 2009). In this study, both the Q_T statistic and the I^2 statistic were used to assess heterogeneity. The Q_T statistic assesses if unaccounted variance exists within the studies included in the meta-analysis. That is, the Q_T statistic identifies if study characteristics associated with individual studies are moderating the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy, in addition to the assumption of random error. The I^2 statistic specifically measures the proportion of variance that is attributed to real differences or attributed to the characteristics inherent to the included studies. As noted above, this meta-analysis used a random effects model. This was done as the studies included in the analysis were presumed not to share a common effect size. A forest plot was created to visually inspect the dispersion of effect sizes and identify any observable outliers, which were defined as studies with a standardized residual greater than 1.96 (Field, 2013).

Moderator analyses. Moderator analyses were conducted to assess which, if any, study or participant variables were associated with changes in overall efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy. Moderator analyses were performed using meta-regression. The individual study was used as the unit of analysis. Only variables that had data from four or more studies were analyzed, as the software will not analyze fewer than four data points. Graphs were also examined to assess the presence of a curvilinear relationship and to assess for outliers.

Publication bias. Historically, journals have been more likely to publish studies which reported statistically significant results. This is referred to as publication bias. Canestaro (2017) stated that publication bias is a significant problem given that "nearly half of all studies that collect data never reach publication" (p. 2). To reduce publication bias, this paper included both unpublished and published studies. In order to achieve this, specific databases were searched (e.g., ERIC) as they include unpublished research such as conference proceedings as well as unpublished master's theses/dissertations.

To formally assess for the presence of publication bias, funnel plots were created and visually examined. When a scatterplot is made of each study's effect size against study size or study standard error, a funnel plot is created (Higgins & Green, 2011). Rothstein, Sutton, and Borenstein (2005) have suggested that funnel plots should play a role in the assessment of the presence of publication bias. They do this by allowing the researcher to identify patterns associated with bias (Rothstein et al, 2005). In a funnel plot distribution, the effect size distribution will symmetrically resemble an inverted funnel. The larger studies will be clustered at the apex. The apex of the funnel plot represents the summative effect size. The smaller studies should be dispersed around the base in a symmetrical pattern. If publication bias does exist, the funnel plot will be asymmetrical (Higgins & Green, 2011). In particular, the smaller studies will cluster on the right side of the funnel distribution rather than being equally distributed on both sides of the funnel pattern. Moderator analyses were also conducted to assess for publication bias.

RESULTS

Search Results

The searches yielded 9482 articles from seven databases (PsycINFO, ProQuest Dissertations & Theses, ERIC, PubMed, EMBASE, Scopus, and Google Scholar) – refer to Figure 1 for specific numbers associated with each database. There was one article identified through additional sources. Once duplicates were removed, 3941 articles were screened by title and abstract. Of these, 834 articles were screened by full text analysis. Twenty-eight of these studies met the inclusion criteria. Studies were included up to April 2019. See Figure 1.

Characteristics of Included Studies

Twenty-one published and seven unpublished studies met the inclusion criteria for the meta-analysis (See Table 1). Studies were published between 1989 and 2019. Participants' age across studies ranged between 3 and 85 years of age, with 17 of the studies focusing on child and adolescent populations and 11 examining adult populations. Gender varied throughout the studies, ranging from 0% to 100% female participants. Regarding clinical population of participants, one study examined each of schizophrenia, Alzheimer's disease (dementia), and substance abuse disorder. Three studies each examined attention deficit hyperactivity disorder, anxiety disorders, and reading disability. Five studies examined autism spectrum disorder and 11 studies examined trauma and PTSD symptoms. The majority of studies included in this meta-analysis had zero percent attrition (13 studies). The remaining studies had rates between 3.23% and 52%. Theoretical orientation utilized in each study varied considerably. An experiential approach was used in seven of the 29 studies. Six studies utilized a behavioural theoretical orientation. Three studies utilized a cognitive-behavioural therapy theoretical orientation. Mindfulness, attachment, play therapy, eye movement desensitization movement (EMDR-

Table 1. Characteristics of included studies

Study	Publication Type	Place of Study	*n*	Age Range (Years)	Identified Concern	Data Analysis	Theoretical orientation	Animal	Interventionist	Duration of Program	Form	Attrition (%)	% Female Total
Alfonso et al, 2015	Journal Article	United States	11	Not Avail.	Anxiety	Both[1]	CBT[2]	Horse	Psychologist	6 Weeks	Group	8.33	100
Balluerka, 2015	Journal Article	Spain	63	12-17	Trauma/ PTSD[3]	Pre/Post[4]	Attachment	Horse and Dog	Multiple[5]	12 Weeks	Combo[6]	5.97	38.31
Bass, Duchowny, & Llabre, 2009	Journal Article	United States	34	4-10	Autism	Both	Behavioural	Horse	Multiple	12 Weeks	Group	0	10.53
Becker, Rogers, & Burrows, 2017	Journal Article	United States	31	8-14	Autism	Both	Behavioural	Dog	Multiple	12 Weeks	Group	3.23	9.68
Burton, Qeadan, & Burge, 2019	Journal Article	United States	20	31-63	Trauma/ PTSD	Both	Experiential	Dog	Occupational Therapist	6 Weeks	Group	4.76	20
Contalbrigo et al, 2017	Journal Article	Italy	22	Not Avail.	Substance Abuse Disorder	Both	Experiential	Dog	Multiple	20 Weeks	Group	31.8	0
Dietz, 2012	Journal Article	United States	153	7-17	Trauma/ PTSD	Both	CBT and Stories	Dog	Multiple	12 Sessions	Group	0	93.46
Earles, 2015	Journal Article	United States	16	33-62	Trauma/ PTSD	Pre/Post	Mindfulness	Horse	Psychiatrist	6 weeks	Group	0	75.00
Fung & Leung, 2014	Journal Article	Hong Kong	10	7-10	Autism	Both	Play Therapy	Dog	Therapist NS	7 weeks	Individual	0	20
Henry, 2014	Dissertation	United States	21	18-54	Anxiety	Tx/Cont[7]	Mindfulness	Dog	Psychologist	6-9 weeks	Individual	19.23	71.43
Jang et al., 2015	Journal Article	Korea	20	6-13	ADHD	Pre/Post	Behavioural	Horse	Therapist NS	12 Weeks	Unspecified	9.09	5
Kemp et al., 2014	Journal Article	Australia	30	8-17	Trauma/ PTSD	Pre/Post	Experiential	Horse	Counsellor	9-10 Weeks	Group	0	100.00

Kruger, 2012	Dissertation	United States	15	7-17	Trauma/ PTSD	Pre/Post	Bilateral Stimulation	Horse	Multiple	6 Months	Combo	0	26.67
Le Roux, Swartz, & Swart, 2014	Journal Article	Africa	102	7-13	Reading Disability	Tx/Cont	Behavioural	Dog	Volunteers Trained by Author	10 Weeks	Individual	7.54	Not Avail.
McCullough, 2011	Dissertation	United States	11	10-18	Trauma/ PTSD	Pre/Post	Experiential	Horse	Multiple	6-8 Weeks	Group	8.33	45.45
Menna et al., 2016	Journal Article	Italy	30	62-85	Alzheimer's Disease	Both	Reality Orientation	Dog	Multiple	6 Months	Group	0	76.67
Mueller & McCullough, 2017	Journal Article	United States	54	Not Avail.	Trauma/ PTSD	Both	Experiential	Horse	Psychologist	12 Weeks	Group	20.58	16.67
Oh et al., 2018	Journal Article	Korea	34	Not Avail.	ADHD	Both	Psycho-exercise	Horse	Multiple	12 weeks	Group	5.88	8.82
Rector, 2016	Dissertation	United States	18	Not Avail.	Reading Disability	Both	Reading Strategies Training	Dog	Animal Volunteer	12 Weeks	Individual	5.56	Not Avail.
Redefer & Goodman, 1989	Journal Article	United States	12	5-10	Autism	Pre/Post	Behavioural	Dog	Psychologist	18 Sessions	Individual	0	25
Signal, 2013	Journal Article	Australia	14	19-50	Trauma/ PTSD	Pre/Post	Experiential	Horse	Counselors	9-10 Weeks	Group	0	100.00
Smith, 2010	Dissertation	United States	26	Not Avail.	Reading Disability	Both	Whole Word Reading	Dog	Dog Handler	6 Weeks	Individual	0	Not Avail.
Villalta-Gil et al., 2009	Journal Article	Spain	21	Not Avail.	Schizophrenia	Both	CBIPT[5]	Dog	Psychologist	25 Sessions	Group	0	Not Avail.
Welsh, 2009	Dissertation	United States	24	3-8	Autism	Pre/Post	Behavioural	Dog	Multiple	1 Session	Individual	0	12.5
Wharton et al., 2019	Journal Article	United States	26	Not Avail.	Trauma/ PTSD	Pre/Post	CBT	Horse	Psychologist	12 Weeks	Individual	7	22.23
Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014	Journal Article	United States	13	28-64	Trauma/ PTSD	Tx/Cont	Experiential	Horse	Multiple	8 Weeks	Group	7.14	100.00

Yoo et al., 2016	Journal Article	Korea	10	Not Avail.	ADHD	Pre/Post	Psycho-education	Horse	Multiple	12 Weeks	Unclear	52	10
Zents, 2017	Dissertation	United States	10	10-15	Anxiety	Tx/Cont	CBT	Dog	Multiple	9 Weeks	Group	0	30

[1] Note: Both = Data available with pre- versus post-intervention data and treatment versus control data
[2] CBT = Cognitive Behaviour Therapy
[3] PTSD = Post traumatic stress disorder
[4] Pre/Post – Data available with pre- versus post-intervention data
[5] Multiple = Multiple intervention providers
[6] Combo = Combination of individual and group therapy
[7]Tx/Cont = Data available with treatment versus control data

bilateral stimulation), reality orientation, psycho-exercise, psycho-education, reading strategies training, whole word reading, reading comprehension, cognitive-behavioural integrated psychological treatment, and a combination of cognitive-behavioural and social learning (by the use of social stories) were used by the remaining studies.

The majority of studies utilized a group format (16 of the 28). Two additional studies utilized a group format with segments of one-to-one animal assisted psychotherapy, while eight studies utilized an individual approach. In two studies it was unclear if they used a group or individual format. Duration and frequency of intervention varied. Average duration in each study varied from 1 session to 20 weeks including one outlier study that ran its program for a maximum of 6 months (26 weeks). The majority of interventions ran weekly or biweekly from 20 minutes to two and a half hours. Most interventions were run by multiple practitioners, though some were run solely by a psychologist, an occupational therapist, a psychiatrist, a non-specified therapist, a counsellor, volunteers, animal volunteers, or a dog handler.

Reliability. Interrater reliability was calculated for each variable in the coding system. Agreement was 100%.

Main Results

Ten meta-analyses were conducted examining the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on six different mental disorder categories. Pre-versus post-comparison and treatment versus control comparison analyses will be presented separately for overall findings, as well as for each mental disorder category. Pre- versus-post-comparison estimates are typically larger, as they employ a within-subjects design. A within-subjects design is more vulnerable to factors including maturation, placebo effects, and/or factors such as spontaneous remission which affect the pre-versus post-comparison (Gravetter & Forzano, 2012). Linden (2013)

additionally highlights the issue of regression to the mean. He notes that in a control group, subjects who score high on pre-test measures are more likely to score low on post-test measures. For studies that examine individuals with significant mental health symptoms, there is the potential that subjects have reduced symptoms simply due to a factor of time. An inter-correlation of .70 was assumed for pre-versus post-comparison analysis (Rosenthal, 1991).

All Symptom Measures. Twenty-five effect sizes (from 24 studies) were included in the pre- versus post-comparison analysis (Alfonso et al., 2015; Balluerka et al., 2015; Bass et al., 2009; Becker et al., 2017; Burton et al., 2019; Contralbrigo et al., 2017; Dietz et al., 2012; Earles et al., 2015; Fung & Leung, 2014; Jang et al., 2015; Kemp et al., 2014; Kruger, 2012; McCullough, 2011; Menna et al., 2016; Mueller & McCullough, 2017; Oh et al., 2018; Rector, 2017; Redefer & Goodman, 1989; Signal et al., 2013; Smith, 2010; Villalta-Gil et al., 2009; Welsh, 2009 [Group 1]; Welsh, 2009 [Group 2]; Wharton et al., 2019; Yoo et al., 2016). The results indicated a large effect size ($g = 0.91$, $p < .001$; Refer to Appendix A Figure 1 for individual effect size statistics. Refer to Appendix A Table 1 for main effect statistics).

Seventeen effect sizes were included in the treatment versus control comparison analysis (Alfonso et al., 2015; Bass et al., 2009; Becker et al., 2017; Burton et al., 2019; Contralbrigo et al., 2017; Dietz et al., 2012; Fung & Leung, 2014; Henry, 2014; Le Roux et al., 2014; Menna et al., 2016; Mueller & McCullough, 2017; Oh et al., 2018; Rector, 2017; Smith, 2010; Villalta-Gil et al., 2009; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014; Zents, 2017). Two effect sizes were quantified by measuring the difference of post-test scores between the treatment group and control group (Dietz et al., 2012; Le Roux et al., 2014). Fourteen effect sizes were quantified by comparing the mean change of the treatment group with the mean change of the control group (Alfonso et al., 2015; Bass et al., 2009; Becker et al., 2017; Burton et al., 2019; Contralbrigo et al., 2017; Fung

& Leung, 2014; Menna et al., 2016; Mueller & McCullough, 2017; Oh et al., 2018; Rector, 2017; Smith, 2010; Villalta-Gil et al., 2009; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014; Zents, 2017). The results indicated a large effect size ($g = 0.75$, $p < .001$; Refer to Appendix A Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix A Figure 2 for individual effect size statistics).

Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder Measures. Three studies reported on attention deficit hyperactivity disorder measures and their individual effect sizes were included in the pre- versus post-comparison analysis (Jang et al., 2015; Oh et al., 2018; Yoo et al. 2016). I calculated each effect size by measuring the difference of pre-intervention data to post-intervention data. The results indicated a large effect size ($g = 0.86$, $p < .001$; Refer to Appendix A Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix A Figure 3 for individual effect size statistics).

Reading Disability Measures. Three studies reported on reading disability measures. Two studies and their individual effect sizes were included in the pre- versus post-comparison analysis (Rector, 2016; Smith, 2010). Both effect sizes were calculated by measuring the difference of pre-intervention data to post-intervention data. The results indicated a large effect size ($g = 1.26$, $p = .001$; Refer to Appendix A Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix A Figure 4 for individual effect size statistics).

Three studies and their individual effect sizes were included in the treatment versus control comparison analysis (Le Roux et al., 2014; Rector, 2016; Smith, 2010). One effect size was quantified by measuring the difference of post-test scores between the treatment group and control group (Le Roux et al., 2014). Two effect sizes were quantified by comparing the mean change of the treatment group with the mean change of the control group (Rector, 2017; Smith, 2010). The results indicated a moderate effect size ($g = 0.62$, $p < .001$; Refer to Appendix A

Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix A Figure 5 for individual effect size statistics).

Anxiety Measures. Three studies reported on anxiety measures. These studies and their individual effect sizes were included in the treatment versus control comparison analysis (Alfonso et al. 2015; Henry, 2014; Zents, 2017). All three effect sizes were calculated by measuring the difference of treatment data to control data. The results indicated a large effect size ($g = 0.83$, $p = .03$; Refer to Appendix A Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix A Figure 6 for individual effect size statistics).

Autism Spectrum Disorder Measures. Five studies reported on autism spectrum disorder measures. Six effect sizes (from five studies) were included in the pre- versus post-comparison analysis (Bass et al. 2009; Becker et al. 2017; Fung & Leung, 2014; Redefer & Goodman, 1989; Welsh, 2009 [Group 1]; Welsh, 2009 [Group 2]). Each effect size was calculated by measuring the difference of pre-intervention data to post-intervention data. The results indicated a moderate effect size ($g = 0.58$, $p < .001$; Refer to Appendix A Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix A Figure 7 for individual effect size statistics).

Three studies and their individual effect sizes were included in the treatment versus control comparison analysis (Bass et al. 2009; Becker 2017; Fung & Leung, 2014). All three effect sizes were calculated by measuring the difference of treatment data to control data. The results indicated a moderate effect size ($g = 0.73$, $p < .001$; Refer to Appendix A Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix A Figure 8 for individual effect size statistics).

Trauma/Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder Measures. The trauma/Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder sub-meta-analysis was completed in this chapter as there were three additional studies were found post-publication of Chapter 4. Given that there were only eight studies in Chapter 4,

three additional studies constituted a significant increase in the literature base. Eleven studies reported on trauma/post-traumatic stress disorder measures. Ten studies and their effect sizes were included in the pre- versus post-comparison analysis (Ballureka et al. 2015; Burton et al., 2019; Dietz et al., 2012; Earles et al., 2015; Kemp et al., 2014; Kruger, 2012; McCullough, 2011; Mueller & McCullough, 2017; Signal et al., 2013; Wharton et al., 2019). Each effect size was calculated by measuring the difference of pre-intervention data to post-intervention data. The results indicated a large effect size ($g = 0.92$, $p < .001$). Refer to Appendix A Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix A Figure 9 for individual effect size statistics.

Four studies and their effect sizes were included in the treatment versus control comparison analysis. Three effect sizes were calculated by measuring the difference of treatment data to control data (Burton et al., 2019; Mueller & McCullough, 2017; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014). One effect size was calculated by measuring the difference of post-test scores between the treatment group and control group (Dietz et al., 2012). The results indicated a moderate effect size ($g = 0.44$, $p < .001$; Refer to Appendix A Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix A Figure 10 for individual effect size statistics).

Heterogeneity

Heterogeneity, represented by Q_T, is a measure that represents the degree to which each study's effect size varies within the distribution of effect sizes (Borenstein, et at. 2009). In other words, the Q_T statistic is a measure of the differences among studies. This allows a researcher to determine whether or not the studies included in the meta-analysis have unaccounted variance. This statistic allows the researcher to determine whether individual characteristics inherent in each study are moderating the effect in addition to the assumption of random error. The I^2

statistic measures the proportion of variance that is due real differences or due to characteristics inherent to each study.

All Symptom Measures. After testing for heterogeneity among the studies that utilized a pre- versus post-comparison, the results suggest that the pre- versus post-comparisons studies are heterogeneous ($Q = 265.20$, $p < .001$). $I^2 = 90.95\%$, suggesting that almost all of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics. As noted above, this meta-analysis utilized a random effects model. This was done as it was presumed that the studies included in the analysis did not share a common effect size, or in other words, meaning the true effect size will vary from study to study. A forest plot was created to visually inspect the dispersion of effect sizes and identify any observable outliers which were defined as studies with a standardized residual greater than 1.96 (see Appendix A Figure 1). Among the pre- versus post-comparison effect sizes, four studies were identified as outliers (Fung et al. 2014; Menna et al., 2016; Redefer & Goodman, 1989; Wharton et al., 2019).

Similarly, heterogeneity for the treatment versus control group comparison was statistically significant ($Q = 75.87$, $p < .001$). $I^2 = 78.91\%$, suggesting that almost all of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics. Among the treatment versus control comparison effect sizes, two studies were identified as outliers in the forest plot (see Appendix A Figure 2 - Fung et al. 2014; Menna et al., 2016).

Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder Measures. After testing for heterogeneity among the studies that utilized attention deficit hyperactivity disorder measures, the results suggest that the pre- versus post-comparisons studies were not statistically significantly heterogeneous ($Q = 2.58$, $p = .28$). The lack of significant findings does not necessarily confirm a lack of heterogeneity. It is important to note there were far fewer effect sizes included in this

analysis ($k = 3$). The power of the Q_T statistic is low when there is a small number of studies included in the analysis (Higgins, et al., 2003). This indicates that when k is small, the Q_T statistic should be interpreted cautiously. When there is no heterogeneity present, the use of a random effects model is statistically equivalent to the use of a fixed effect model. Therefore, the use of a random effects model in this analysis was ideal. The I^2 statistic is much less vulnerable to low power. The I^2 statistic = 22.50%, suggesting that slightly under a quarter of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics. The forest plot was not examined as there were only three studies included in this analysis.

Reading Disability Measures. After testing for heterogeneity among the studies that utilized reading disability measures, the results suggest that the pre- versus post-comparisons studies are heterogeneous ($Q = 5.80$, $p = .02$). The I^2 statistic = 82.77%, suggesting that almost all of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics. The forest plot was not examined as there were only three studies included in this analysis.

After testing for heterogeneity among the studies that utilized reading disability measures, the results suggest that the treatment versus control comparisons studies were not statistically significantly heterogeneous ($Q = 0.18$, $p = .92$). As noted above, the Q statistic is particularly vulnerable to detection of homogeneity in small sample sizes, and using the I^2 statistic provides a much more robust interpretation. The I^2 statistic was < 0.001% suggesting that none of the variance was due to study characteristics. The forest plot was not examined as there were only two studies included in this analysis.

Anxiety Measures. After testing for heterogeneity among the studies that utilized anxiety measures, the results suggest that the treatment versus control comparisons studies were not statistically significant heterogeneous ($Q = 4.28$, $p = .12$). The I^2 statistic = 53.31%, suggesting

that over half of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics. The forest plot was not examined as there were only three studies included in this analysis.

Autism Spectrum Disorder Measures. After testing for heterogeneity among the studies that utilized Autism Spectrum Disorder measures, the results suggest that the pre- versus post-comparisons studies are statistically significantly heterogeneous ($Q = 33.24$, $p < .001$). The I^2 statistic = 84.96%, suggesting that almost all of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics. Among the pre- versus post-comparison effect sizes, two studies were identified as outliers by the forest plot (see Appendix A Figure 7 – Fung & Leung, 2014; Redefer & Goodman, 1989)

After testing for heterogeneity among the studies that utilized Autism Spectrum Disorder measures, the results suggest that the treatment versus control comparisons studies were not statistically significant heterogeneous ($Q = 2.42$, $p = .30$). The I^2 statistic = 17.24%, suggesting that very little of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics. The forest plot was not examined as there were only three studies included in this analysis.

Trauma/Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder Measures. After testing for heterogeneity among the pre-versus post intervention comparison studies that utilized trauma/Post-traumatic Stress Disorder measures, the results suggested moderator variables may partially be responsible for the distribution of effect sizes ($Q = 80.79$, $p < .001$). This suggests that the pre- versus post-comparisons studies are statistically significantly heterogeneous. The I^2 statistic = 88.86%, suggesting that almost all of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics. Among the pre- versus post-comparison effect sizes, two studies were identified as outliers in the forest plot (see Appendix A Figure 9 - Kemp et al., 2014; Wharton et al., 2019).

After testing for heterogeneity among the treatment versus control comparison studies that utilized trauma/Post-traumatic Stress Disorder measures, the results suggest that the treatment versus control comparisons studies were not statistically significant heterogeneous ($Q = 2.15$, $p = .54$). The I^2 statistic < 0.001%, suggesting that none of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics. Among the treatment versus control comparison effect sizes, no studies were identified as outliers in the forest plot (see Appendix A Figure 10).

Moderator Analyses

Moderator analyses were only conducted for variables that had four or more studies that provided data on that variable.

All Symptom Measures. There were 25 moderator analyses conducted in total for the pre- versus post-comparison analysis. See Appendix A Table 2 for the statistics for all of the moderator analyses and Appendix A Table 3 for the studies that were included in each moderator analysis.

The graph of each moderator analysis was visually examined to determine the presence of outliers and to assess if a curvilinear relationship provided a better explanation for the data. No graphs indicated a curvilinear relationship. There were 11 moderator analyses were statistically significant.

Bibliographic Variables. Studies conducted in Hong Kong were associated with a larger effect (Appendix A Figure 11 and Appendix A Table 4).

Sample Characteristics. Studies that examined Alzheimer's Disease, and reading disabilities were associated with a larger effect (Appendix A Figure 12 and Appendix A Table 5). When there was a greater percentage of women in the total sample and in the treatment group there was an associated larger effect (Appendix A Figure 13 and Appendix A Figure 14).

Further, when the mean age increased in the total sample there was an associated larger effect (Appendix A Figure 15).

Methodological Characteristics. Studies that were conducted utilizing a Reality Orientation or Play Therapy theoretical orientation were associated with a larger effect (Appendix A Figure 16 and Appendix A Table 6). For interventions that conducted treatment fidelity checks (Appendix A Figure 17 and Appendix A Table 7) or when the treatment was manualized, this was associated with a larger effect (Appendix A Figure 18 and Appendix A Table 8).

Characteristics of the Intervention. When interventions were provided three times weekly (tri-weekly), the effect of the intervention was greater than when it was provided biweekly, weekly or once (Appendix A Figure 19 and Appendix A Table 9). When the duration of each session decreased, there was an associated greater effect (Appendix A Figure 20). Further, when participants did not participate in additional therapy, the effect of the intervention was greater (Appendix A Figure 21 and Appendix A Table 10).

There were 25 moderator analyses conducted in total for the treatment versus control comparison analysis. See Appendix A Table 11 for the statistics for all of the moderator analyses and Appendix A Table 12 for the studies that were included in each moderator analysis. The graph of each moderator analysis was visually examined to determine the presence of outliers and to assess if a curvilinear relationship provided a better explanation for the data. No graphs indicated a curvilinear relationship. There were 7 moderator analyses that were statistically significant.

Bibliographic Variables. Studies conducted in Italy and Hong Kong were associated with a larger effect (Appendix A Figure 22 and Appendix A Table 13).

Sample Characteristics. The study that examined Alzheimer's disease was associated with a larger effect (Appendix A Figure 23and Appendix A Table 14). Additionally, as the mean age increased in the total sample/treatment goup/comparison group the effect increased (Appendix A Figure 24, Appendix A Figure 25, Appendix A Figure 26).

Methodological Characteristics. Studies that utilized humanistic and reality orientation theoretical orientations were associated with a larger effect (Appendix A Figure 27 and Appendix A Table 15).

Characteristics of the Intervention. The study that lasted 6 months was associated with a greater effect (Appendix A Figure 28).

Attention Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder Measures. No moderators were conducted for the pre-versus post-comparison analysis as only three studies were included in the main analysis.

Reading Disorder Measures. No moderators were conducted for the pre-versus post-comparison analysis as only three studies were included in the main analysis. Further, no moderators were conducted for the treatment versus control comparison analysis as only two studies were included in the main analysis.

Anxiety Measures. No moderators were conducted for the treatment versus control comparison analysis as only three studies were included in the main analysis.

Autism Measures. There were 23 moderator analyses conducted in total for the pre-versus post-comparison analysis for autism measures. See Appendix A Table 16 for the statistics for all of the moderator analyses and Appendix A Table 17 for the studies that were included in each moderator analysis. The graph of each moderator analysis was visually examined to determine the presence of outliers and to assess if a curvilinear relationship provided a better

explanation for the data. No graphs indicated a curvilinear relationship. There were 7 moderator analyses that were statistically significant.

Bibliographic Variables. Studies published earlier were associated with a larger effect (Appendix A Figure 29).

Sample Characteristics. When there was greater percentage of women in the total sample there was an associated larger effect (Appendix A Figure 30).

Methodological Characteristics. For interventions that conducted treatment fidelity checks (Appendix A Figure 31 and Appendix A Table 18) or when the treatment was manualized (Appendix A Figure 32 and Appendix A Table 19), this was associated with a larger effect.

Characteristics of the Intervention. When the total contact for participants decreased, it was associated with a greater effect (Appendix A Figure 33). When the provider of the intervention was a therapist, the effect of the intervention was greater (Appendix A Figure 34 and Appendix A Table 20). Further, when that provider's education level was a Master's degree, it was associated with a larger effect (Appendix A Figure 35 and Appendix A Table 21).

No moderators were conducted for the treatment versus control analysis as only three studies were included in the main analysis.

Trauma/Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder Measures. There were 23 moderator analyses conducted in total for the pre- versus post-comparison analysis. See Appendix A Table 22 for the statistics for all of the moderator analyses and Appendix A Table 23 for the studies that were included in each moderator analysis. The graph of each moderator analysis was visually examined to determine the presence of outliers and to assess if a curvilinear relationship provided a better explanation for the data. There were six moderator analyses that were statistically significant.

Bibliographic Variables. Studies conducted in Australia were associated with a larger effect (Appendix A Figure 36 and Appendix A Table 24).

Sample Characteristics. When there was a greater percentage of women in the total sample there was an associated larger effect (Appendix A Figure 37). Finally, as age increased in the total sample, there was an associated larger effect (Appendix A Figure 38).

Methodological Characteristics. When treatment fidelity was measured, the effect was larger (Appendix A Figure 39 and Appendix A Table 25).

Characteristics of the Intervention. Interventions that were provided in an individual format were found to be more efficacious than interventions that were provided in both group and combination format (Appendix A Figure 40 and Appendix A Table 26). Finally, providers that had education other than a Masters, PhD, or unspecified were associated with interventions that had a greater effect (Appendix A Figure 41 and Appendix A Table 27).

There were eight moderator analyses conducted in total for the treatment versus control comparison analysis. See Appendix A Table 28 for the statistics for all of the moderator analyses. All four studies included in the primary analysis were included in each moderator analysis. None of the moderator analyses were statistically significant.

Publication Bias

Funnel plots were created to visually detect the presence of publication bias among the sample of studies (see Figures 2-6). By reviewing the funnel plots generated by the data for the pre-versus post-comparison analysis all measures, publication bias does seem to be evident (Figure 2). The moderator analyses contradicted this finding, noting no significant differences between published and unpublished studies. Publication bias does not seem to be present in the funnel plots for the treatment versus control comparison analysis all measures (Figure 3), the

pre-versus post-comparison analysis autism measures (Figure 4), the pre-versus post-comparison analysis trauma/PTSD measures (Figure 5), nor the treatment versus control comparison analysis trauma/PTSD measures (Figure 6). The moderator analyses for each comparison analysis echo the finding that publication bias was not present.

Figure 2. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size funnel plot – all measures.

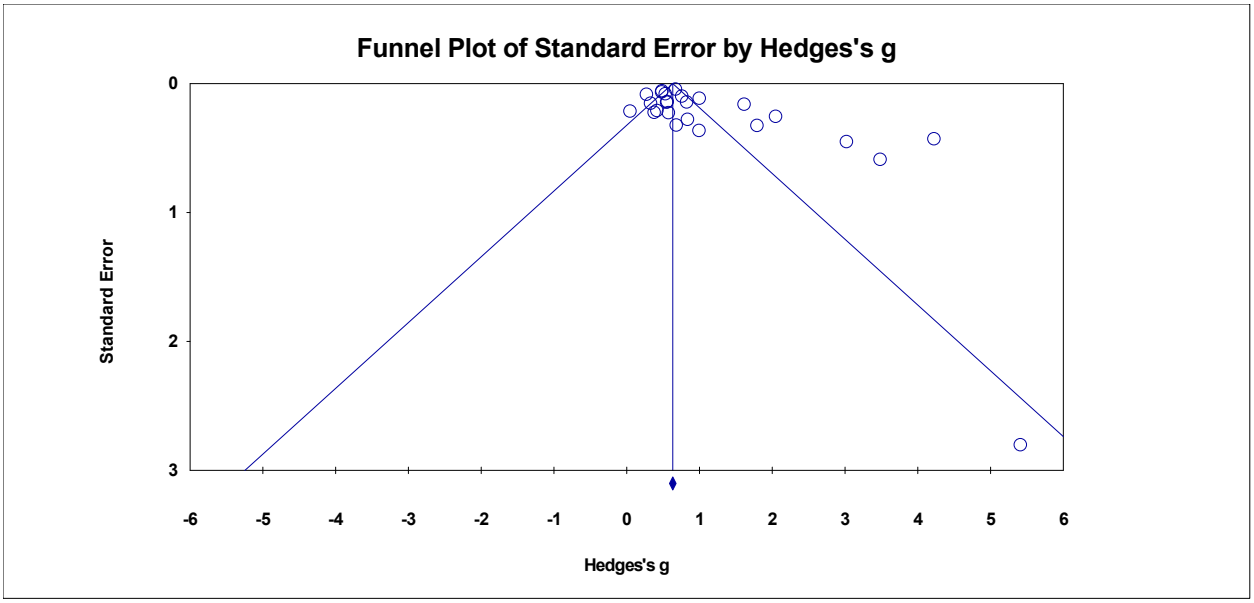


Figure 3. Treatment versus control effect size funnel plot – for all measures.

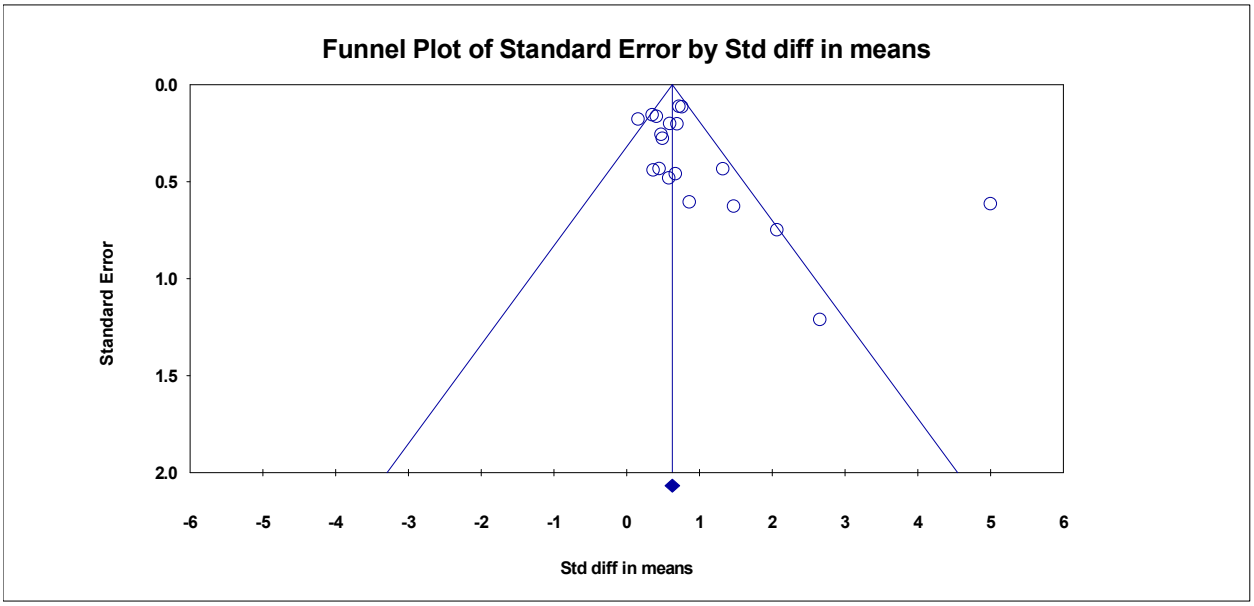


Figure 4. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size funnel plot – autism measures.

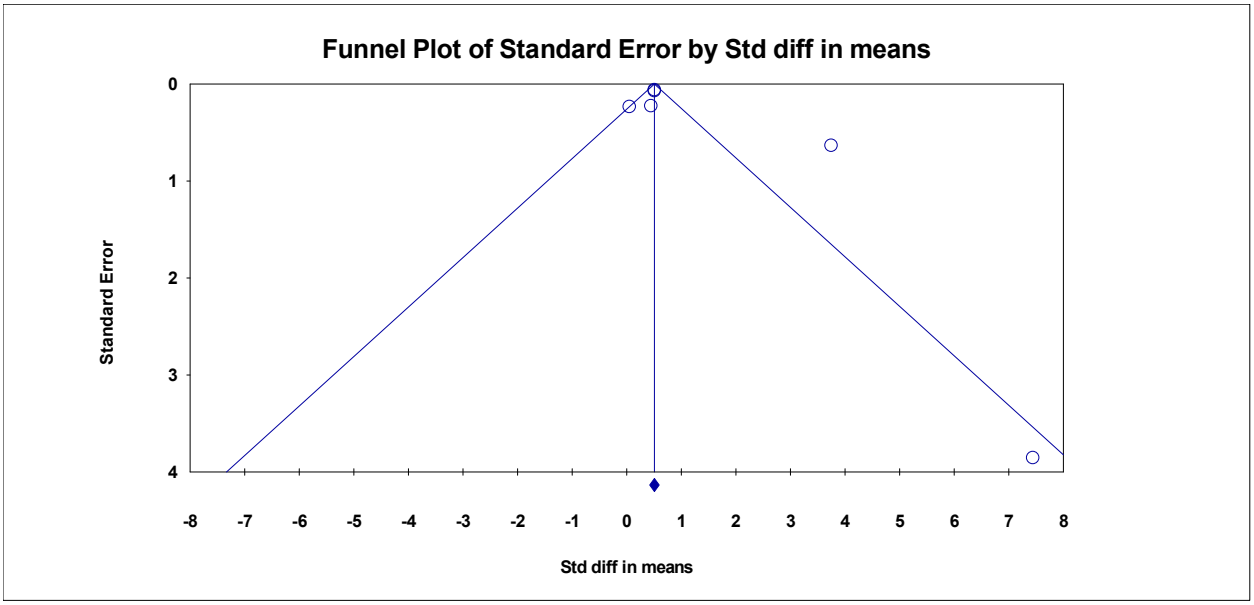


Figure 5. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size funnel plot – trauma/PTSD measures.

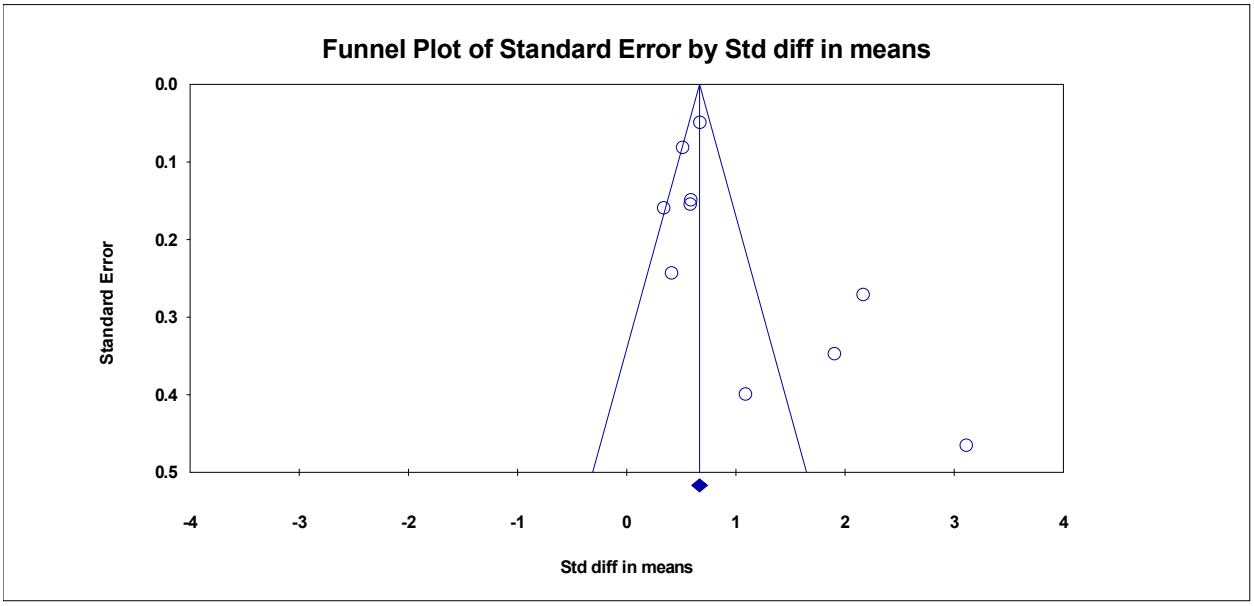
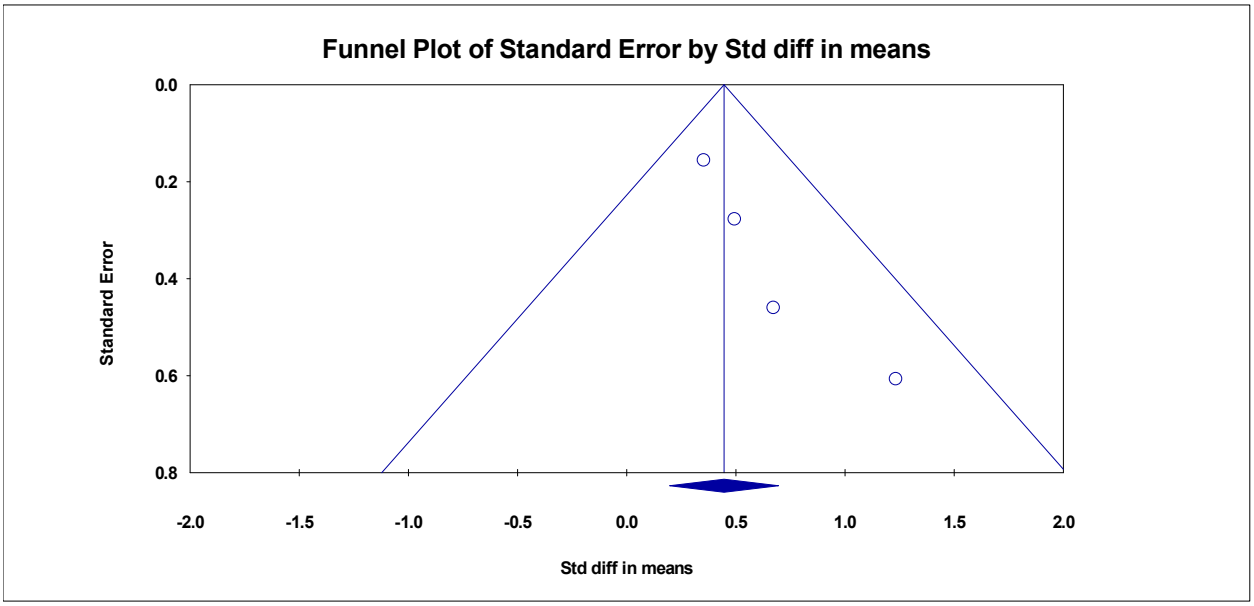


Figure 6. Treatment versus control comparison effect size funnel plot – trauma/PTSD measures.



Due to the limited number of studies included in the primary analysis, funnel plots and moderator analyses were unable to be produced for: pre-versus post-control comparison attention deficit hyperactivity disorder measures**,** pre-versus post-comparison analysis reading disorder measures**,** treatment versus control comparison reading disorder measures, treatment versus control comparison anxiety measures, or treatment versus control comparison autism measures.

DISCUSSION

Overall, this study found that animal-assisted psychotherapy programs are efficacious in decreasing mental health disorder symptoms, finding a moderate to large effect for both pre-versus post-comparison and treatment versus control comparison data. Additionally, I found a large effect for pre-versus post intervention comparisons for attention deficit hyperactivity disorder, reading disability, autism, and trauma/PTSD. I further found a large effect for treatment versus control comparisons for reading disability, and autism measures. A moderate effect was found for the treatment versus control comparison for trauma/PTSD. These results are consistent

with the animal-assisted therapy literature base. Nimer and Lundahl (2007) found that animal assisted therapies had a moderate effect on decreasing mental health symptoms. A systematic review of randomized control trials by Maujean, Pepping, and Kendall (2015) found that animal-assisted interventions were beneficial for wide range of individuals. The inter-rater agreement was 100%.

The majority of the moderator analyses were non-significant. This is likely due to low power in the analyses as a result of a small number of included studies. That said, there were several moderators that were statistically significant. With regards to bibliographic characteristics there were two moderators that were statistically significant. 'Place of study' was statistically significant in three out of the five comparison analyses (pre-versus post-comparison all measures, treatment versus control comparison all measures, and pre-versus post-comparison trauma/PTSD measures). With regards to the comparisons for all measures, the study conducted by Fung and Leung (2014) in Hong Kong was associated with the largest effect. With regards to the comparisons for trauma/PTSD, studies conducted in Australia were associated with the largest effects (Kemp et al., 2014; Signal et al., 2013). However, it is important to note that both the study by Kemp et al. (2014) and by Signal et al. (2013) utilized the same facility and therapy protocol with the same researchers. This suggests that perhaps there was a unique element of their program that potentially augmented their results. Additionally, the characteristic 'study year' (pre-versus post intervention comparison for Autism measures) found that studies published later were associated with a larger effect.

There were two general sample characteristics that were found to be associated with a larger intervention effect – percentage of women and age. 'Percentage of women in the total sample' was statistically significant in three of the five comparison analyses (pre-versus post-

comparison all measures, pre-versus post- comparison autism measures, pre-versus post-comparison trauma/PTSD measures). As the percentage of women in the total sample increased, there was an associated larger effect. This moderator was also associated with the studies conducted by Fung and Leung (2014), Kemp et al. (2014), and Signal et al. (2013). Additionally, in the pre-versus post intervention comparison for all measures, when the 'percent female in treatment group' increased, there was an associated larger effect. It may be that women respond to treatment more than men do. Age played a significant factor in the moderator analyses as well. As 'age in the total sample' increased there was an associated larger effect in three of the five comparison analyses (pre-versus post-comparison all measures, treatment versus control comparison all measures, pre-versus post-comparison trauma/PTSD measures). This moderator was associated with the studies conducted by Signal et al. (2014) and Wharton et al. (2019). It is possible that older populations are more responsive to treatment than younger populations. Further, in the treatment versus control intervention comparison for all measures, as both 'mean age of the treatment sample' and 'mean age of the comparison sample' increased, there was an associated larger effect. Menna et al. (2016) appeared to significantly pull the significance of the moderator analysis as their calculated effect was very large (4.23) and the mean age of their participants ranged from 75.0-75.95 years of age.

Several methodological characteristics were found to moderate the intervention effect. When 'treatment fidelity' was measured it was found to be a statistically significant moderator in three of the five comparison analyses (pre-versus post-comparison all measures, pre-versus post-comparison autism measures, and pre-versus post-comparison trauma/PTSD measures). When the treatment was manualized, there was an associated larger effect (pre-versus post-comparison analysis for all measures and pre-versus post-comparison analysis for autism). In other words,

treatments that assess if the treatment is being provided in a standardized manner and treatments that are standardized have larger effects than treatments that do not. 'Type of disorder', and 'theoretical orientation' moderated the effect of the intervention (pre-versus post-comparison all measures and treatment versus control comparison all measures). The study by Menna et al. (2016) was associated with the larger effects in each of these moderator analyses. The Menna et al. study examined Alzheimer's disease (and the results of the mean Mini Mental State Examination), and used a reality orientation theoretical orientation. As noted above, there are several characteristics that are associated with the study by Menna et al. (2016). It is likely that it is their protocol that produced a large effect (and resulted in these moderator analyses being significant). When participants did not participate in other therapy ('other therapy' - pre-versus post intervention comparison for all measures), this was associated with larger effects. It is possible that the other therapies were targeting other symptoms versus the target of the animal-assisted psychotherapy, which would place a dual focus on the individual to improve global symptoms versus symptoms of a single disorder. Additionally, when treatments had lower total contact or in other words, when the treatment course was shorter ('total contact for participants' - pre-versus post intervention comparison for Autism measures), there was an associated larger effect. It is important to note that the studies that had a shorter treatment course were the studies that reported large individual effect size calculations – Redefer and Goodman (1989) with a Hedge's $g = 3.486$ and an intervention course of six hours and Fung and Leung (2014) with a Hedge's $g = 5.414$ and and intervention course of 6.67 hours. It is likely that there is something unique about these two interventions which promoted such a large effect size. Fung and Leung (2014) additionally ran an intervention that was run by a therapist as opposed to a psychologist, or other ('provider of intervention' - pre-versus post intervention comparison for autism

measures). As such, interventions that were run by a therapist as opposed to a psychologist, or other were associated with larger effects. Furthermore, the 'education of the provider' was also associated with a larger effect when the education was a master's degree versus a smaller effect with other types of education, such as a PhD, or other training (pre-versus post-comparison autism measures and the pre-versus post-comparison trauma/PTSD measures). It is important to note that while the animal handler is a focus at times in the animal-assisted therapy literature, due to the lack of available data, this variable (moderator) was not analyzed.

Finally, there were several characteristics of the intervention that moderated the intervention effects. When interventions were provided three times weekly (tri-weekly) the effect of the intervention was greater versus bi-weekly, weekly, or one session only, and shorter sessions were associated with larger effects (pre-versus post intervention comparison for all measures). Further, the duration of intervention moderator was statistically significant and found that longer interventions were associated with larger effects (treatment versus control intervention comparison for all measures). Interventions provided more frequently, over a longer period of time have a greater effect than interventions that are provided less frequently over a shorter course. It is possible that the frequent therapy contact allows for greater knowledge transmission and therapeutic effect, as would a longer course of therapy. Lastly, 'style of intervention' was a significant moderator, where interventions that were provided in a group format, were found to be associated with a larger effect (pre-versus post intervention comparison for trauma/PTSD measures). Group therapy benefits have been widely documented (Yalom & Leszcz, 2005).

This meta-analysis found that whether or not a study was published ('type of publication') did not moderate the effect. Type of 'recruitment' did not appear to moderate the

effect, nor did a study's attrition rate ('attrition'). Additionally, conducting therapy outdoors versus indoors ('environment') did not moderate the effect. Further, it appears that incorporating different species did not moderate the effect. Finally, utilizing a randomized control trial study design ('RCT?'), or utilizing a random sample versus a convenience sample ('sample characteristic') did not moderate the effect of the intervention.

These findings together potentially suggest that animal-assisted psychotherapy programs could recruit from anywhere, conduct the study indoors or outdoors, with either dogs or horses without any reduction in efficacy. Additionally, randomized control trials did not diminish the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy, as would be expected. This has powerful implications regarding cost of intervention. It suggests that if cost is a factor, a less costly animal could be utilized in a less costly location. However, as noted above, the results of this meta-analysis must be taken tentatively given the small body of research.

Limitations

This study presented a number of limitations. First, there were a limited number of studies included. One factor that led to the limited number of studies was the inclusion criterion. Specifically, the criterion that studies must utilize a psychotherapeutic intervention, as opposed to any activity that an animal might be a part of, such as grooming the animal. In this study, over 800 studies were assessed and 302 were excluded as they did not utilize animals within a psychotherapeutic intervention. We know that animals in therapy are beneficial. Research regarding physiology, emotional states, and well-being, all support this (Friedmann, Katcher, Thomas, Lynch, & Messent, 1983; Zilcha-Mano, Mukulincer, & Shaver, 2011). However, it is important to continue to explore and identify what aspects of therapy are essential for therapeutic benefit. If animals utilized within a psychotherapeutic context are equally as effective as animals

simply within the same room, financial resources (such as training costs) could be allocated elsewhere. An additional 72 studies were excluded as they did not report on mental health measures (e.g., only reporting on wellbeing statistics, self-esteem), and 65 studies were excluded as they did not report on a specific mental disorder population.

A second factor that led to the limited number of studies was the overwhelming lack of quantitative research available. Ninety-three studies were excluded as they only presented qualitative data. Ninety studies conducted literary reviews on animal-assisted therapy. Program proposals/descriptions/guidelines (n = 29), systematic reviews/meta-analyses (n = 14), and studies with two or fewer subjects (n = 42) also fell into this category. In total, 178 studies were excluded for not including quantitative data amenable to meta-analysis. It appears that there is more literature reviewing animal-assisted interventions than there is primary research.

A third issue that is apparent in animal-assisted psychotherapy research is the lack of reporting standards. A small number of studies (n = 7) were excluded from analysis as they did not provide quantitative data amenable to be utilized by meta-analysis. The Journal Article Reporting Standards (JARS) was created by the American Psychological Association as a method to standardize information provided in journal articles (American Psychological Association, 2019 November). They suggest reporting effect size data to allow for secondary analysis. Had these articles included such statistics, they would have been eligible to be included in this meta-analysis.

There were several limitations with regards to the moderator analyses. The majority of moderator analyses run for the differing analyses ran with all studies included. However, there were several moderator analyses that were unable to be run due to lack of available data. For example, some moderators could not be calculated due to collinearity. Additionally, some

moderator analyses could not be conducted due to the lack of studies included in: the pre-versus post-comparison analysis attention deficit hyperactivity disorder measures ($k = 3$); the pre-versus post-comparison analysis reading disorder measures ($k = 2$), the treatment versus control comparison analysis reading disorder measures ($k = 3$), the treatment versus control comparison analysis anxiety disorder measures ($k = 3$), and the treatment versus control comparison analysis autism disorder measures ($k = 3$). Therefore, I am unable to conclude whether or not any characteristics moderate the effect for the above analyses, and therefore am limited in the general conclusions I can draw regarding the efficacy of animal-assisted therapy.

Another issue concerning the moderator analyses concerns Type I and Type II error. Type I error is when a researcher concludes there is an effect when in fact there is no effect. Type II error is when a researcher concludes that there is not an effect when there is in fact an effect. Type I and Type II error are inversely related, as Type I error decreases, Type II error increases. Due to the sheer number of moderator analyses that were run, there is a heightened potential that Type I error is present. There exist statistical corrections, such as the Bonferroni correction, which aim to reduce the potential of Type 1 error. However, these were not utilized given the small number of studies included in this meta-analysis. Furthermore, these corrections are not commonly used in meta-analysis. Specific *p*-values have been provided in the appropriate tables, however, for interested readers. A small number of studies already reduces power to detect an effect. An increase in Type II error would further reduce the power in this study and was thus opted against.

A final liminitation with regards to the moderator analyses concerns the traditional definition of male and female. All studies included in this meta-analysis included a male/female dichotomy. As such, the conclusions of this research are limited to such.

A final liminitation with regards to the moderator analyses concerns the traditional definition of male and female. All studies included in this meta-analysis included a male/female dichotomy. As such, the conclusions of this research are limited to such.

Implications

This meta-analysis has several practical implications. It suggests that animal-assisted psychotherapy reduces mental disorder symptoms. It additionally suggests that animal-assisted psychotherapy reduces the symptoms associated with attention deficit hyperactivity disorder, anxiety disorders, autism disorder, and trauma/PTSD specifically. I found that there are characteristics that will enhance the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy. Moderators that were significant for more than one analysis were that animal-assisted therapy is more effective for women, on older populations, and when treatment fidelity is measured. I also found that there were characteristics that did not enhance animal-assisted therapy, specifically how subjects are recruited, the physical environment that the study was conducted in, and the species of animal employed. However, due to the small body of research, this conclusion is tentative at best. More research must be conducted.

Future Directions

What has been apparent in conducting this meta-analysis is the lack of studies that are published that investigate animal-assisted psychotherapy and its effect on mental disorders. Most of the research currently available utilizes less rigorous methodology (such as animal-assisted activities), with either a healthy population, an “at-risk” population, or a medical population (such as patients with cancer). This meta-analysis has brought to light the sheer lack of studies that examine the effect of incorporating an animal in directed goal-orientated therapy. Nimer and Lundhal (2007) examined animal-assisted therapy and found moderate effect sizes for changes in

autism spectrum behaviors (d = 0.72), wellbeing indicators (d = 0.39), behavioral indicators (d = 0.51), and medical indicators (d = 0.59). Chitic, Rusu, and Szamoskozi (2012) examined animal-assisted therapy and found a large effect size of d = 0.79. Virues-Ortega, et al (2010) examined animal-assisted therapy and found a large effect size of d = 1.06. As my meta-analysis also found moderate to large effect size estimates, this paper gives evidence that incorporating animals in directed goal-orientated therapy is as beneficial as having an animal present in the therapy environment. Further, this study generally found large effect size estimates with pre-versus post-comparison data as well as treatment versus control data. As treatment versus control comparison data is likely to be more accurate as it removes confounding factors, I can provide a cautious conclusion about animal-assisted psychotherapy and its effectiveness at treatment of mental disorders. Given the small size of this meta-analysis, future research should focus on developing the body of primary research.

A second area of focus for future meta-analyses would be to continue to examine moderator variables. Some moderators were only significant in one comparison analysis where others were significant in multiple analyses. It would be important to assess if which if any variables are more "universal" and moderate the effects for animal-assisted psychotherapy applied to any mental disorder, and if any variables are "specific" and only moderate animal-assisted psychotherapy for certain mental disorders. When more data is available, it will be important to reassess this meta-analysis and to re-conduct the moderator analyses to see if the trends hold true in larger samples.

References

References denoted with an * refers to studies included in the meta-analysis

*Alfonso, S. V., Alfonso, L. A. Llabre, M. M. & Fernadez I. F. (2015). Project stride: An equine-assisted intervention to reduce symptoms of social anxiety in young women. *Explore, 11,* 461-467.

American Psychological Association (2019 November). *Quantitative Research Design (JARS–Quant).* Retrieved from https://apastyle.apa.org/jars/quantitative

Bakker, A., Cai, J., English, L., Kaiser, G., Mesa, V., & Van Dooren, W. (2019). Beyond small, medium, or large: points of consideration when interpreting effect sizes. *Educational Studies in Math, 102,* 1–8. DOI: 10.1007/s10649-019-09908-4

*Balluerka, N., Muela, A., Amiano, N., & Caldentey, M. A. (2015). Promoting psychosocial adaptation of youths in residential care through animal-assisted psychotherapy. *Child Abuse & Neglect, 50,* 193-205.

*Bass, M. M., Duchowny. C. A., & Llabre, M. M. (2009). The effect of therapeutic horseback riding on social functioning in children with Autism. *Journal of Autism and Developmental Disorders, 39,* 1261–1267 DOI 10.1007/s10803-009-0734-3

* Becker, J. L., Rogers, E. C., & Burrows, B. (2017) Animal-assisted social skills training for children with autism spectrum disorders, *Anthrozoös, 30(2),* 307-326, DOI: 10.1080/08927936.2017.1311055

Borenstein, M., Hedges, L. V., Higgins, J. P. T., & Rothstein H. R. (2009). *Introduction to Meta-analysis*. Chichester: John Wiley & Sons.

Borenstein, M., Hedges, L. V., Higgins, J. P. T., & Rothstein H. (2015). *Regression in Meta-Analysis.* Available from: https://www.meta-analysis.com/pages/cma_manual.php

* Burton, L. E., Qeadan, F., & Burge, M. R. (2019). Efficacy of equine-assisted psychotherapy in veterans with posttraumatic stress disorder. *Journal of Integrative medicine, 17,* 14-19 DOI: 10.1016/j.joim.2018.11.001

Canadian Mental Health Association. (2017, July 05). *Mental Illness.* Retrieved from: http://www.cmha.ca/mental_health/mental-illness/#.WU0kplXyuiQ

Canestaro, W. J. (2017). Publication bias: Assessment and impact. *Dissertation.*

Cheung, A. C., & Slavin, R. E. (2016). How methodological features affect effect sizes in education. *Educational Researcher, 45(5),* 283–292.

Chitic, V., Rusu, A. S., & Szamoskozi, S. (2012). The effects of animal assisted therapy on communication and social skills: A meta-analysis. *Transylvanian Journal of Psychology, 13,* 1-17

* Contalbrigo, L., De Santis, M., Tonson, M., Montanaro, M., Farina, L., Costa, A., & Alfonso Nava, F. (2017). The efficacy of dog assisted therapy in detained drug users: A pilot study in an Italian attenuated custody institute. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health, 14,* 683-699. doi:10.3390/ijerph14070683

Decullier, E. (2005). Rapid response: What is publication bias? *BMJ, 331,* 433. DOI: 10.1136/bmj.38478.497164.F7

*Dietz, T. J., Davis, D., & Pennings, J. (2012). Evaluating animal-assisted therapy in group treatment for child sexual abuse. *Journal of Child Sexual Abuse, 21(6)*, 665-683. doi: 10.1080/10538712.2012.726700.

*Earles, L. J., Vernon, L. L., & Yetz, J. P. (2015). Equine-assisted therapy for anxiety and posttraumatic stress symptoms. *Journal of Traumatic Stress, 28(2)*, 149-152. doi: 10.1002/jts.21990

Equine Assisted Growth and Learning Association, Inc. [EAGALA] (2012). Fundamentals of EAGALA model practice training manual: Equine assisted psychotherapy and learning certification program (7th ed.). Santaquin, UT.

Field, A. P. (2013). *Discovering Statistics using SPSS: And Sex and Drugs And Rock 'n' Roll (4th Edition).* London: Sage.

Friedmann, E., Katcher, A. H., Thomas, S. A., Lynch, J. J., & Messent, P. R. (1983). Social Interaction and Blood Pressure: Influence of Animal Companions. *The Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease, 171,* 461-465. doi: 10.1097/00005053-198308000-00002

* Fung., S. C., & Leung, A. S. M. (2014). Pilot study investigating the role of therapy dogs in facilitating social interaction among children with autism. *Journal of Contemporary Psychotherapy, 44,* 253–262.

Germain, S. M., Wilkie, K. D., Milbourne, V. M. K., &Theule, J. (2018). Animal-assisted psychotherapy and trauma: A meta-analysis. *Anthrozoos, 31(2),* 141-164. DOI: 10.1080/08927936.2018.1434044

Gravetter, F. J., & Forzano, L.-A. B. (2012). *Research Methods for the Behavioral Sciences 4th Edition.* Wadsworth, Cengage Learning. Belmont, CA USA.

Grubbs, K. M., Cheney, A. M., Fortney, J. C., Edlund, C., Han, X., Dubbert, P., Sherbourne, C. D., Craske, M. G., Stein, M. B., Roy-Byrne, P. P., & Sullivan, G. (2015) The Role of Gender in Moderating Treatment Outcome in Collaborative Care for Anxiety. *Psychiatric Services, 66(3),* 265-271

*Henry, C. L. (2014). The psychological and physiological effects of using a therapy dog in mindfulness training. *Dissertation.*

Henry, C., & Crowley, S. L. (2015). The psychological and physiological effects of using a therapy dog in mindfulness training. *Anthrozoos, 28(3),* 385-401.

Higgins, J. P. T., & Green , S. (2011). *Cochrane Handbook for Systematic Review of Interventions* Version 5.1.0 [updated March 2011]. The Cochrane Collaboration, 2011. Available from www.handbook.cochrane.org

*Jang, B., Song, J, Kim, J. et al. (2015). Equine assisted activities and therapy for treating children with attention deficit hyperactivity disorder. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine, 21(9),* 546-553. DOI: 10.1089/acm.2015.0067

Kamiokaa, H., Okadab, S., Tsutanic, K., Parkd, H., Okuizumie, H., Handae, S., … Mutohi, Y. (2014). Effectiveness of animal-assisted therapy: A systematic review of randomized controlled trials. *Complementary Therapies in Medicine, 22(2),* 371-390. doi: 10.1016/j.ctim.2013.12.016

*Kemp, K., Signal, T., Botros, H., Taylor, N., & Prentice, K. (2014). Equine facilitated therapy with children and adolescents who have been sexually abused: A program evaluation study. *Journal of Child and Family Studies, 23(3)*, 558-566. doi:10.1007/s10826-013-9718-1

Kring, A. M., Johnson, S. L., Davison, G., & Neale, J. (2016). *Abnormal Psychology: The Science and Treatment of Psychological Disorders. 13th Edition.* John Wiley & Sons.

*Kruger, A. K. (2012). Trauma-focused equine assisted psychotherapy effects on child and adolescent functioning scale scores following six months of treatment. *Dissertation Abstracts International.*

*Le Roux, M., Swartz, L., & Swart, E. (2014). The effect of an animal-assisted reading program on the reading rate, accuracy, and comprehension of grade 3 students: a randomized control study. *Child Youth Care Forum, 43,* 655-673.

Levinson, B. M. (1962). The dog as a "co-therapist." *Mental Hygiene, 46,* 59–65.

Liberati, A., Altman, D. G., Tetzlaff, J., Mulrow, C., Götzsche, P. C., Ioannidis, J. P. A., … Moher, D. 2009. The PRISMA statement for reporting systematic reviews and meta-analyses of studies that evaluate healthcare interventions: explanation and elaboration. *BMJ* 339: b2700. doi:10.1136/bmj.b2700.

Linden, A. (2013). Assessing regression to the mean effects in health care initiatives. *BMC Medical Research Methodology, 13*(119), 1-7.

Lipsey, M. W. and Wilson, D. B. 2001. *Practical Meta-analysis*. Los Angeles, CA: Sage Publications.

Maujean, A., Pepping, C. A., & Kendall, E. (2015). A systematic review of randomized controlled trials of animal-assisted therapy on psychosocial outcomes. *Anthrozoos, 28,* 23-36.

*McCullough, L. M. (2011) Effect of equine-facilitated psychotherapy on posttraumatic stress symptoms in youth with history of maltreatment and abuse. *Dissertation Abstracts International. 3480001*

McCullough, L., Risley-Curtiss, C., & Rorke, J. (2015). Equine facilitated psychotherapy: A pilot study of effect on posttraumatic stress symptoms in maltreated youth. Journal of Infant, Child & Adolescent Psychotherapy, 2, 158-173.

* Menna, L. F., Santaniello, A., Gerardi, F., Di Maggio, A., & Milan, G. (2016). Evaluation of the efficacy of animal-assisted therapy based on the reality orientation therapy protocol in Alzheimer's disease patients: a pilot study. *Psychogeriatrics, 16(4),* 240-246

Moher, D., Liberati, A., Tetzlaff, J., & Altman, D. G. (2009). Preferred reporting items for systematic reviews and meta-analyses: The PRISMA Statement. *PLoS Medicine, 6,* 1-6.

* Mueller, M. K., & McCullough, L. (2017) Effects of Equine-Facilitated Psychotherapy on Post-Traumatic Stress Symptoms in Youth. *Journal of Child and Family Studies, 26,* 1164-1172. DOI: 10.1007/s10826-016-0648-6

Nimer, J., & Lundahl, B. (2007). Animal-assisted therapy: A meta-analysis. *Anthrozoos, 20,* 225-238. doi: 10.2752/089279307X224773

* Oh, Y., Joung, Y.-S., Jang, B., Yoo, J. H., Song, J., Kim, J., Kim, K., Kim, S., Lee, J., Shin, H.-Y., Kwon, J.-Y., Kim, Y.-H., & Jeong, B. (2018). Efficacy of Hippotherapy versus Pharmacotherapy in Attention-Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder. A Randomized clinical trial. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine, 24(5),* 463-471. DOI: 10.1089/acm.2017.0358

Pet Partners (2015). Retrieved February 28, 2015 from the Pet Partners Webpage: http://www.petpartners.org/history

*Rector, M. (2016). *The Effects of Canine Therapy on Academics, Behavior, and Motivation of Students*. Education Dissertations and Projects. 153. https://digitalcommons.gardner-webb.edu/education_etd/153

* Redefer, L. A., & Goodman, J. F. (1989). Brief report: pet-facilitated therapy with autistic children. *Journal of Autism and Developmental Disorders, 19(3),* 461-467.

Rojiani, R., Santoyo, J. F., Rahrig, H., Roth, H. D., & and Britton, W. B. (2017 April 20). Women Benefit More Than Men in Response to College-based Meditation Training. Frontiers in Psychology. Retrieved from https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fpsyg.2017.00551/full

Rosenthal, R. (1991). Meta-Analytic Procedures for Social Research. Newbury Park, CA: Sage.

Rothstein, H. R., Sutton, A. J. and Borenstein, M. eds. 2005. *Publication Bias in Meta-analysis: Prevention, Assessment and Adjustments.* Chichester: John Wiley & Sons.

*Signal, T. D., Taylor, N., Botros, H., Prentice, K., & Lazarust, K. (2013). Whispering to horses: childhood sexual abuse, depression and efficacy of eft. *Sexual Abuse in Australia and New Zealand, 5(1),* 24-32.

*Smith, K. A. (2010). Impact of animal assisted therapy reading instruction on reading performance of homeschooled students. *Dissertation*

* Villalta-Gil, V., Roca, M., Gonzalaz, N., Domenec, E., et al. (2009). Dog assisted therapy in the treatment of chronic schizophrenia inpatients. *Anthrozoos, 22(2),* 149-159. DOI: 10.2752/175303709X434176

Virués-Ortega, J., Pastor-Barriuso, R., Castellote, J. M., Población, A., & de Pedro-Cuesta, J. (2012). Effect of animal-assisted therapy on the psychological and functional status of elderly populations and patients with psychiatric disorders: A meta-analysis. *Health Psychology Review, 6(2),* 197-221. doi: 10.1080/17437199.2010.534965

* Welsh, K. C. (2009). The use of dogs to impact joint attention in children with Autism Spectrum Disorders. *Doctoral dissertation*.

* Wharton, T., Whitworth, J., Macauley, E., & Malone, M. (2019) Pilot Testing a Manualized Equine-Facilitated Cognitive Processing Therapy (EF-CPT) Intervention for PTSD in

Veterans. Psychiatric Rehabilitation Journal. Advance Online Publication, DOI: 10.1037/prj0000359

*Whittlesey-Jerome, W. J. (2014) Adding equine-assisted psychotherapy to conventional treatments: A pilot study exploring ways to increase adult self-efficacy among victims of interpersonal violence. *The Practitioner Scholar: Journal of Counseling and Professional Psychology, 3*, 82-101.

Wood, J. A. (2008). Methodology for dealing with duplicate study effects in a meta-analysis. *Organizational Research Methods, 11*(1), 79-95. DOI: 10.1177/1094428106296638

Yalom, I. D., & Leszcz, M. (2005). *The Theory and Practice of Group Psyhcotherapy (5th Edition)*. Perseus Books Group – Basic Books: New York

* Yoo, J. H., Oh, Y., Jang, B., Song, J., Kim, J., Kim, S., Lee, J., Shin, H.-Y., Kwon, J.-Y., Kim, Y.-H., Jeong, B., & Joung, Y.-S. (2016). The Effects of Equine-assisted Activities and Therapy on Resting-state Brain Function in Attention-deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder: A Pilot Study. *Clinical Psychopharmacology and Neuroscience, 14(4),* 357-364. DOI: 10.9758/cpn.2016.14.4.357

Young, J. L. (2015, December 30). Untreated Mental Illness: Understanding the effects. *Psychology Today.* Retrieved from: https://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/when-your-adult-child-breaks-your-heart/201512/untreated-mental-illness

* Zents, C. E. (2017). Efficacy of animal-assisted therapy in lowering anxiety symptoms of adolescents in schools. *Dissertation.*

Zilcha-Mano, S., Mikulincer, M., & Shaver, P. R. (2011). Pet in the therapy room: An attachment perspective on animal-assisted therapy. *Attachment & Human Development, 13,* 541-561.

Chapter 3: Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy and Internalizing Disorders: A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis

Abstract

The present systematic review and meta-analysis examined the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy on individuals with internalizing disorders. Three studies were examined in the systematic review and three studies quantitatively assessed the treatment effects following involvement in animal-assisted psychotherapy. I found in the systematic review that the majority of studies reported no statistical difference between their experimental group and their control group (treatment versus treatment-as-usual). The one study that found statistical significance examined treatment versus no treatment. I used the random effects model to aggregate each study into an overall effect size for the meta-analysis (total $N = 42$). I found a large effect overall ($g = 0.83$, $p = .03$). I was not able to conduct moderator analyses as due to lack of studies included in the meta-analysis they were not able to be computed. The results cautiously indicate that animal-assisted psychotherapy is an efficacious treatment for internalizing disorders.

Keywords: animal-assisted psychotherapy, internalizing disorders, depression, anxiety

Internalizing disorders are disorders that have symptoms that are directed inward and include disorders such as depressive disorders and anxiety disorders (Liu, Chen & Lewis, 2011). Major depressive disorder alone affects approximately 16.6% of adults and adolescents at least once in their lifetime (Kessler et al., 2005), with one-year rates at approximately 7% (American Psychological Association, 2013). Somers, Goldner, Waraich and Hsu (2006) found similar rates for anxiety disorders. The one-year rate is estimated between 10.1-17.2% and lifetime rates are estimated between 14.6-28.8%. In looking at the pragmatic consequences of these prevalence rates, the World Health Organization posits that major depression is one of the leading causes of years lived with disability worldwide (2013). Strine et al. (2008) have suggested that depression and anxiety disorders account for two of the major causes of morbidity and mortality in the United States.

Depressive and anxiety disorders have several identifying characteristics (Kring, Johnson, Davison, & Neale, 2016). Depressive disorders involve mood and cognitions associated with overwhelming sadness and/or an inability to experience pleasure (Kring et al., 2016). Anxiety disorders centre on excessive fear and/or anxiety (Kring et al., 2016). Fear is a response to immediate threat, whether real or imagined (Kring et al., 2016). It involves the activation of the fight or flight system which encompasses processes such as arousal, alertness, and readiness for action (Kring et al., 2016). In comparison, anxiety is the worry about upcoming or potential threats (Kring et al., 2016). Current conceptualizations indicate that individuals with depression and individuals with anxiety disorders have an increased activation in portions of the brain (Ball, Ramsawh, Campbell-Sills, Paulus, & Stein, 2013; Blair et al., 2008; Drevets et al., 1992; McClure et al., 2011; Monk et al., 2008; Price & Drevets, 2010; Sheline et al., 2001). As a result, both behaviourally and physiologically, an individual with depression or anxiety becomes highly

sensitive to negative stimuli, or neutral stimuli that is perceived negatively (Drevets et al., 2001; Sheline et al., 2001). In both depressive and anxiety disorders, the emotional part of the brain (the amygdala) becomes over-activated and the rational thinking part of the brain (the prefrontal cortex) becomes under-activated (Kring et al., 2016). As a result, individuals with depression become highly sensitive to negative stimuli and find positive stimuli less rewarding. This leads to the characteristic symptoms of depressive disorders– lack of motivation, profound sadness, and hopelessness (Kring et al., 2016). Individuals with anxiety also become highly sensitive to stimuli perceived to be threatening and are unable to extinguish the produced fears and anxiety. The individual become highly reactive and impulsive in their behaviours leading to a central symptom of anxiety disorders - avoidance (Ball et al., 2013; Blair et al., 2008; Kring et al., 2016; McClure et al., 2011, Monk et al., 2008). This conceptualization impacts treatment, as internalizing disorders can be thought of as a transient state of physiological arousal rather than a pervasive, enduring personality trait (Drevets et al., 1992).

Given that sensitivity to negative stimuli is central to internalizing disorders, there are a variety of treatments that target and are successful in decreasing sensitivity to perceived negative stimuli (Young et al., 2001). Therapies targeting depression employ several different foci depending on the orientation of the therapy (Kring et al., 2016). Such therapies include: interpersonal therapy, which examines interpersonal problems; cognitive therapy, which targets maladaptive thought patterns; mindfulness-based cognitive therapy, which focuses on separating one's thoughts and beliefs about who they are; and behavioural activation, which encourages individuals to go out and do things (Barlow, 2008; Kring et al., 2016). Treatment for anxiety disorders typically involves exposures, or experiencing the anxiety provoking stimuli (Kring et al., 2016). Mindfulness-based approaches have often been incorporated in anxiety treatment.

Even with the variety of empirically-based treatments available for internalizing disorders, there are considerable barriers to treatment. A recent survey of Canadians noted that approximately 40% of individuals who had concerns about anxiety and depression never sought help (Environics Research, 2016). Young (2001) found that for individuals with depression that seek out treatment, only 20% of those will actually receive medication or counseling that is consistent with treatment guidelines and only half of those will complete treatment. Slightly more individuals with anxiety disorders will complete treatment (approximately 75-93% - Smits & Hofmann, 2009), but only when they are motivated to seek out treatment. Iza et al. (2013) found that treatment-seeking rates for individuals with anxiety disorders were low, and often were accompanied by delayed first treatment contact ranging anywhere from 1- 16 years after symptoms manifested. What these statistics illustrate is that a large percentage of individuals with anxiety and/or depression do not seek treatment, and an even larger percentage either a) receive care that is inconsistent with best care practices, b) have difficulty getting motivated to initiate therapy, or c) simply fail to complete treatment.

Another barrier to treatment may lie in the uni-focused nature of many manualized treatments. There are many interventions that target only one specific disorder. This is despite the fact that internalizing disorders overlap considerably in mood, cognitive, somatic changes, and resulting problematic functioning, and are considered to be strongly related (Barlow, 2008). Studies have found that internalizing disorders have comorbidity rates up to 76% (Barlow, 2008). This comorbidity is in part due to similar brain structures, brain activation, neurotransmitters, genetics, and environments for the comorbid disorders (Barlow, 2005). This leaves clinicians with access to treatments that we know are efficacious, but that potentially require multiple treatment rounds as comorbidity has been shown to increase treatment attrition

(Issakidis & Andrews, 2004). It is important to develop and evaluate treatments that target change in the individual, which the individual is willing to engage in, and which also could target comorbid internalizing disorders.

Therapies using animals have been developed in an attempt to fill this need. Animal therapy, animal interaction, animal interventions, animal-assisted activities, and animal-assisted therapy are all different types of therapies that have emerged. As the incorporation of animals in therapy is still new, the field suffers from a lack of standardization with regards to terminology. Often terms are used interchangeably to describe differing therapeutic approaches and program content. These include terms such as "therapy," "activity," and "intervention." Animal-assisted therapy has been defined by Pet Partners (2015) as a targeted intervention incorporating an animal within the intervention that improves human physical, social, emotional, and/or cognitive functioning. Other organizations have made attempts to further standardize the terms in the field. The Equine Assisted Growth and Learning Association (EAGALA, 2012) calls for a separate category of animal-assisted therapy called equine assisted psychotherapy. This category requires a specific goal be targeted. Moreover, the goal-directed intervention must specifically target psychotherapeutic treatment goals (EAGALA, 2012). While not specified within their definition, these therapies will also utilize an animal within a psychotherapeutic intervention context (e.g., using the horse as a metaphor for the individual during a session). There is considerable diversity in the content of animal therapies. Given this, it does not seem appropriate to compare a study that attempts to decrease depressive symptoms by having participants teach a dog to sit with another which utilizes participant-animal interaction as metaphors for relationships and life. While the objective of a meta-analysis is to examine broader questions than individual studies can answer, it is important to correctly match the overall broad question with the selection of

included studies (Borenstein et al., 2009). Therefore, for the purposes of this paper, I will be examining a specific category – animal-assisted psychotherapy. Animal-assisted psychotherapy requires all the components of animal-assisted therapy (a goal-directed intervention which focuses on promoting improvement in human physical/social/emotional/ cognitive functioning, and is provided by a health/human service professional with specialized expertise – Pet Partners, 2015) along with two additional components. First the goal-directed intervention must specifically target psychotherapeutic treatment goals. Second, the animal must be incorporated as part of a psychotherapeutic intervention.

There is a substantial body of research to suggest that animal-assisted psychotherapy could be an efficacious treatment for individuals with internalizing disorders. Animals, in general, have been shown to affect a human's basic physiological state (or in other words, can affect physiological activation) which has implications for animal-assisted psychotherapy. One study examining this effect was conducted by Somervill, Kruglikova, Roberston, Hanson, and MacLin (2008). They examined whether a dog or cat could decrease blood pressure and heart rate in college students. They found that interacting with either animal produced a statistically significant reduction in both blood pressure and heart rate. Studies have further examined the effect of an animal's presence on depression (an animal-assisted therapy with no psychotherapeutic intervention). Folse, Minder, Aycock, and Santana (1994) found that when individuals participated in an animal intervention, they had significant reductions in depression symptom ratings. Fenstermaker, McKendree, and Swope (2016) also explored the effect of an animal on self-reported symptoms of depression and found a significant reduction in scores. Research on anxiety shows a similar trend. Shiloh, Sorek, and Terkel (2003) found that when faced with a fearful experience, participant's subjective ratings of anxiety decreased when

holding a live rabbit or turtle. In similar research, Buttelmann and Rompke (2015) found that when university students were faced with speech anxiety, being presented for five minutes with a dog or a fish produced a reduction in anxiety.

Providing a novel approach to the treatment of internalizing disorders may increase the likelihood that individuals are motivated for treatment engagement, which can be a challenge for individuals with internalizing disorders. Although working with a different population, Bernstein, Friedmann, and Malaspina (2000) examined how animal-assisted therapy affected social stimulation for residents at long term care facilities. They found that residents that participated in an animal-assisted therapy group had a greater number and longer conversations than residents who did not participate. They additionally found that residents who participated in the animal-assisted therapy program increased their frequency of speech while touching the animal. They concluded that touch likely contributed as a social stimulant for treatment engagement. A similar process of motivation may be at work for those with internalizing disorders. Providing a novel approach to the treatment of internalizing disorders may further provide a solution to the treatment of comorbid internalizing disorders concurrently. Several studies have been conducted examining the effect of animal-assisted therapy on multiple differing symptoms. One such study was conducted by Kemp et al. (2014). They found that an animal-assisted psychotherapy treatment targeting trauma symptoms resulted in reductions in internalizing symptoms (including separate measures of anxiety and depression symptoms), and externalizing symptoms.

Several studies have examined the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy (as defined by method content rather than program name) on the treatment of internalizing disorders. One such study was conducted by Zents (2017). Zents (2017) investigated the effect of animal-assisted

psychotherapy on anxiety symptoms in children aged 10-15 years. She compared a treatment as usual manualized cognitive behavioural treatment (the C.A.T. Project) to incorporating an animal in the same treatment. Efficacy was measured by change scores on the Zung Self-Assessment of Anxiety scale and the SCARED inventory. Zents (2017) found no significant differences between the treatment and control groups.

There have been two previous reviews that have some relevance for the current study. The first meta-analysis was broad in scope and examined the effect of animal-assisted therapy (not animal-assisted psychotherapy) on the treatment of mental health difficulties (Nimer & Lundhal, 2007). They defined mental health difficulties as any diagnosis including: Alzheimer's, depression, and problematic behaviours (including conduct disorder and childhood aggression). As such, they did not calculate the specific effect of animal-assisted therapy on internalizing disorders, and included 49 studies. They found a moderate effect for reducing symptoms overall. The second meta-analysis was more specific in scope and examined the effect of animal-assisted activities or animal-assisted therapy (not animal-assisted psychotherapy) on the treatment of depression alone (Souter & Miller, 2007). As their scope was narrow, they included five studies in their meta-analysis. They found a moderate effect, where participation in an animal-assisted activity or animal-assisted therapy program significantly reduced depressive symptoms. To date, no systematic reviews or meta-analyses have been done examining the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on the treatment of internalizing disorders. This is surprising given the current community support for incorporating animals in therapy. For example, massive organizations have started to implement large scale pet therapy programs. One such organization is Kent State University which has been running a "Dogs on Campus" program that boasts 26 dogs that have conducted over 100,000 sessions since the programs' inception (Castellano, 2015).

Organizations which have a significant proportion of individuals with depression and anxiety (such as palliative/hospice care – Mitchell et al., 2011) are also delivering a staggering number of pet therapy services. Mitchell et al. (2011) reported that 58.6% of hospice care providers in the United States utilized pet therapy as part of their service in 2007. A comprehensive investigation is essential to determine whether animal-assisted psychotherapy is an efficacious treatment for internalizing disorders. This is important not only to ascertain the true effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy, but also to obtain an understanding of what factors are associated with better treatment outcomes.

The objective of this study is to examine the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy in the treatment of internalizing disorders, utilizing a systematic review and meta-analytic procedure. As noted above, there is considerable flexibility regarding terminology within the field of animal-assisted therapy. Studies did not need to specifically use the term 'animal-assisted psychotherapy' in their methodology to be included here; however, the study's methodology was required to adhere to the definition of an animal-assisted psychotherapy as reviewed above. Additionally, to be included in this study, studies must have included participants who had either: a diagnosable internalizing disorder (defined as any anxiety or depressive disorder from the current and previous of the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual for Mental Disorders (American Psychiatric Association, 1980, 1994, 2000, 2013) or who had clinically elevated symptoms of any internalizing disorder. The current study included both published and unpublished research.

RESEARCH QUESTION

This study addressed the following research question by systematic analysis and meta-analytic procedures: Is animal-assisted psychotherapy efficacious for treatment of internalizing disorders?

METHOD

Meta-Analysis Research Design

This study utilized a random effects model with efficacy as the main outcome variable. This model was used over a fixed-effect model as a random effects model assumes that the true effect size varies from study to study and allows for the assumption that situational factors affect the outcome of each study differently (Borenstein et al., 2015). Comparatively, a fixed-effect model assumes the effect size is equal in all studies (Borenstein et al., 2015). As the studies included in this meta-analysis were not identical, it is reasonable to assume that each would have differing effect sizes.

Procedure for the Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis

Data extraction. This systematic review and meta-analysis were conducted using a manualized process to ensure consistency and transparency (Liberati et al., 2009). The Preferred Reporting Items for Systematic Review and Meta-analyses guidelines (PRISMA) were used for study identification, screening, and eligibility determination (see Figure 1- Moher, Liberati, Tetzlaff & Altman, 2009).

The following databases were systematically searched to locate studies: PsycINFO, ERIC, ProQuest Dissertations & Theses, Scopus, PUBMED, EMBASE, and Google Scholar. These keywords were searched in combination in order to find all relevant studies: interspecies,

animal, animals, pet, pets, human animal, dog, dogs, canine, canines, equine, equines, horse, horses, dolphin, dolphins, mammal, mammals, therapy, therapies, psychotherapy, psychotherapies, intervention, interventions, facilitated, assisted, activity, activities, interaction, interactions, program, programs, programming, counselling, counseling, emotional development, school phobia, anxiety, anxiety disorders, social anxiety, generalized anxiety disorder, GAD, specific phobia, emotions, agoraphobia, internalizing disorders, internalizing symptoms, depression, depressive disorders, major depressive disorder, persistent depressive disorder, dysthymia, anxiety disorders, panic disorder, separation anxiety disorder, emotional disorders, inhibited, inhibition, and shyness. Descriptors were additionally utilized to search each database when available.

A list of potential studies was generated after the search terms were entered into each database. The title of each study was screened based on clearly outlined exclusion criteria (Appendix E). The study was excluded if its title clearly indicated it was not relevant to the proposed study. If the title was potentially related to animal-assisted psychotherapy and any mental health concern, the abstract of that study was further screened using the inclusion and exclusion criteria. The study was excluded if the abstract review clearly met exclusion criteria. A full manuscript review was completed on the remaining studies. Studies that successfully passed through each phase of the screening process were included in the meta-analysis. If two studies were found to use the same data, the study with the most comprehensive information was included. In other words, the study with the greatest amount of usable data was selected for inclusion. This was done to ensure that each study was independent from the others. Wood's (2008) detection strategy was utilized to determine if two studies with similar authors and content had overlapping samples (Appendix C). One study was found to have overlapping

samples. Henry and Crowley (2015) was excluded as it was a publication from Henry's (2014) dissertation, which was more comprehensive and included.

Once the included studies list was finalized, the references of each eligible study were then examined for studies not located in the database searches (termed "backwards searching"). Citation indices (available through the databases) further enabled identification of any additional studies citing an eligible study that had not been previously located (termed "forwards searching"). Previous relevant reviews (Nimer, & Lundhal, 2007; Souter & Miller, 2007) were examined to identify any study not found elsewhere. A journal that publishes a large quantity of animal-assisted psychotherapy articles (i.e., *Anthrozoos*) was hand-searched for relevant articles that met the inclusion criteria. Documentation of the number of studies excluded and a supplemental rationale for each study excluded at the full manuscript review level was recorded as required by PRISMA (Moher et al., 2009 – See Figure 1).

Eligibility. The eligibility criteria (Appendix A) utilized during the search process above were as follows. Only studies reported in English were eligible. Qualitative studies and narrative reviews were excluded from both the systematic review and the meta-analysis as they do not have the statistical components required for analysis. Eligible studies must have had an animal-assisted psychotherapy component outlined in their methods section, which specifically targeted internalizing disorders/symptoms. Studies that had participants with comorbid disorders, other than internalizing disorders, were excluded. Studies must have had quantitative data amenable to systematic review and/or meta-analysis. Specifically, I investigated treatment versus control comparisons, also known as between-subjects designs. They examine two groups and compare either: each group's post-intervention scores or compare both group's pre- versus post-intervention scores (sometimes referred to as mean change scores). Depending on the research

design, there may be a 'true' control group where no intervention takes place (e.g., waitlist control) or an alternative intervention group (e.g., treatment as usual). When considering the true effect of animal-assisted psychotherapies, examining a treatment versus control experimental design allows one to see the effect of an intervention without additional sources of error, such as maturation (Gravetter & Forzano 2012). Participants of eligible studies must have had a diagnosis or a clinical measure of internalizing disorder symptoms. Likewise, the treatment goal of eligible studies must have been to decrease internalizing symptoms. Outcome measures of eligible studies must have been standardized and aimed to assess internalizing disorder symptoms. Due to the varied sample of studies included in the systematic review and meta-analysis, no preferential measures were required for inclusion.

Coding and reliability. Each study included in the systematic review and meta-analysis was subject to data extraction using a coding manual (Appendix D) to ensure consistency. Relevant demographic, bibliographic information, and outcome data were extracted from each study. The primary coding for each study was completed by the primary investigator. A research assistant double-coded the included studies to assess interrater reliability. The research assistant has a Bachelor's Degree in Psychology and is proficient in meta-analytic procedures. If any discrepancies between the two coders arose, the principal investigator reviewed the inconsistency with the research assistant. Each inconsistency was discussed until agreement was reached; however, if an agreement could not be reached, an additional trained collaborator was consulted. Extracted data was then formatted for data analysis.

Systematic Review Data Synthesis

Data was analyzed in five major categories: bibliographic content, sample characteristics, intervention characteristics, intervention characteristics, methodological characteristics and

intervention results. Interventions were classified as having positive, negative, or no effect as determined by whether or not significant differences were reported by each study. Relevant data are summarized in Table 2.

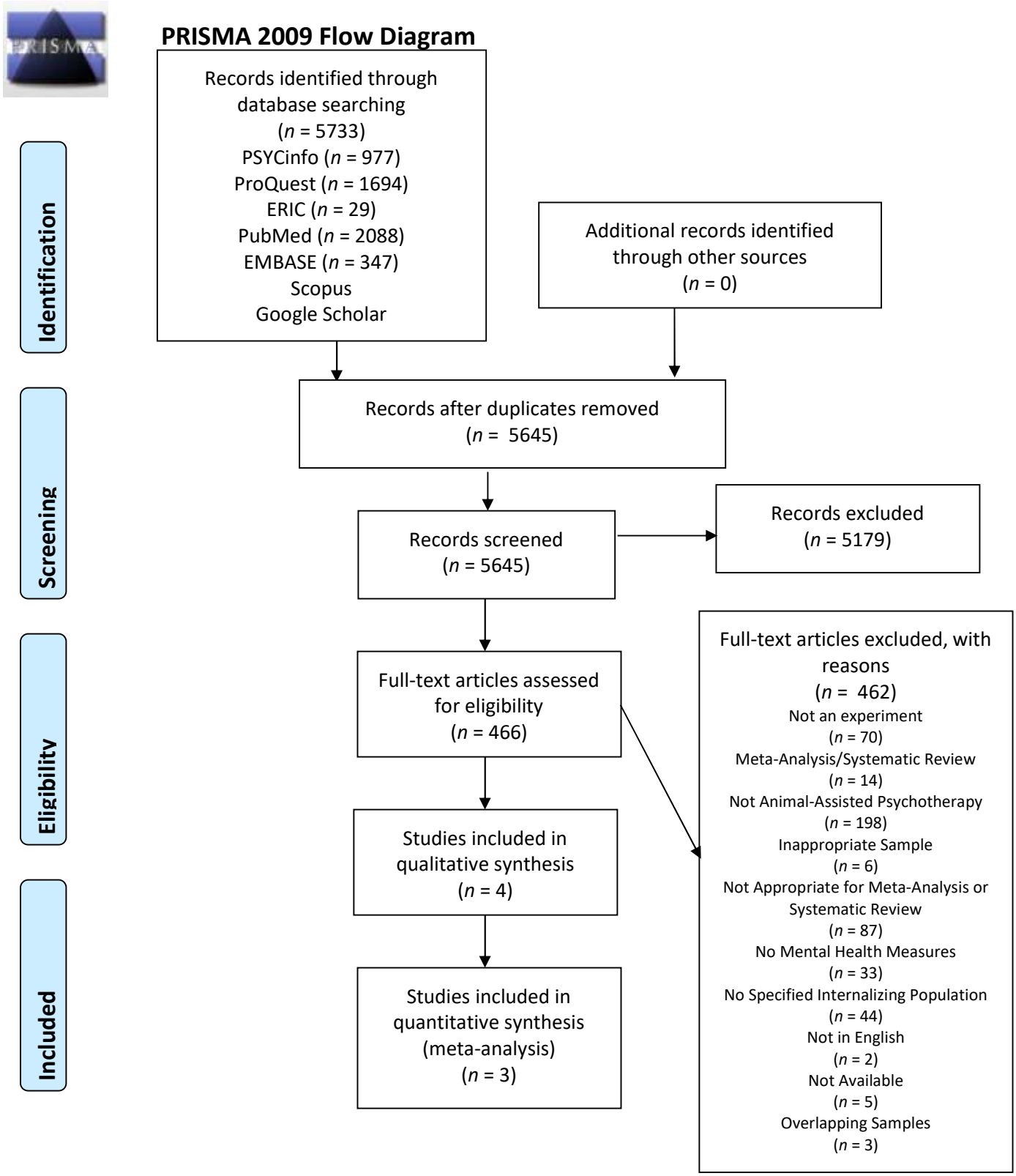
Meta-Analysis Data Analysis

The Comprehensive Meta-Analysis Version 3.0 program was utilized to analyze the data once it was coded and entered. Comprehensive Meta-Analysis program is a computer software program specifically designed to calculate an effect size from each of the individual studies and weight them to provide a summary effect (Borenstein et al., 2015). Studies often provide more than one measure of data, such as two different measures of depression symptoms. When this occurred, the results from these measures were aggregated to avoid dependence in the analysis (Borenstein, Hedges, Higgins, & Rothstein, 2009).

Overall effect size. Each study's outcome scores were converted into a standardized mean difference utilizing Hedge's *g*. This was done to ascertain whether or not animal-assisted psychotherapy was efficacious in the treatment of internalizing disorders. Once each study's effect size was calculated, the overall weighted mean effect size calculation was done. Hedge's *g* was selected over Cohen's *d* as the effect size statistic, since Hedge's *g* is more accurate when intra-study sample sizes are small. Hedge's *g* provides a conservative corrective factor which counteracts positive bias. (Borenstein et al., 2009). Lipsey and Wilson (2001) offer the following guidelines to interpret the magnitude of effect sizes that were utilized in the interpretation of the results: < 0.20, small; 0.50, medium; > 0.80, large.

Heterogeneity. Heterogeneity refers to the variation in study outcomes within the distribution of effect sizes (Borenstein et al., 2009). Essentially it is a measure of how similar the studies are that have been included in the meta-analysis. The Q_T statistic and the I^2 statistics were

*Figure*1. PRISMA diagram.



Moher D, Liberati A, Tetzlaff J, Altman DG, The PRISMA Group (2009). *P*referred *R*eporting *I*tems for *S*ystematic Reviews and *M*eta-*A*n
The PRISMA Statement. PLoS Med 6(6): e1000097. doi:10.1371/journal.pmed1000097

For more information, visit www.prisma-statement.org.

used to assess heterogeneity in this study. A forest plot of the effect size data was examined for the presence of outliers and to visually assess heterogeneity.

Publication bias. Publication bias is widely considered to be a significant threat to meta-analytic methodology (Kepes, Banks, & Oh, 2014). It refers to the trend that journals are more likely to publish interesting studies (i.e., studies which have statistically significant results). Therefore, to guard against the pitfall of publication bias, both unpublished and published reports were included in this systematic review and meta-analysis in order to reduce this potential bias.

Funnel plots were visually examined to assess publication bias. Funnel plots are scatter plots of the study effect size against study size or study standard error (Higgins, & Green, 2011). They are a useful initial tool in assessing the presence of publication bias as analysis relies upon easily identifiable patterns (Rothstein, Sutton & Borenstein, 2005). If publication bias does exist, the funnel plot will be asymmetrical (Higgins & Green, 2011).

RESULTS

Search Results

The searches yielded 6720 articles from seven databases (PsycINFO, ProQuest Dissertations & Theses, ERIC, PubMed, EMBASE, Scopus, and Google Scholar) – refer to Figure 1 for specific numbers associated with each database. There were no articles identified through additional sources. Once duplicates were removed, 6502 articles were screened by title and abstract. Of these, 539 articles were screened by full-text analysis. Three of these studies met the inclusion criteria. Studies were included up to December 2019. See Figure 1.

Reliability

Given the small number of studies included in this systematic review and meta-analysis, all studies were double coded to ensure reliability. Interrater reliability was calculated for each variable in the coding system. Agreement was 100%.

Systematic Review

Three studies examined the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy for internalizing disorders (See Table 1 for summary of study characteristics - Alfonse et al., 2015; Henry, 2014; Zents, 2017).

Bibliographic Content. Studies were published between 2014 (Henry, 2014) and 2017 (Zents, 2017). One study was published in a journal (Alfonso et al., 2015) whereas the other two were dissertations (Henry, 2014; Zents, 2017). Of note, the data in Henry (2014) was published in Henry and Crowley (2015). All three studies were conducted in the United States.

Sample Characteristics. Two studies examined the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on anxiety (Alfonso et al., 2015; Zents, 2017), and one study looked at both anxiety and depression (Henry, 2014). One of the studies utilized horses (Alfonso et al., 2015) and the other two studies utilized dogs (Henry, 2014; Zents, 2017). Two studies recruited from schools (Alfonso et al., 2015; Zents, 2017). Alfonso et al. (2015) additionally recruited from community postings. One study recruited from mental health clinics (Henry, 2014). The sample size ranged from 10 (Zents, 2017) to 21 (Henry, 2014). The mean age of participants ranged from 10 (Zents, 2017) to 54 years (Henry, 2014), with the majority examining adult populations (Alfonso et al., 2015, Henry, 2014). One study had an exclusively female population (Alfonso et al., 2015), while others had a mixture of males and females (Henry, 2014; Zents, 2017). The attrition rate ranged from 0% (Zents, 2017) to 19.23% (Henry, 2014).

Intervention Characteristics. Studies utilized differing intervention programs: one study utilized Project Stride (Alfonso et al., 2015), one study utilized a modified mindfulness-based stress reduction program (Henry, 2014), and the last used a cognitive behavioral therapy (CBT) program with the addition of animal-assisted therapy (Zents, 2017). Two studies utilized a cognitive-behavioural theoretical orientation (Alfonso et al., 2015; Zents, 2017), while the other study utilized a mindfulness orientation (Henry, 2014). Two studies incorporated dogs (Henry, 2014, Zents, 2017) and one study incorporated horses into the intervention (Alfonso et al., 2015).

The majority of studies ran a group format (Alfonso et al., 2015; Zents, 2017). One study utilized an individual approach (Henry, 2014). Duration and frequency of intervention varied. Sessions varied from 6 weeks/sessions (Alfonso, et al., 2015) to 9 weeks/sessions (Henry, 2014; Zents, 2017). Interventions ran weekly from 50 minutes (Henry, 2014) to 150 minutes (Alfonso et al., 2015). The range of total intervention hours ranged from 5 hours (Henry, 2014) to 15 hours (Alfonso et al., 2015). Studies were either run by a psychologist (Alfonso et al., 2015; Henry, 2014), or a combination of a psychologist, social worker, and school counsellor (Zents, 2017).

Methodological Characteristics. One study ran a randomized control trial (Alfonso et al., 2015). The other two studies used manualized treatment protocols (Henry, 2014; Zents, 2017). Henry (2014) and Zents (2017) conducted fidelity checks throughout the study. Alfonso et al. (2015) did not. The studies measured efficacy using different measures including: The Liebowitz Social Anxiety Scale (Alfonso et al., 2015), the Beck Anxiety Inventory (Henry, 2014), the State-Trait Anxiety Inventory (Henry, 2014), the Beck Depression Inventory (Henry, 2014), the Outcome Questionnaire-45 (Henry, 2014), the Zung Self-Assessment of Anxiety scale (Zents,

Table 1.

Characteristics of Included Studies in the Systematic Review

Study	Sample Characteristics, *n*	Theoretical orientation and Intervention	Assessment	Outcome
Alfonso, Alfonso Llabre, & Ferandez, 2015	- Examined social anxiety - Recruited from school and community postings - *n* = 11 (tx[1] = 5, con[2] = 6) - 100% female - Mean age 21.36 years (SD = 3.30) - Age Range not reported - Attrition = 8.33 %	- Utilized a RCT[3] Manualized Treatment - CBT approach - Utilized Horses -Group format -Conducted outdoors - Tx group received 2-2.5 hours of AAPT[4] for 6 weeks -Both tx and con had regularly scheduled programming - Conducted by a Psychologist	- Scores compared pre and post treatment versus control using statistical analysis - Liebowitz Social Anxiety scale	- The tx group had significantly greater reductions than the control group from baseline to immediate-post-treatment and from baseline to follow-up
Henry, 2014	- Examined anxiety and depression - Recruited from mental health clinics - *n* = 21(tx = 10, con =11) - Tx = 80% female- Con = 63.64% Female - Mean age 25 years (SD 8.79) - Age range 18-54 years - Attrition = 19.23 %	- Utilized a Manualized Treatment (not an RCT) -Mindfulness approach - Utilized a dog -Individual format -Conducted indoors - Tx received 50-75 minutes of AAPT for 6-9 weeks - Con received the same program without the dog - Conducted by a Psychologist	- Scores compared pre and post treatment versus control using statistical analysis - All measures were assessed at each session - Beck Anxiety Inventory - State/Trait Anxiety Inventory - Beck Depression Inventory II - Outcome Questionnaire -45 - Blood Pressure monitor	- No significant differences were found between the tx and con groups - All participants experienced reductions in anxiety and depressive symptoms, psychological distress, and increased mindfulness skills from pre- to post treatment. - State anxiety, blood pressure, and heart rate decreased within sessions.
Zents, 2017	- Examined anxiety - Recruitment from school population - *n* = 10 (tx = 6 con = 4) - 30% female	- Utilized a Manualized Treatment (not an RCT) -CBT approach - Utilized a dog -Group format	- Scores compared pre and post treatment versus control using statistical analysis.	- No significant differences were found between the tx and con groups - Con group found a decrease in anxiety whereas the tx group found an increase in anxiety. Neither of the differences were statistically significant.

- Mean age not reported (SD not reported) -Age range 10-15 years - Attrition = 0%	-Conducted in unknown location - Tx received 60 minutes of AAPT for 9 weeks - Con received the same program without the dog - Conducted by a psychologist, social workers, and school counsellor	- Zung Self-Assessment of Anxiety scale -SCARED inventory	-Con group had an increase in anxiety from first session to last session anxiety ratings. Tx group had a decrease from first session to last session anxiety ratings.

[1]*Note.* Tx refers to Treatment Group
[2]Con refers to Control Group.
[3] RCT refers to Randomized Controlled Trial.
[4] AAPT refers to animal-assisted psychotherapy

2017), and the Screen for Child Anxiety Related Emotional Disorders (SCARED) Inventory (Zents, 2017).

Intervention Results. Alfonso et al. (2015) explored the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy to decrease symptoms of social anxiety for adult women. The authors recruited women using flyers and by directly approaching women. Eligible women in the study had to self-endorse a minimum of four symptoms of social anxiety. The authors utilized a randomized controlled trial with a pre-post measures design method to assess if the six-week Project Stride program was efficacious as measured by the Liebowitz Social Anxiety Scale. The author compared a treatment group that participated in Project Stride to a control group. Participants in the treatment group had significantly greater reduction in social anxiety scores from pre- to post-intervention. Alfonso et al. (2015) was the most effective program of the included studies.

Henry (2014) examined the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy in reducing anxiety and depression symptoms in Utah State University students. The author utilized a randomized, treatment control pre-post design method to assess if the addition of animal-assisted psychotherapy to a modified mindfulness-based stress reduction program had an effect on the efficacy of the program. Participants were recruited through Utah State University, and had to have had a minimum cut-off score of 53 on the Outcome Questionnaire-45 (which measures psychological distress). The author assessed efficacy by using several measures examining state and trait anxiety, depressive symptoms, and physiological measures. Participants had six, 50-minute individual therapy sessions with a certified therapy dog. Henry (2014) found that all participants experienced fewer anxiety and depressive symptoms, and decreased psychological distress from pre- to post-treatment. However, no significant difference was found between the control and experimental groups.

Zents (2017) examined the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy in reducing anxiety symptoms for students ages 10 to 15 years. Students were recruited from a rural middle school in Western New York, and from a suburban alternative school in Eastern Tennessee. She wanted to explore if a dog could increase the efficacy of the version of the C.A.T. Project, which is a manualized CBT treatment program for adolescents aged 14 through 17. Efficacy was measured by change scores on the Zung Self-Assessment of Anxiety scale and the SCARED inventory (Zents, 2017). Zents (2017) found no significant differences between the treatment and control groups. Additionally, she found that the control group had a decrease in anxiety whereas the treatment group had an increase in anxiety (neither of the differences were statistically significant). Further, the control group had an increase in anxiety from first session to last session, whereas the treatment group had a decrease from first session to last session in anxiety ratings.

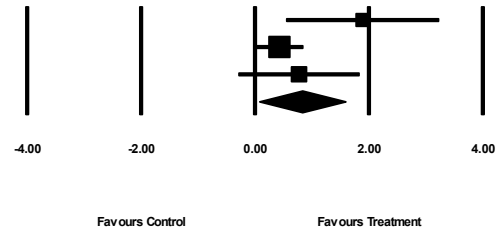
Meta-Analysis

Characteristics of Included Studies. Refer to the systematic review for characteristics of included studies. For a summary of study characteristics, refer to Table 2.

Main Results. Three effect sizes were included in the analysis (Alfonso et al. 2015; Henry, 2014; Zents, 2017). The effect size calculations were quantified by comparing the mean change of the treatment group with the mean change of the control group. All three effect sizes were calculated by measuring the difference of treatment data to control data. The results indicated a large effect size ($g = 0.83$, $p = .03$). Refer to Figure 2 for individual effect size calculations.

Figure 2. Effect size calculations and forest plot

Study name	Outcome	Hedges's g	Standard error	Variance	Lower limit	Upper limit	Z-Value	p-Value
Alfonso et al. (2015)	Anxiety	1.889	0.685	0.469	0.547	3.231	2.759	0.006
Henry (2013)	Anxiety	0.430	0.213	0.045	0.012	0.847	2.019	0.044
Zents (2017)	Combined	0.773	0.542	0.294	-0.290	1.836	1.426	0.154
		0.829	0.386	0.149	0.073	1.585	2.151	0.032



Heterogeneity. Heterogeneity refers to the degree to which each study included in a meta-analysis varies within the distribution of effect sizes (Borenstein et al., 2009). The main heterogeneity statistic is noted as Q_T. In essence, the Q_T statistic allows a researcher to assess whether or not the studies included in the meta-analysis have unaccounted variance. In other words, this statistic indicates whether or not characteristics specific to individual studies are moderating the effect in addition to the assumption of random error.

The heterogeneity among the studies indicated a lower variance ($Q = 4.28$, $p = .12$). It is important to note that the Q_T statistic is vulnerable to non-detection of heterogeneity in small sample sizes (as the null hypothesis cannot be proven). Therefore, one must use caution in interpreting this statistic (Huedo-Medina et al., 2006). The I^2 statistic measures the proportion of variance that is due to real differences or due to characteristics inherent to each study. $I^2 =$ 53.31%, suggesting that almost half all of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics. The lack of significant findings does not necessarily confirm a lack of heterogeneity. However, if theoretically there is no heterogeneity present, the use of a random effects model is statistically equivalent to the use of a fixed effect model. Therefore, the use of a random effects model in this analysis was ideal. A forest plot was not examined as there were only three studies included in this analysis.

Table 2

Characteristics of Included Studies in Meta-Analysis

Study	Type	Place of Study	*n*	Age Range (Years)	Identified Concern	**Data Analysis**	Orientation	Animal	Provider	Duration of Program	Form	Attrition (%)	% Female
Alfonso, Alfonso Llabre, & Ferandez, 2015	Journal Article	United States	11	Not Avail.	Social Anxiety	Both[1]	CBT[2]	Horse	Psychologist	42 Days	Group	8.33	100
Henry, 2014	Dissertation	United States	21	18-54	Anxiety	Tx/Control[3]	Mindfulness	Dog	Psychologist	6-9 Weeks	Individual	19.23	71.43
Zents, 2017	Dissertation	United States	10	10-15	Anxiety	Tx/Control	CBT	Dog	Multiple	9 Weeks	Group	0	30

[1] *Note* Both = Data available with pre- versus post-intervention data and treatment versus control data
[2] CBT refers to Cognitive Behavioural Therapy.
[3] Tx/Cont = Data available with treatment versus control data

Publication Bias. Due to the limited number of studies included in the primary analysis, funnel plots and moderator analyses were unable to be produced.

DISCUSSION

Overall, the tentative results of this study found that animal-assisted psychotherapy was efficacious in decreasing symptoms associated with internalizing disorders when compared to standard treatment. The systematic review supported this conclusion, though more specifically that animal-assisted psychotherapy was not more efficacious than treatment-as-usual conditions and was more efficacious than no-treatment control conditions. While the meta-analysis showed a statistically significant large effect in treatment versus treatment-as-usual comparisons, it is important to interpret these findings with caution. Cohen and Becker (2003) note that the goal of conducting a meta-analysis is to increase statistical power to be able to detect otherwise obscured relationships present in the data. While the majority of studies reported no statistical difference between their experimental group and their control group (Henry, 2014; Zents, 2017), one outlier study found a statistically significant strong positive effect (Alfonso et al., 2015). A major confounding factor was the design of the differing programs. For the two studies that did not find a difference between treatment and control groups, each offered programs of animal-assisted psychotherapy incorporated with regular programming in comparison to regular programming. In essence, these studies compared a treatment versus treatment experimental design. Alfonso et al. (2015) compared animal-assisted psychotherapy program to a no-program control, or in other words they examined a treatment versus no treatment experimental design. It is likely if all three programs had been similar, the results from each individual study would have been equivalent.

Despite the confounding nature of the results of this study, the findings of this systematic review and meta-analysis are consistent with the literature base, where animal-assisted

psychotherapy is more efficacious than no-treatment control conditions. Previous meta-analyses examining animal-assisted therapy (not psychotherapy as they did not require included studies to be a psychotherapeutic intervention) have found moderate effects on overall mental health symptoms (Nimer & Lundahl, 2007). A specific meta-analysis on animal-assisted therapy (not psychotherapy) for depressive symptoms also found moderate effects (Souter & Miller, 2007). Additionally, the rates of attrition for studies included in the present study were low overall (with two studies at 8.6% and lower), and with one study at 19.23% (Henry, 2014). Further, one study included in the systematic review and in the meta-analysis examined co-morbid disorders and did not have differing effect size estimates as compared to the studies that only targeted one disorder.

The resounding conclusion of the current literature base is that more research is needed. As noted above, animal-assisted therapy is still in its infancy as an intervention field, animal-assisted psychotherapy even more so. While this study provided summative information regarding the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on internalizing disorders, what this study illuminated was the lack of primary research that is currently available. Only four studies met criteria for inclusion in the systematic review and meta-analysis. It is not farfetched to conclude that the popularity of animal-assisted psychotherapy far outstrips its research base, given the small number of studies included in this research, and given that pet therapy in general is widely used (Bercovitz, Sengupta, & Haris-Kojetin, 2011). More research is absolutely required to determine the essential components of animals utilized in psychotherapy.

Limitations

This study presented a number of limitations. First and foremost, the limited number of studies included restricts the conclusions that this study can make on the efficacy of animal

assisted psychotherapy for internalizing disorders. The limiting factor that contributed to the small number of studies was the critical exclusionary criteria that the intervention must be a psychotherapeutic intervention. The current research excluded 96 studies that were animal-assisted therapy without a psychotherapeutic intervention. This alone in comparison to the four studies that were included in the systematic review, and three in the meta-analysis, is staggering. While the use of animals in therapy has exponentially increased as time goes on, the use of animals specifically within a psychotherapeutic context is still incredibly limited. The only conclusion that can be made given the small body of literature on animal-assisted psychotherapy for the treatment of internalizing disorders is that animals are helpful in therapy. As noted above, the literature suggests that including an animal in therapy is beneficial, but it is important to further distinguish what aspect of the therapy is critical for therapeutic benefit. Given that the majority of studies show a moderate effect regardless of how prominent the animal is to the therapy, having an animal in the room may be as beneficial as using it as part of the therapy. As has previously been iterated, these conclusions would be sounder if they were conducted with strong rigorous designs, such as directly comparing waitlist controls, treatment-as-usual, animal-assisted therapies, and animal-assisted psychotherapies.

A second issue in the literature is the lack of reporting standards. The majority of included studies only reported data related to statistical testing (i.e., *t*-test statistics) and did not report effect size data. If effect size data reporting was standard practice, that study could have been included in the analysis. Beutler and Moleiro (2001) note that statistical significance testing only allows for the conclusion of whether two groups are reliability different from each other and cannot determine whether two groups are identical. Therefore, the only conclusion that can be reached by significance testing is ‘are the groups different enough from each other that we can

say they are likely different.' By utilizing effect size data, a quantifiable difference can be calculated as well as comparison of effects within a single study and across differing studies utilizing differing sample sizes and differing measures.

Implications

This meta-analysis has practical implications. It suggests that animal-assisted psychotherapy reduces symptoms associated with internalizing disorders. The research indicates that the utilization of animals in therapy produces changes which help circumvent the maladaptive behaviour patterns associated with internalizing disorders, as shown by the reduction in symptoms. Additionally, the incorporation of animals in therapy appears to increase motivational drive to attend therapy given the low rates of attrition. Incorporating animals within a psychotherapeutic context in the treatment of internalizing disorders may provide a pathway to increased mental health; however, more primary research is needed before substantive conclusions can be made.

Future Directions

Overwhelmingly, more research examining the effect of animal assisted psychotherapy needs to be conducted. Not only is there a lack of research regarding animal-assisted psychotherapy, there is even less research comparing the efficacy between the different categories of animal therapy in general. In other words, what is the difference in efficacy amoung an animal-assisted activity, an animal-assisted therapy, and an animal-assisted psychotherapy? Conducting a study where that is the only variable that changes would allow researchers to understand what component of animal therapy has the most benefit. If an animal assisted psychotherapy is found to be more effective than an animal assisted therapy or activity, increased intervention costs would be merited (such as for specialized animal training).

Another area of important focus would be a study examining the difference between species of animal utilized in treatment. This meta-analysis was unable to conduct moderator analyses to assess if species of animal changed the efficacy of the treatment. While the systematic review appeared to suggest equal efficacy, statistical confirmation is essential. Primary research needs to be conducted assessing an equivalent treatment where species is the only variable to change. If it is found that differing species have equivalent treatment gains, using a lower-cost species (e.g., dog vs. horse) would be infinitely more pragmatic. Similarly, given that moderator analyses were not possible in this study, determining which if any, type of therapeutic modality is associated with further treatment gains is imperative.

A final area of focus would be examining treatment engagement for individuals with internalizing disorders and animal-assisted psychotherapy. Primary research could examine participants choosing their treatment, and examine treatment outcomes. Review research could conduct a meta-analysis on treatment attrition rates, if data is provided in primary research. As noted above, treatment engagement can be problematic for individuals with internalizing disorders, and animal-assisted psychotherapy may provide additional motivation to engage in treatment.

References

*Alfonso, S. V., Alfonso, L. A. Llabre, M. M. & Fernadez I. F. (2015). Project stride: An equine-assisted intervention to reduce symptoms of social anxiety in young women. *Explore, 11,* 461-467.

American Psychiatric Association. (1980). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (III-R ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

American Psychiatric Association. (1994). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (IV ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

American Psychiatric Association. (2000). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (IV-TR ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

American Psychiatric Association. (2013). *Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders* (5th ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

Ball, T. M., Ramsawh, H. J., Campbell-Sills, L., Paulus, M. P., & Stein, M. B. (2013). Prefrontal dysfunction during emotion regulation in generalized anxiety and panic disorders. *Psychological Medicine 43,* 1475–1486.

Barlow, D. H. (2008). *Clinical Handbook of Psychological Disorders: A Step-by-Step Treatment Manual. 4th Edition.* The Gilford Press.

Bercovitz, A., Sengupta, M., Jones, A., & Haris-Kojetin, L. D. (2011, January 19). Complementary and alternative therapies in hospice: the national home and hospice care survey: United States, 2007. *National Health Statistics Reports, 33,* 1-20. Retrieved from https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data/nhsr/nhsr033.pdf

Bernstein, P. L., Friedmann, E., & Malaspina, A. (2000). Animal-assisted therapy enhances resident social interaction and initiation in long-term care facilities. *Anthrozoos, 13(4),* 213-224.

Beutler, L. W., & Moleiro, C. (2001). Clinical versus reliable and significant change. *Clinical Psychology Scientific Practice, 8*, 441-445. doi: 10.1093/clipsy.8.4.441

Blair, K., Shaywitz, J., Smith, B. W., Rhodes, R., Geraci, M., Jones, M., McCaffrey, D., Vythilingam, M., Finger, E., Mondillo, K., Jacobs, M., Charney, D. S., Blair, R. J. R., Drevets, W. C., & Pine, D. S. (2008). Response to emotional expressions in generalized social phobia and generalized anxiety disorder: Evidence for separate disorders. *American Journal of Psychiatry, 165,* 1193–1202.

Borenstein, M., Hedges, L. V., Higgins, J. P. T., & Rothstein H. R. (2009). *Introduction to Meta-analysis*. Chichester: John Wiley & Sons.

Borenstein, M., Hedges, L. V., Higgins, J. P. T., & Rothstein H. (2015). *Regression in Meta-Analysis.* Available from: https://www.meta-analysis.com/pages/cma_manual.php

Buttelmann, D., & Römpke, A.-K. (2014) Anxiety-reducing effect: Dog, fish and plant in direct comparison, *Anthrozoös, 27(2),* 267-277.

Castellano, J. (2015, July 6). Pet therapy is a nearly cost-free anxiety reducer on college campuses. Forbes: Education. Retreived from https://www.forbes.com/sites/jillcastellano/2015/07/06/pet-therapy-is-a-nearly-cost-free-anxiety-reducer-on-college-campuses/2/#7c1bfd0f201d

Cohen, L. D., & Becker, B. J. (2003). How meta-analysis increases statistical power. *Psychological Methods, 8(3),* 243-253. doi: 10.1037/1082-989X.8.3.243

Drevets, W. C., Videen, T. O., Price, J. L., Preskorn, S. H., Carmichael, S. T. & Raichle, M. E. (1992). A Functional Anatomical Study of Unipolar Depression. The Journal of Neuroscience, 12(9), 3626-3641.

Equine Assisted Growth and Learning Association, Inc.(EAGALA) (2012). Fundamentals of EAGALA model practice training manual: Equine assisted psychotherapy and learning certification program (7th ed.). Santaquin, UT.

Environics Research. (2016). *Shoppers LOVE. YOU. Run for women poll.* Online survey

Fenstermaker, T., McKendree, A., Swope, S. (2016). Pet therapy as an alternative therapy for residents 65 years and older in long term care facilities to decrease signs and symptoms of depression, blood pressure, and heart rate. *Dissertation*1597034

Folse, E. B., Minder, C. C., Aycock, M. J., & Santana, R. T. (1994). Animal-assisted therapy and depression in adult college students, Anthrozoos, 7(3), 188-194.

Gravetter, F. J., & Forzano, L.-A. B. (2012). *Research Methods for the Behavioral Sciences 4th Edition.* Wadsworth, Cengage Learning. Belmont, CA USA.

*Henry, C. L. (2014). The psychological and physiological effects of using a therapy dog in mindfulness training. *Dissertation.*

Henry, C., & Crowley, S. L. (2015). The psychological and physiological effects of using a therapy dog in mindfulness training. *Anthrozoos, 28(3),* 385-401.

Higgins, J. P. T., & Green , S. (2011). *Cochrane Handbook for Systematic Review of Interventions* Version 5.1.0 [updated March 2011]. The Cochrane Collaboration, 2011. Available from www.handbook.cochrane.org

Hughes, E. K., & Gullone, E. (2008). Internalizing symptoms and disorders in families of adolescents: A review of family systems literature. *Clinical Psychological Review, 28,* 92-117. doi: 10.1016/j.cpr.2007.04.002

Huedo-Medina, T., Sanchez-Meca, J., Marin-Martinez, F., & Botella, J. (2006). Assessing heterogeneity in meta-analysis: Q statistic or I2 index?. *CHIP Documents, 19.* Retrieved from: http://digitalcommons.uconn.edu/chip_docs/19

Iza, M., Olfson, M., Vermes, D., Hoffer, M., Wang, S., & Blanco, C. (2013). Probability and predictors of the first treatment contact for anxiety disorders in the United States: Analysis of data from the National Epidemiological Survey on alcohol and related conditions (NESARC). *Journal of Clinical Psychiatry, 74(11),* 1093-1100. doi:10.1017/S0033291708003498

Issakidis, C., & Andrews, G. (2004). Pretreatment attrition and dropout in an outpatient clinic for anxiety disorders. *Acta Psychiatrica Scandinavica, 109,* 426-433.

Kemp, K., Signal, T., Botros, H., Taylor, N., & Prentice, K. (2014). Equine facilitated therapy with children and adolescents who have been sexually abused: A program evaluation study. *Journal of Child and Family Studies, 23(3)*, 558-566. doi:10.1007/s10826-013-9718-1

Kepes, S., Banks, G. C., & Oh, I.-S. (2014). Avoiding bias in publication bias research: The value of "null" findings. *Journal of Business and Psychology.* doi: 10.1007/s10869-012-9279-0

Kessler, R. C., Berglund, P., Demler, O., Jin, R., Merikangas, K. R., &Walters, E. E. (2005). Lifetime prevalence and age-of-onset distributions of DSM-IV disorders in the National Comorbidity Survey Replication. Archives General Psychiatry, 62, 593-602.

Kring, A. M., Johnson, S. L., Davison, G., & Neale, J. (2016). *Abnormal Psychology: The Science and Treatment of Psychological Disorders. 13th Edition.* John Wiley & Sons.

Kovacs, M., & Devlin, B. (1998). Internalizing disorders in childhood. *Journal of Child Psychology and Psychiatry and Allied Disciplines, 39(1),* 47-63.

Liberati, A., Altman, D. G., Tetzlaff, J., Mulrow, C., Götzsche, P. C., Ioannidis, J. P. A., … Moher, D. 2009. The PRISMA statement for reporting systematic reviews and meta-analyses of studies that evaluate healthcare interventions: explanation and elaboration. *BMJ* 339: b2700. doi:10.1136/bmj.b2700.

Lipsey, M. W., & Wilson, D. B. (2001). *Practical Meta-analysis*. Los Angeles, CA: Sage Publications.

Lui, J., Chen, X., & Lewis, G. (2011). Childhood internalizing behaviour: analysis and implications. *Journal of Psychiatric Mental Health Nursing, 18*(10), 884-894. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-2850.2011.01743.x

McClure, E. B., Monk, C. S., Nelson, E. E., Parrish, J. M., Adler, A., Blair, R. J., Fromm, S., Charney, D. S., Leibenluft, E. L., Ernst, M., & Pine, D. S. (2011). Abnormal attention modulation of fear circuit function in pediatric generalized anxiety disorder. *Archives of General Psychiatry, 64,* 97–106.

Mitchell, A. J., Chan, M., Bhatti, H., Halton, M., Grassi, L., Johansen, C. & Meader, N. (2011). Prevalence of depression, anxiety, and adjustment disorder in oncologcial, haematological, and palliative-care settings: A meta-analysis of 94 interview based studies. *Lancet Oncology, 12,* 160-174. doi: 10.1016/S1470-2045(11)70002-X

Moher, D., Liberati, A., Tetzlaff, J., & Altman, D. G. (2009). Preferred reporting items for systematic reviews and meta-analyses: The PRISMA Statement. *PLoS Medicine, 6,* 1-6.

Monk, C. S., Telzer, E. H., Mogg, K., Bradley, B. P., Mai, X., Louro, H. M., Chen, G., McClure-Tone, E. B., Ernst, M., & Pine, D. S., (2008). Amygdala and ventrolateral prefrontal cortex activation to masked angry faces in children and adolescents with generalized anxiety disorder. *Archives of General Psychiatry, 65,* 568–576.

Nimer, J., & Lundahl, B. (2007). Animal-assisted therapy: A meta-analysis. Anthrozoos, 20, 225-238. doi: 10.2752/089279307X224773

Odendall, J. S. J., & Meintjes, R. A. (2003). Neurophysiological correlates of affiliative behavior between humans and dogs. *The Veterinary Journal, 165(3)*, 296-301

Pet Partners (2015). Retrieved February 28, 2015 from the Pet Partners Webpage: http://www.petpartners.org/history

Price, J. L., & Drevets, W. C. (2010). Neurocircuitry of mood disorders. *Neuropsychopharmacology Reviews, 35*, 192–216; doi:10.1038/npp.2009.104

Rothstein, H. R., Sutton, A. J. and Borenstein, M. eds. 2005. *Publication Bias in Meta-analysis: Prevention, Assessment and Adjustments.* Chichester: John Wiley & Sons.

Sheline, Y. I., Barch, D. M., Donnelly, J. M., Ollinger, J.M., Snyder, A. Z., & Mintun, M. A. (2001). Increased Amygdala Response to Masked Emotional Faces in Depressed Subjects Resolves with Antidepressant Treatment: An fMRI Study. *Biological Psychiatry, 50*, 651–658.

Shiloh, S., Sorek, G., and Terkel, J. (2003). Reduction of state-anxiety by petting animals in a controlled laboratory experiment. *Anxiety Stress Coping,16,* 387–395.

Smits, J. A. J., & Hofmann, S. G. (2009). A meta-analytic review of the effects of psychotherapy control conditions for anxiety disorders. *Psychological Medicine, 39,* 229-239. doi:10.1017/S0033291708003498

Somers, J. M., Goldner, E. M.,, Waraich, P., & Hsu, L. (2006).Prevalence and incidence studies of anxiety disorders: a systematic review of the literature. *Canadian Journal of Psychiatry, 51(2),* 100–113.

Somervill, J. W., Kruglikova, Y. A., Robertson, R. L., Hanson, L. M., & MacLin, O. H. (2008). Physiological responses by college students to a dog and a cat: Implications for pet therapy. *North American Journal of Psychology, 10*, 519-528.

Souter, M. A., & Miller, M. D. (2007). Do animal-assisted activities effectively treat depression? A meta-analysis. Anthrozoös, 20, 167-180. doi: 10.2752/175303707X207954

Strine, T. W., Mokdad, A. H., Balluz, L. S., Gonzales, O., Crider, R., Berry, J. T. & Kroenke, K. (2008). Depression and anxiety in the united states: Findings from the 2006 behavioral risk factor surveillance system. *Psychiatric Services, 59(12),* 1383-1390. doi: 10.1176/appi.ps.59.12.1383

World Health Organization. (2013). Mental Health Action Plan 2013-2020. WHO Library Cataloguing-in-Publication Data

Wood, J. A. (2008). Methodology for dealing with duplicate study effects in a meta-analysis.*Organizational Research Methods, 11*(1), 79-95. DOI: 10.1177/1094428106296638

Young, A. S., Klap, R., Sherbourne, C. D., & Wells, K. B. (2001). The quality of care for depressive and anxiety disorders in the United States. *Archives of General Psychiatry, 58*, 55–61.

* Zents, C. E. (2017). Efficacy of animal-assisted therapy in lowering anxiety symptoms of adolescents in schools. *Dissertation.*

Chapter 4: Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy and Trauma: A Meta-Analysis

Sarah M. Germain[1], Karlene D. Wilkie[1], Virginia M. K. Milbourne[1], & Jennifer Theule[1]

(1) Department of Psychology, University of Manitoba

Germain, S. M., Wilkie, K. D., Milbourne, V. M. K., & Theule, J. (2018) Animal-assisted psychotherapy and trauma: A meta-analysis, *Anthrozoös, 31*(2), 141-164, DOI: 10.1080/08927936.2018.1434044

Link to article: https://doi.org/10.1080/08927936.2018.1434044

Abstract

The present meta-analysis examined the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy for individuals who have experienced trauma. Eight studies quantitatively assessed the treatment effects of involvement in animal-assisted psychotherapy. I used a random effects model to aggregate each study into an overall effect size. I calculated two separate summary effect size estimates, one for the pre- and post-comparison and one for the treatment versus control comparison. I included eight individual effect sizes in the pre- versus post-comparison analysis. The results indicate a large effect size ($g = 0.86$, $p < 0.001$, 95% CI [.53, 1.18]). I included two individual effect sizes in the treatment versus control comparison analysis. The results indicated a moderate effect size ($g = 0.46$, $p = 0.03$, 95% C.I. [0.04, 0.06]). Limited moderator analyses were able to be conducted due to lack of consistent reporting across studies. Place of study and percentage of female participants in the treatment group were found to statistically moderate the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy. My results indicate that animal-assisted therapy is an efficacious treatment for trauma. The program associated with Kemp et al (2014) and Signal et al. (2013), which was conducted in Australia and with 100% women, was associated with a larger intervention effect.

Keywords: animal-assisted psychotherapy, meta-analysis, trauma, traumatic event, post-traumatic stress disorder, PTSD

MacFarlane (2010) has posited that “one of the greatest challenges to the field of traumatic stress has been the observation that many individuals who coped at the time of their traumatic exposure became unwell at a later date” (p. 3). Prevalence rates indicate that up to 80% of individuals will experience some sort of traumatic event in their lifetime (de Vries & Olff, 2009). While most individuals show subclinical mental health symptoms early after the trauma, a portion of these individuals will go on to develop serious mental health disorders, such as post-traumatic stress disorder (Copeland, Keeler, Anglod, & Costello, 2007). Trauma researchers have shown time and again that time does not heal and instead leaves the individual more vulnerable to environmental stress and additional trauma exposures (MacFarlane, 2010).

This vulnerability is partly due to how the brain changes after experiencing a traumatic event. Rauch, Shin, and Phelps (2006) found neurobiological changes after trauma. They showed that the amygdala (the portion of the brain associated with emotions) becomes more active when fear associations are present. They further showed that the frontal lobe (essential for higher order reasoning) becomes under-activated. What this means practically is that individuals experience more intense fear and are unable to rationally understand they should not be fearful following a trauma. Behaviourally, the individual becomes highly vigilant about potential dangers (MacFarlane, 2010). Research has also looked at the brain system associated with the fight or flight system (processes such as arousal, alertness, and readiness for action; Elzinga & Bremner, 2002). In individuals who develop post-traumatic stress disorder the norepinephrine system malfunctions and remains activated which leaves the individual in a perpetual state of heightened arousal. This system malfunction has also been implicated in other mental disorders, such as those involving psychosis (Miller, 2000). The experience of a trauma thus leaves an individual at risk not only for trauma-specific disorders but also for other mental health

disorders, such as psychotic disorders (Barrigón et al., 2015). As these factors work within the same brain system, Hedtke et al. (2008) have suggested that there is a cumulative risk from trauma. Given the potential widespread effects of experiencing a trauma and the associated risk of developing maladaptive behavioural disturbances, the identification of efficacious treatments should be a first line concern.

Treatment of trauma comes in many different forms, including individual and group psychotherapy and pharmacological intervention. Psychotherapeutic treatment of trauma generally falls under the following broad categories: cognitive behavioural therapies, stress management, eye movement desensitization and reprocessing (EMDR), family therapy, hypnotherapy, psychodynamic therapy, interpersonal therapy, and counseling (Ponniah & Hollon, 2009). Ponniah and Hollon (2009) conducted a systematic review examining these broad categories and concluded that there were only two treatment modalities that had supporting evidence for reduction of post-traumatic stress disorder symptoms: trauma-focused cognitive-behavioural therapies (CBT including exposure and cognitive restructuring) and EMDR. This finding was corroborated in similar research by Cohen, Berliner, and Mannario (2010). That said, Imel, Laska, Jakupcak, and Simpson (2013) examined the dropout rates for post-traumatic stress disorder treatments. They found that approximately 18% of individuals dropped out of treatment and this number actually increased when individuals participated in trauma-focused treatments (such as trauma-focused CBT). This leaves clinicians with access to treatments that we know are efficacious, but that are more likely to promote client dropout. Additionally, if clinicians modify trauma-focused treatments to decrease client aversion, they may simultaneously decrease the efficacy of those treatments (Simila, Neilson, Thompson & Cook, 2015). It is important to develop and determine which treatments have both evidence-

based efficacy and clinical utility. Over the past few years, novel approaches have been developed in an attempt to fill this need.

One such novel approach is animal-assisted therapy. Several differing interventions incorporating animals have been developed including: animal therapy, animal interaction, animal interventions, animal-assisted activities, and animal-assisted therapy. Unfortunately, as the use of animals in therapy is still relatively new the field suffers from a lack of standardization with regards to terminology. Often terms such as "therapy," "activity," and "intervention" are used interchangeably to describe varying therapeutic contexts and programs. Pet Partners (2015 describes animal-assisted therapy (AAT) as stimulating improvements in human functioning in several domains by use of a goal-directed intervention where the animal plays an integral part of the treatment. Equine Assisted Growth and Learning Association (EAGALA; 2012) has further developed this conceptualization with the inclusion of a subcategory called equine assisted psychotherapy. In this subcategory, the goal-directed intervention specifically targets psychotherapeutic treatment goals (EAGALA, 2012). These interventions typically utilize the animal within a psychotherapeutic intervention context (e.g., using the horse as a metaphor for the individual during a session). These two factors are important to consider when examining the large body of literature encompassing therapy that utilizes animals. How can one compare studies that attempt to decrease post-traumatic stress symptoms where one study has participants teach a dog to sit and another utilizes participant-animal interaction as metaphors for relationships and life? Therefore, for the purposes of this paper, I will be examining a subcategory of animal-assisted therapy – animal-assisted psychotherapy. Animal-assisted psychotherapy, like equine-assisted psychotherapy, holds all the tenets of an animal-assisted therapy (a goal-directed intervention provided by a health/human service provider with

specialized expertise, focused on improving in human physical, social, emotional, and/or cognitive functioning where the animal is an integral part of the treatment process; Pet Partners, 2015) with the two additional caveats that a) the goal-directed intervention specifically targets psychotherapeutic treatment goals (e.g., decreasing trauma symptoms), and b) that the animal be utilized as part of a psychotherapeutic intervention (e.g., the animal must be used as a critical part of an intervention targeting symptom reduction).

There is a large body of research to suggest that animal-assisted psychotherapy could be an efficacious treatment for individuals with trauma-related disorders. In part, this has to do with the simple presence of an animal on an individual's basic physiological state. One early study examining this effect was conducted by Friedmann, Katcher, Thomas, Lynch, and Messent (1983). They examined whether or not the presence of a dog could decrease blood pressure in children who read aloud. They found a statistically significant decrease in blood pressure rates. Viau et al. (2010) examined the effect of service animal interaction on cortisol levels in children diagnosed with Asperger's Syndrome and Pervasive Developmental Disorder Not Otherwise Specified (PDD-NOS). The introduction of a therapy animal produced a decrease in physiological arousal overall. In similar research, Cole, Gawlinski, Steers, and Kotlerman (2007) looked at the effect of animal interactions on cardiovascular measures in patients with advanced heart failure. They found that receiving a 12-minute interaction with a dog (and its volunteer) significantly lowered cardiopulmonary pressures, and epinephrine and norepinephrine levels. Research has shown that familiarity does not change this calming effect. Odendaal and Meintjes (2003) examined the differences between a familiar dog, an unfamiliar dog, and reading a book. Both dog conditions significantly lowered cortisol levels compared to the reading condition.

Another factor which suggests that animal-assisted psychotherapy would be an efficacious treatment for individuals with trauma-related disorders centers around motivation to attend therapy. Holcomb and Meacham (1989) retrospectively examined the effect that an animal-assisted therapy group program had on attendance in an inpatient psychiatric unit. They found that the animal-assisted therapy group had the highest attendance and attracted the most isolated individuals. Nathans-Barel, Feldman, Berger, and Silver (2005) found that for individuals with schizophrenia, animal-assisted therapy showed a trend towards improved motivation. Macauley (2006) found a similar effect. She compared traditional therapy to animal-assisted therapy for individuals with aphasia. While both therapies were efficacious at decreasing symptomology, the participants endorsed a higher motivation to attend therapy when it included an animal. Similarly, Lang, Cox, Bernert, and Jenkins (2007) found that animal-assisted group therapy had a calming effect on individuals and increased their motivation to attend sessions.

A number of studies have examined the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on the treatment of trauma and post-traumatic stress disorder. Dietz, Davis, and Pennings (2012) examined the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy on trauma symptoms for children who had been sexually abused. Their intervention consisted of combinations of group therapy, social stories, and a therapy dog. They found that groups that included a therapy dog showed statistically significant reductions in trauma symptoms, whereas the group therapy alone condition did not. A study by Earles, Vernon, and Yetz (2015) examined the effects of equine-assisted therapy on trauma symptoms. Their intervention focused on mindfulness training incorporating a horse. The participants experienced a statistically significant reduction in post-traumatic stress ($d = 1.21$), trauma emotion ($d = 0.60$), generalized anxiety ($d = 1.01$), and depression ($d = 0.54$). McCullough (2011) conducted an 8-week study evaluating equine-

facilitated psychotherapy. In particular, horse activities served as the catalyst to develop metaphors for the participant's life and circumstances. The metaphor and mechanisms of change were discussed between the participant and the therapist. Finally, homework for practicing change in the participant's life was given. Individuals that participated in the program had a reduction of post-traumatic symptoms from baseline to program completion.

Similarly, Kemp, Signal, Botros, Taylor, and Prentice (2014) examined the effect of an equine-facilitated group therapy program on mental health outcomes in children who experienced sexual abuse. They incorporated horses within an experiential learning framework to facilitate issues to be addressed by the therapist team. They examined mental health symptom measures at time of referral, after in-clinic counseling, and after equine-facilitated therapy. They found there was a statistically significant reduction in symptoms from after in-clinic counseling to post equine-facilitated therapy. Signal et al. (2013) expanded on Kemp et al. (2014) using the same program and examining women aged 19-50. They also found a statistically significant reduction in symptoms from after in-clinic counseling to post equine-facilitated therapy. Kruger (2012) examined the effect of a trauma-focused equine-assisted psychotherapy program for children and adolescents who had severe abuse or neglect in their history. The program incorporated a horse within an EMDR framework using bilateral stimulation to increase the participants' ability to regulate their own physiology and psychology. EMDR is an empirically-validated psychotherapy treatment for mental health disorders including post-traumatic stress disorder (Lyhus, 2002). In this therapy, the participant completes exposure exercises while having bilateral (both sides of the body) sensory input (Lyhus, 2002). They found the program had a significant effect in reducing negative moods/emotions and in reducing problem behaviours (including at school, home, community and directed towards others).

Not all research shows such positive results. Balluerka, Muela, Amiano, and Caldentey (2015) examined the effects of animal-assisted psychotherapy for adolescents who had suffered traumatic childhood experiences. Their intervention incorporated both a dog and a horse in an attachment-based psychotherapy program. They found a non-statistically significant reduction in clinical symptoms for those who completed the program. Whittlesey-Jerome (2014) compared equine-facilitated therapy and traditional treatment for adult female victims of interpersonal violence. The equine-facilitated therapy program involved 2 months of programming targeting several different domains all integrating the animal. While both groups showed a reduction in depressive and anxiety symptoms from time 1 to time 2, neither group nor group by time interaction analyses were significant.

To date, no systematic reviews or meta-analyses have been done examining the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy in the treatment of trauma and post-traumatic stress disorder. Examining the varied results from these studies suggests that a comprehensive investigation is essential. This is important not only to ascertain the true effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy, but also to obtain an understanding of what factors are associated with better treatment outcomes.

The objective of this study is to examine the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy in the treatment of trauma/post-traumatic stress disorder, utilizing meta-analytic procedures. As noted above, there is considerable flexibility regarding terminology within the field of animal-assisted therapy. Studies did not need to specifically use the term ‘animal-assisted psychotherapy’ in their methodology; however, the study’s methodology was required to adhere to the definition of an animal-assisted psychotherapy, as reviewed above. Additionally, to be included in this study, studies must have included participants who had been exposed to trauma,

who had diagnosable post-traumatic stress disorder symptoms, or who had a diagnosis of post-traumatic stress disorder (from the current or previous versions of the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual for Mental Disorders [American Psychiatric Association, 1980, 1994, 2000, 2013]). Trauma was defined as an external event (e.g., sexual assault) where an individual is unable to cope with the resulting intense anxiety and fear (Dulmus & Hilarski, 2003).

Moderator analyses were conducted to see under which circumstances, if any, animal-assisted psychotherapy works most efficaciously. The currently available literature is unclear as to animal-assisted psychotherapy's efficacy, with some studies showing it is efficacious (Dietz et al., 2012; Earles et al., 2015; Kemp et al., 2014; Kruger, 2012; Signal et al., 2013), while others show it is not (Balluerka et al., 2015; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014). Part of the answer to why different studies have different effects may lie in the differing characteristics of each study. By running moderator analyses, this project may provide an explanation for why there are inconsistencies in the current literature. If animal-assisted psychotherapy is associated with a reduction of symptoms, treatment resources may be funneled into additional programming and research.

The current meta-analysis included both published and unpublished works. Bibliographic variables tend to vary widely in the literature and may play a role in intervention efficacy. For example, location where the study takes place ranged from the United States (e.g., Dietz et al., 2012; Earles et al., 2015; Kruger, 2012; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014), Australia (Kemp et al., 2014; Signal et al., 2013), and Spain (Balluerka et al., 2015). Studies were published from 2005-2015. Historically, greater intervention efficacy has been found in earlier studies, sometimes known as the decline effect (Lehrer, 2010). This may or may not be the case with this small body of literature

Sample characteristics vary widely also. Different types of trauma may lead to differing treatment outcomes. Some studies focused on a sample of sexually abused participants (Dietz et al., 2012; Kemp et al., 2014; Kruger, 2012; Signal et al., 2013), some on victims of interpersonal violence (Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014), and some on a non-specific traumatic event (Balluerka et al., 2015; Earles et al., 2015). Some types of traumatic event may respond better to this treatment than others. Another sample characteristic that dramatically varies from study to study is participant age. Some studies focused on children (Dietz et al., 2012; Kemp et al., 2014), some on adolescents (Balluerka et al., 2015; Kemp et al., 2014; Kruger, 2012), and some on adult populations (Earles et al., 2015; Signal et al., 2013; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2015). Another characteristic to consider is gender. Some studies had exclusively female populations (Kemp et al., 2014; Signal et al., 2013; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014), while others had a mixture of males and females (Balluerka et al., 2015; Dietz et al., 2012; Earles et al., 2015; Kemp et al., 2014; Kruger, 2012). Attrition is another sample characteristic that varies. The attrition rate ranged from 0% (e.g., Dietz et al., 2012) to 8.33% (McCullough, 2011).

Therapeutic modality is another factor that varied widely from group to group. Some studies utilized a social learning perspective (Dietz et al., 2012; McCullough, 2011). Others utilized an experiential framework (Kemp et al., 2014; Signal et al., 2013; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014), mindfulness (Earles et al., 2015), attachment (Balluerka et al., 2015), or bilateral stimulation (Kruger, 2012).

Many studies utilized a group format (Earles et al., 2015; Kemp et al., 2014; McCullough, 2011; Signal et al., 2013; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014), while one utilized an individual format (Dietz et al., 2012) and two utilized a combination of group and individual formats (Balluerka et al., 2015; Kruger 2012). There were also several other characteristics in the intervention that

varied. One such variable was length of the intervention. Sessions ranged from 6 weeks (Earles et al., 2015) to 12 weeks (Balluerka et al., 2015) to one outlier study that ran its program for a maximum of 6 months (Kruger, 2012). Another variable was therapy animal. Some studies utilized horses (Earles et al., 2015; Kemp et al., 2014; Kruger, 2012; McCullough, 2011; Signal et al., 2013; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014), some studies utilized dogs (Dietz et al., 2012), and one study used multiple animals (Balluerka et al., 2015). Given the varying results of these studies there is the possibility that there are factors within animal-assisted psychotherapy that affect treatment outcome.

RESEARCH QUESTIONS

The proposed study will address the following research questions:

1. Is animal-assisted psychotherapy efficacious for treatment of trauma/post-traumatic stress disorder?
2. What factors (bibliographic variables, sample characteristics, methodological characteristics, characteristics of the intervention) affect the effect size of animal-assisted psychotherapy for trauma/post-traumatic stress disorder?

METHOD

Research design

A random effects model was used in this study with efficacy as the main outcome variable. The random effects model was used as it assumes that the true effect size varies from study to study, rather than assuming that the effect size is equal in all studies as in a fixed-effect model (Borenstein, Hedges, Higgins, & Rothstein, 2015). In other words, a random effects model assumes that situational factors may affect the studies differently. It is reasonable to assume that the studies that were included in the meta-analysis had differing effect sizes as the

studies that were included were not identical. Utilizing a random effects model additionally allowed for analysis to assess the presence of moderators.

Procedure

Data extraction. This meta-analysis was conducted using a systematic review process to ensure consistency and transparency (Liberati et al., 2009). The process of study identification, screening, and eligibility determination were undertaken utilizing the Preferred Reporting Items for Systematic Review and Meta-analyses (PRISMA) guidelines (see Figure 1- Moher, Liberati, Tetzlaff, & Altman, 2009).

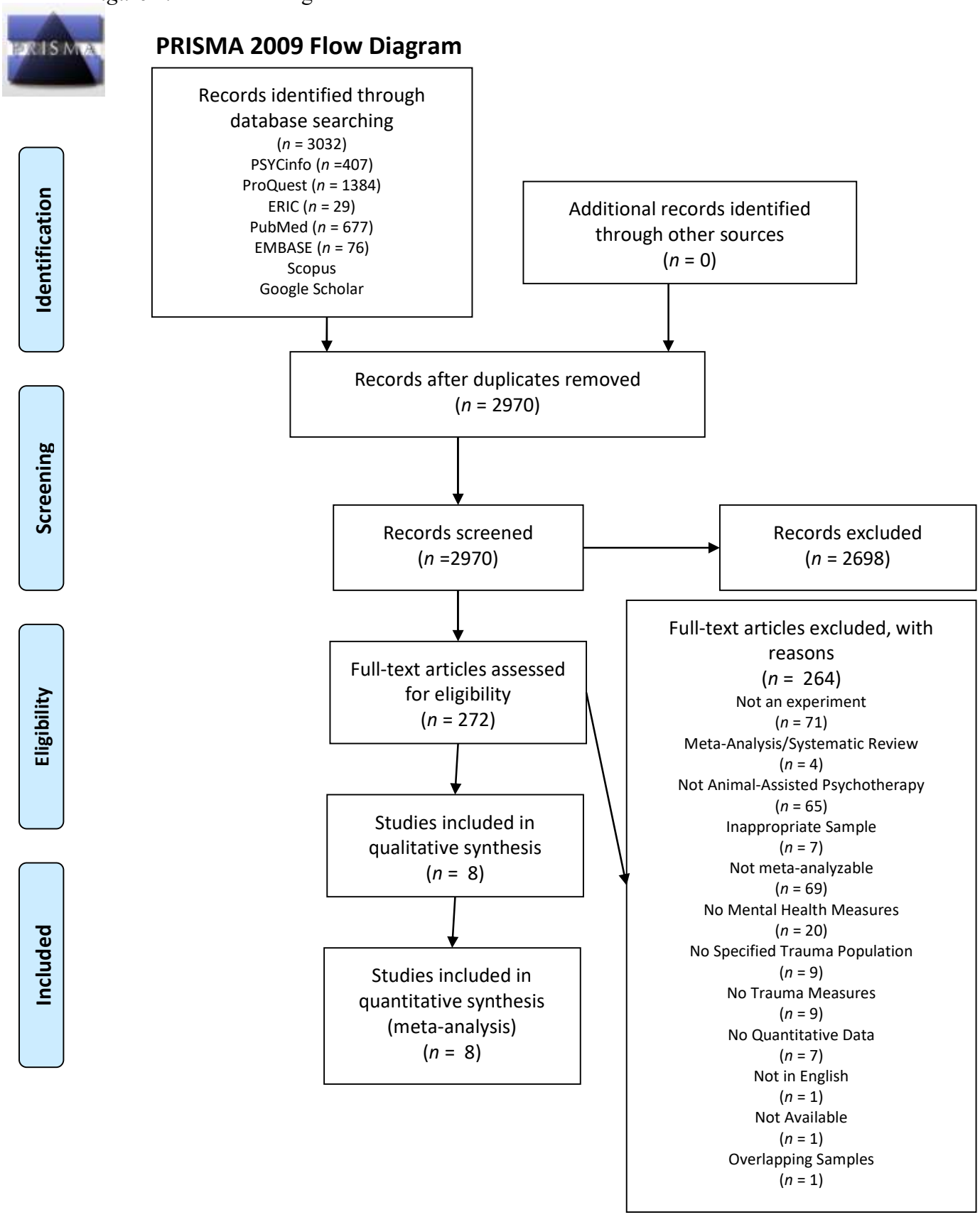
Initially, studies were located by systematically searching the following databases: PsycINFO, ERIC, ProQuest Dissertations & Theses, Scopus, PUBMED, EMBASE, and Google Scholar. In order to find all relevant studies, the following keywords were searched in combination in each database: interspecies, animal, animals, pet, pets, human animal, dog, dogs, canine, canines, equine, equines, horse, horses, dolphin, dolphins, mammal, mammals; and therapy, therapies, psychotherapy, psychotherapies, intervention, interventions, facilitated, assisted, activity, activities, interaction, interactions, program, programs, programming, counselling, counseling; and post traumatic stress disorder, PTSD, post traumatic stress, trauma, emotional trauma, sexual abuse, physical abuse, child abuse, verbal abuse, emotional abuse, partner abuse, abuse, rape, military, soldier, victimization, and victim. Descriptors were additionally utilized to search each database when available.

Once the search terms were entered into each database, a list of potential studies was generated. The title of each study was screened based on the clearly outlined exclusion criteria (see Appendix F). If the study's title clearly indicated it was not relevant to the proposed study, it was excluded. If the title was potentially related to animal-assisted psychotherapy and any mental

health concern, the abstract of that study was further screened using the inclusion and exclusion criteria. Upon this review, if an article met the exclusion criteria, it was excluded from the study. The next phase of the screening process involved a full manuscript review. Studies that successfully passed through each phase of the screening process were included in the meta-analysis. As study duplication is another concern with meta-analysis (as studies included in the meta-analysis must have independence from one another in order for the meta-analysis to be statistically valid), a detection strategy developed by Wood (2008) was utilized (see Appendix C). If two studies were found to use the same data, the study with the most comprehensive information was included. In other words, the study with the greatest amount of usable data was selected for inclusion. This occurred for one study included in this meta-analysis (McCullough, 2011). McCullough, Risley-Curtiss, and Rorke (2015) was a publication from McCullough's (2011) dissertation. Therefore McCullough (2011) was included as it had more comprehensive information, and McCullough et al. (2015) was excluded.

The references of each eligible study were then examined for studies not located in the database searches (termed "backwards searching"). Citation indices (available through the databases) further allowed the primary researcher to identify any additional eligible studies citing an eligible study that had not been previously located (termed "forwards searching"). A Previous review by O'Haire, Guerin, Kirkham, and Daigl (2015) was examined to identify any study not found elsewhere. Finally, a journal that publishes a large quantity of animal-assisted psychotherapy articles (i.e., *Anthrozoos*) was hand-searched for relevant articles that met the inclusion criteria. Reporting, as required by PRISMA, included documentation of the number of studies excluded and a supplemental rationale for each study excluded at the full manuscript review level (Moher et al., 2009 – See Figure 1).

Figure 1. PRISMA Diagram.



From: Moher D, Liberati A, Tetzlaff J, Altman DG, The PRISMA Group (2009). *P*referred *R*eporting *I*tems for *S*ystematic Reviews and *M*eta-*A*nalyses: The PRISMA Statement. PLoS Med 6(6): e1000097. doi:10.1371/journal.pmed1000097

For more information, visit www.prisma-statement.org.

Eligibility. The eligibility criteria (Appendix F) utilized during the search process included the information below. Only studies reported in English were eligible. Qualitative studies, single-case study participant designs, designs that included a sample of 2, and narrative reviews were excluded as they do not have the statistical components required for a meta-analysis. Eligible studies must have had an animal-assisted psychotherapy component outlined in their methods section, which specifically targeted trauma and/or post-traumatic stress disorder/symptoms. Quantitative data amenable to meta-analysis was required.

There are two study designs which allow for meta-analytic analysis: Pre- versus post-comparisons examine a single group and compare change in participants from pre- to post-intervention (within-subjects design). Treatment versus control comparisons (between-subjects designs) examine two groups and compare each group's post-intervention scores or compare both group's pre- versus post-intervention scores (often referred to as mean change scores). In treatment versus control comparisons, the control group may have been a true control group where no intervention takes place (e.g., waitlist control) or it may have been an alternative intervention group (e.g., treatment-as-usual). Methodologically, the conclusions drawn from a treatment versus control experimental design would likely be more accurate as treatment versus control designs do not have the same threats to validity that pre- versus post-comparison designs do (Gravetter & Forzano 2012); however, due to the small body of literature available, all study designs amenable to meta-analysis were included. Participants of eligible studies must have experienced a trauma. Likewise, the treatment goal of eligible studies must have been to decrease trauma and/or post-traumatic stress symptoms. Outcome measures of eligible studies must have been standardized and aimed to assess trauma or post-traumatic stress symptoms. Due to the

varied sample of studies included in the meta-analysis, no preferential measures were required for inclusion.

Coding and reliability. After eligibility was determined, study information was extracted using a coding manual (Appendix D) to ensure consistency. Relevant demographic and bibliographic information, as well as outcome data, were extracted from each study. In order to maintain consistency throughout coding, quantitative data was limited to pre- and post-intervention only. In other words, if an eligible study measured multiple time points, only the first measurement (pre-intervention) and last (excluding follow-up) measurement (post-intervention) were recorded. The primary coding for each study was completed by the primary investigator. A research assistant double-coded all of the included studies to assess interrater reliability. The research assistant has a Bachelor's Degree in Psychology and is proficient in meta-analytic procedures. If any discrepancies between the two coders arose, the principal investigator reviewed the inconsistency with the research assistant. Each inconsistency was discussed until agreement was reached; however, if an agreement could not be reached, an additional trained collaborator was consulted. Extracted data was then formatted for data analysis. Interrater reliability was calculated using Cohen's Kappa. The kappa statistic is used for assessing interrater reliability for categorical data (McHugh, 2012). Values of "0" indicate no agreement while values of .81 or higher are considered to be "almost perfect" agreement (McHugh, 2012).

Data analysis

The Comprehensive Meta-Analysis Version 3.0 program was utilized to analyze the data once it was coded and entered. The Comprehensive Meta-Analysis program is a computer software program specifically designed to calculate an effect size from each of the individual

studies and weight them to provide a summary effect (Borenstein, Hedges, Higgins & Rothstein, 2015). Studies often provide more than one measure of data, such as two different measures of anxiety symptoms. When this occurred, the results from these measures were aggregated to avoid dependence in the analysis (Borenstein et al., 2009).

Overall effect size. In order to ascertain whether or not animal-assisted psychotherapy was efficacious in the treatment of trauma and/or post-traumatic stress, each study's outcome scores were converted into a standardized mean difference utilizing Hedge's *g*. This was done to allow for the calculation of the overall mean effect size. Hedge's *g* was selected over Cohen's *d* as the effect size statistic, as Hedge's *g* is more accurate when intra-study sample sizes are small. Hedge's *g* does this by providing a corrective factor which counteracts positive bias. In other words, Hedge's *g* is a more conservative and therefore more accurate measure (Borenstein et al., 2009). Lipsey and Wilson (2001) offer the following guidelines to interpret the magnitude of effect sizes that were utilized in the interpretation of the results: < 0.20, small; 0.50, medium; > 0.80, large.

Heterogeneity. Heterogeneity refers to the variation in study outcomes within the distribution of effect sizes (Borenstein et al., 2009). Essentially it is a measure of how similar the studies are that have been included in the meta-analysis. The Q_T statistic and the I^2 statistic were used to assess heterogeneity in this study. A forest plot of the effect size data was examined for the presence of outliers and to visually assess heterogeneity.

Moderator analyses. The next component of data analysis involved moderator analyses to determine what other, if any, variables were associated with efficacy. In other words, moderator analyses assess whether study or participant characteristics altered the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy. Moderator analyses were performed using meta-regression. The

unit of analysis was the individual study and variables that had data from 4 or more studies were analyzed. Graphs were additionally examined to assess the presence of outliers or to determine if a curvilinear relationship better explained the data pattern.

Publication bias. Publication bias refers to the trend that journals are more likely to publish interesting studies (i.e., studies which have statistically significant results). Kepes, Banks, and Oh (2014) have gone so far as to suggest that publication bias "is one of the greatest threats" to meta-analysis methodology (p. 183). Therefore, to guard against the pitfall of publication bias, both unpublished and published reports were included in this meta-analysis in order to reduce this potential bias. Specific databases were searched in an attempt to safeguard against publication bias (e. g. ERIC) as they index unpublished research, such as conference proceedings as well as unpublished master's theses/dissertations, in addition to published research.

Funnel plots were visually examined to assess publication bias. Funnel plots are scatter plots of the study effect size against study's size or study's standard error (Higgins, & Green, 2011). They are a useful initial tool in assessing the presence of publication bias as analysis relies upon easily identifiable patterns (Rothstein, Sutton & Borenstein, 2005). If publication bias does exist, the funnel plot will be asymmetrical (Higgins & Green, 2011). Moderator analyses were additionally conducted to assess for publication bias.

RESULTS

Search Results

The searches yielded 3032 articles from seven databases (PsycINFO, ProQuest, ERIC, PubMed, EMBASE, Scopus, and Google Scholar) – refer to Figure 1 for specific numbers associated with each database. There were no articles identified through additional sources. Once

duplicates were removed, 2970 articles were screened by title and abstract. Of these, 272 articles were screened by full-text analysis. Eight of these studies met the inclusion criteria. Refer to Figure 1.

Characteristics of Included Studies

Six published and two unpublished studies met the inclusion criteria for the meta-analysis. Studies were published between 2011 and 2015. Participants' age across all studies ranged between 8 and 62 years of age, with five of the studies focusing on child and adolescent populations and four examining adult populations. Gender was heavily weighted to female participants, ranging from 25% to 100%. Regarding type of trauma experienced by participants, one study each examined: interpersonal violence (defined as domestic abuse), intra family violence, and experience of a traumatic childhood event. Three studies examined childhood sexual abuse and three studies examined post-traumatic stress disorder symptoms. The majority of studies included in this meta-analysis had zero percent attrition. The three studies that had an attrition rate greater than zero had rates of 5.97%, 7.14%, and 8.33%. Theoretical orientation utilized in each study varied considerably. An experiential approach was used in four out of eight studies. Mindfulness, eye movement desensitization movement (EMDR-bilateral stimulation), attachment, and a combination of cognitive behavioural and social learning (by the use of social stories) were used by the remaining five studies.

The majority of studies ran a group format (six of the eight). Two additional studies utilized a group format with segments of one-to-one animal assisted psychotherapy, while one study utilized an individual approach. Seven studies incorporated horses, one study incorporated dogs, and one study incorporated both horse and dogs in the intervention. Duration and frequency of intervention varied. Average duration varied from 6 weeks to 18 weeks including

one outlier study that ran its program for a maximum of 6 months (26 weeks). Interventions ran weekly from 50 minutes to two hours. Most interventions were run by counsellors, though some were run by a psychologist, a psychiatrist, or a social worker. Interventions used differing measures including trauma measures (the Trauma Symptom Checklist, the Trauma Emotion Questionnaire, the Children's Revised Impact of Event Scale, the PTSD Checklist – Civilian Version, the Civilian Administeresd PTSD Scale), as well as other symptom inventories (Behavioral Assessment System for Children, the Generalized Anxiety Disorder Scale , the Patient Health Questionnaire, the Somatic Symptom Severity Scale, the Child Behavior Checklist, the Children's Depression Inventory, Beck Depression Inventory, Beck Anxiety Inventory, Child and Adolescent Functional Assessment Scale, Burns Anxiety Scale). The majority of interventions also involved an animal specialist (six of the eight), in addition to the mental health specialist. For a summary of study characteristics, refer to Table 1.

Reliability. Interrater reliability was calculated for each variable in the coding system, using Cohen's kappa statistic. Agreement was 100%.

Main Results

All Symptom Measures. Two separate summary effect size estimates were calculated, one for the pre- and post-comparison and one for the treatment versus control comparison. There are inherent differences in effect size estimates when considering pre- versus post-comparison estimates with treatment versus control comparisons. Treatment versus control estimates are typically smaller as they are not as vulnerable to factors inherent in a within-subjects design (includeing placebo effects, maturation, and spontanious remission; Gravetter & Forzano, 2012).

Table 1. Characteristics of included studies

Study	Publication Type	Place of Study	*n*	Age Range (Years)	Identified Concern	Data Analysis	Theoretical orientation	Animal	Interventionist	Duration of Program	Form	Attrition (%)	% Female Total
Balluerka, 2015	Journal Article	Spain	63	12-17	TCE[1]	Pre/Post[2]	Attachment	Horse and Dog	Psychologist Animal Specialist	12 Weeks	Combo[3]	5.97	38.31
Dietz, 2012	Journal Article	United States	153	7-17	CSA[4]	Both[5]	CBT[6] and Stories	Dog	Psychologist Social Workers Counsellors Dog handlers	12 Sessions	Group	0	93.46
Earles, 2015	Journal Article	United States	16	33-62	PTSD[7] Traumatic Event	Pre/Post	Mindfulness	Horse	Psychiatrist	6 weeks	Group	0	75.00
Kemp 2014-Child Group	Journal Article	Australia	30	8-17	CSA	Pre/Post	Experiential	Horse	Counsellor	9-10 Weeks	Group	0	60.00
Kemp, 2014-Adolescent Group	Journal Article	Australia	30	8-17	CSA	Pre/Post	Experiential	Horse	Counsellor	9-10 Weeks	Group	0	100.00
Kruger, 2012	Dissertation	United States	15	7-17	CSA	Pre/Post	Bilateral Stimulation	Horse	Therapist Animal Specialist	6 Months	Combo	0	26.67
McCullough, 2011	Dissertation	United States	11	10-18	PTSD	Pre/Post	Experiential	Horse	Therapist RI[8]	6-8 Weeks	Group	8.33	45.45
Signal, 2013	Journal Article	Australia	14	19-50	CSA	Pre/Post	Experiential	Horse	Counselors	9-10 Weeks	Group	0	100.00
Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014	Journal Article	United States	13	28-64	IV[9]	Tx/ Control[10]	Experiential	Horse	Therapist Equine Specialist	8 Weeks	Group	7.14	100.00

[1]Note TCE = Traumatic Childhood Experience
[2] Pre/Post – Data available with pre- versus post-intervention data
[3]Combo = Combination of individual and group therapy
[4] CSA = Childhood Sexual Abuse
[5] Both = Data available with pre- versus post-intervention data and treatment versus control data
[6] CBT = Cognitive Behaviour Therapy
[7]PTSD = Post traumatic stress disorder

[8]RI = Riding Instructor
[9] IV = Interpersonal Violence
[10]Tx/Control = Data available with treatment versus control data

Eight effect sizes (from seven studies) were included in the pre- versus post-comparison analysis (Balluerka et al., 2015; Dietz et al., 2012; Earles et al., 2015; Kemp et al., 2014 [Child Group]; Kemp et al., 2014 [Adolescent Group]; Kruger, 2012; McCullough, 2011; Signal et al.,2013). All eight effect sizes were calculated by measuring the difference of pre-intervention data to post-intervention data. The results indicated a moderate effect size ($g = 0.86$, $p < .001$). Refer to Appendix H Figure 1 for individual effect size statistics and to Appendix H Table 1 for main effect statistics. Two effect sizes were included in the treatment versus control comparison analysis (Dietz et al., 2012; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014). One effect size was quantified by measuring the difference of post-test scores between the treatment group and control group (Dietz et al., 2012). The second effect size was quantified by comparing the mean change of the treatment group with the mean change of the control group (Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014). The results indicated a moderate effect size ($g = 0.46$, $p = .03$). Refer to Appendix H Figure 2 and for individual effect size statistics. Refer to Appendix H Table 1 for main effect statistics.

Trauma Measures. Four studies reported on trauma measures and their individual effect sizes and were included in the pre- versus post-comparison analysis (Dietz et al., 2012; Earles et al., 2015; Kemp, et al., 2014 [Adolescent Group]; McCullough, 2011). All four effect sizes were calculated by measuring the difference of pre-intervention data to post-intervention data. The results indicated a large effect size ($g = 1.11$, $p = .001$; Refer to Appendix H Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix H Figure 3 for individual effect size statistics).

Depression Measures. Four studies reported on depression measures and their individual effect sizes were included in the pre- versus post-comparison analysis (Dietz et al., 2012; Earles et al., 2015; Kemp et al., 2014 [Child Group], Kemp et al., 2014 [Adolescent Group], Signal et al., 2013). All four effect sizes were calculated by measuring the difference of pre-intervention

data to post-intervention data. The results indicated a large effect size ($g = 1.09$, $p < .001$; Refer to Appendix H Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix H Figure 4 for individual effect size statistics).

Anxiety Measures. Three studies reported on anxiety measures and their individual effect sizes were included in the pre- versus post-comparison analysis (Dietz et al., 2012; Earles et al., 2015; Kemp et al., 2014 [Adolescent Group]). All three effect sizes were calculated by measuring the difference of pre-intervention data to post-intervention data. The results indicated a large effect size ($g = .99$, $p < .001$; Refer to Appendix H Table 1 for main effect statistics. Refer to Appendix H Figure 5 for individual effect size statistics).

Heterogeneity

Heterogeneity, represented by Q_T, is a measure that represents the degree to which each study's effect size varies within the distribution of effect sizes (Borenstein, et at. 2009). The Q_T statistic allows one to see whether or not the studies included in the meta-analysis have unaccounted variance. In other words, this statistic indicates whether or not characteristics specific to individual studies are moderating the effect in addition to the assumption of random error. The I^2 statistic measures the proportion of variance that is due real differences or due to characteristics inherent to each study.

All Symptom Measures. After testing for heterogeneity among the studies that utilized a pre- versus post-comparison, the results suggest that the pre- versus post-comparisons studies are heterogeneous ($Q = 146.26$, $p < .001$). $I^2 = 95.21\%$, suggesting that almost all of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics. This meta-analysis used a random effects model as the studies included in the analysis were presumed to not share a common effect size, meaning the true effect size varies from study to study A forest plot was created to visually inspect the

dispersion of effect sizes and identify any observable outliers which were defined as studies with a standardized residual greater than 1.96 (see Appendix H Figure 1). Among the pre- versus post-comparison effect sizes, two studies were identified as outliers (Kemp et al., 2014; McCollough, 2011).

Comparatively, heterogeneity for the treatment versus control group comparison was not statistically significant ($Q = 0.023$, $p = .88$). The lack of significant findings does not necessarily confirm a lack of heterogeneity. It is important to note there were far fewer effect sizes included in the treatment versus control analysis ($k = 2$). The Q_T statistic is particularly vulnerable to detection of homogeneity in small sample sizes and one must use caution in interpreting this statistic (Huedo-Medina et al., 2006). However, if theoretically there is no heterogeneity present, the use of a random effects model is statistically equivalent to the use of a fixed effect model. Therefore, the use of a random effects model in this analysis was ideal. The I^2 statistic is much less vulnerable to low power. The I^2 statistic was < .001% suggesting that none of the variance was due to study characteristics. A forest plot was not created as there were only two studies included in this analysis.

Trauma Measures. After testing for heterogeneity among the studies that utilized trauma measures, the results suggest that the pre- versus post-comparisons studies are heterogeneous ($Q = 28.74$, $p < .001$). The I^2 statistic = 89.56%, suggesting that almost all of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics.

Depression Measures. After testing for heterogeneity among the studies that utilized depression measures, the results suggest that the pre- versus post-comparisons studies are heterogeneous ($Q = 31.68$, $p < .001$). The I^2 statistic = 87.38%, suggesting that almost all of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics.

Anxiety Measures. After testing for heterogeneity among the studies that utilized anxiety measures, the results suggested moderator variables may partially be responsible for the distribution of effect sizes ($Q = 14.96$, $p = .001$). This suggests that the pre- versus post-comparisons studies are heterogeneous. The I^2 statistic = 86.63%, suggesting that almost all of the variance is potentially explained by study characteristics.

Moderator Analyses

Moderator analyses were only conducted for variables that had four or more studies that provided data on that variable.

All Symptom Measures. There were 20 moderator analyses conducted in total for the pre- versus post-comparison analysis. See Appendix H Table 2 for the statistics for all of the moderator analyses and Appendix G Table 3 for the studies that were included in each moderator analysis. The graph of each moderator analysis was visually examined to determine the presence of outliers and to assess if a curvilinear relationship provided a better explanation for the data. There were six moderator analyses were statistically significant. Studies conducted in Australia were associated with a larger effect (Appendix H Figure 6 and Appendix H Table 4). Additionally, when the provider of the intervention was someone other than a psychologist, psychiatrist, or a therapist, the effect of the intervention was greater (Appendix H Figure 7). Interventions that had additional in-clinic individual therapy in conjunction with an animal-assisted psychotherapy program were associated with a larger effect (Appendix H Figure 8). When there was greater percentage of women in the total sample there was an associated larger effect (Appendix H Figure 9). Interventions that were provided in a group format were found to be more efficacious than interventions that were provided in both group and individual format

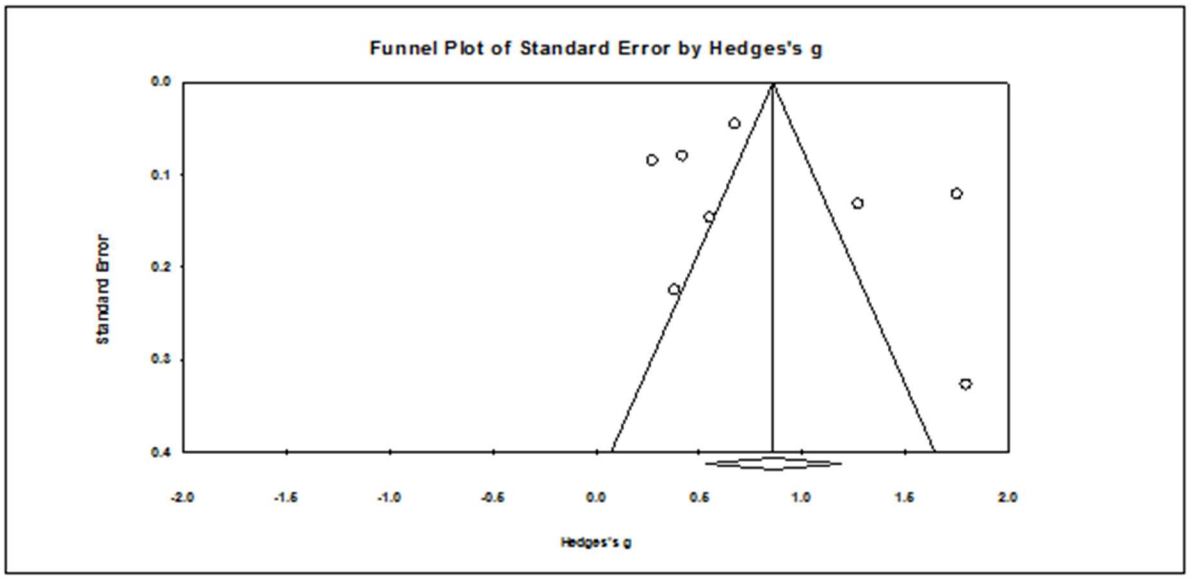
(Appendix H Figure 10). Finally, interventions that were conducted outside were associated with a greater effect (Appendix H Figure 11).

No moderators were conducted for the treatment versus control analysis as only two studies were included in the main analysis.

Publication Bias

Funnel plots were created to visually detect the presence of publication bias among the sample of studies (see Figure 2). Rothstein, Sutton, and Borenstein (2005) suggest that funnel plots are a practical first step in detecting publication bias as easily identifiable patterns in the effect size distribution emerge. As the name states, the effect size distribution will symmetrically resemble an inverted funnel where larger studies congregate at the apex (illustrating the summary effect size) and smaller studies symmetrically distributed around the base. If publication bias is present, there is a shift in the distribution of smaller studies, where a

Figure 2. Pre- versus post-comparaison funnel plot



distinctive clustering pattern of effect seizes emerges on the right side of the funnel distribution rather than being equally distributed on both sides of the funnel pattern. By reviewing the funnel plots generated by the data for the pre-versus post-comparison analysis, publication bias does not seem to be evident (Figure 2). The moderator analyses echo this result finding no significant differences between published and unpublished studies. Due to the limited number of studies included in the treatment versus control analysis, funnel plots were unable to be produced.

DISCUSSION

Overall, this research found that animal-assisted psychotherapy programs are efficacious in decreasing symptoms associated with traumatic experiences and post-traumatic stress disorder. This meta-analysis showed a statistically significant large effect for pre- versus post-intervention comparisons and a significant moderate effect for treatment versus control comparisons. This meta-analysis additionally found a large effect for pre-versus post intervention comparisons for trauma, depression, and anxiety measures. These results are consistent with the animal-assisted therapy literature base. Previous meta-analyses examining animal-assisted therapies have found moderate effects on depressive symptoms (Souter & Miller, 2007) and overall mental health symptoms (Nimer & Lundahl, 2007). One systematic review has examined animal-assisted interventions for trauma (O'Haire et al., 2015). They concluded that the initial body of research that exists for animal-assisted intervention for trauma are promising. A significant strength of this study was the reliability, where agreement was 100%.

The results from this meta-analysis are not wholly consistent with the literature for standard cognitive behavioural treatments (i.e., without animal-assisted psychotherapy) for post traumatic stress disorder. Otte (2011) reviewed the literature available for the treatment of post traumatic stress disorder to find the effect for naturalistic settings and for randomized controlled

trials. He found a large effect size of 2.59 for uncontrolled pre- versus post-comparisons. This was inconsistent with my findings. Otte (2011) found that randomized placebo-controlled efficacy trials produced an effect size of .62 or medium effect, which was consistent with my findings. Given that the pre- versus post-comparison data was inconsistent and the treatment versus control comparison data was consistent, it is likely the difference found in the pre-versus post-comparison data is due to threats to internal validity. Pre- versus post-comparison analyses are more likely to be vulnerable to effects such as maturation and placebo and/or factors like spontaneous remission (Gravetter & Forzano, 2012). In other words, pre- versus post-comparison analyses are more vulnerable to error, and therefore more variability between results of differing studies would be expected.

The majority of the moderator analyses were non-significant. Six moderator analyses were statistically significant for all measures. The first moderator found to significantly moderate the effect was a bibliographic variable – 'location of study', and in particular studies conducted in Australia were associated with a larger effect. The second moderator that significantly moderated the effect was the sample characteristic 'percentage of women in the total sample', where a greater percentage of women was associated with a larger effect. When the 'provider of the intervention' was someone other than a psychologist, psychiatrist, or a therapist, there was an associated larger effect. Interventions that had 'additional therapy', specifically in-clinic individual therapy, in conjunction with an animal-assisted psychotherapy program were associated with a larger effect. Interventions that were provided in a group format were found to be associated with a larger effect. The last moderator that was found to significantly moderate the effect was interventions that were conducted outside were associated with a greater effect. It should be noted that the factors that were associated with larger effects in all six moderator

analyses were the factors associated with two studies (Kemp et al., 2017; Signal et al., 2013). These two studies were conducted in Australia were conducted by the same group of researchers using the same treatment program. Kemp et al. (2014) and Signal et al. (2013) both used an equine-facilitated therapy program (an animal-assisted psychotherapy) run by Phoenix House in Australia between March 2010 and September 2011. "The Trails of Discovery" program is based on EAGALA principles and experiential learning where the activities promote metaphors between session content and every-day life. The program is designed to uncover "patterns of thinking, reactions/responses to different situations and outcomes, and reactions to dynamics within the family group or within the group of participants" (Kemp et al., 2014, p. 561). Both studies examined the effect of this program on mental health outcomes in children and on adult women who experienced sexual abuse. Signal et al. (2013) additionally reported on the same child and adolescent groups as reported in Kemp et al. (2014). The data that Signal et al. (2013) provided was less comprehensive than Kemp et al. (2014) so only the adult women group was extracted from Signal et al. (2013).

This meta-analysis found that group, individual, or combination formats were found to not moderate the effect. Additionally, length of intervention did not appear to moderate the effect. The shortest intervention included in this study was 6 weeks. This suggests that different lengths of interventions do not moderate the effect. Further, it appears that differing animals do not moderate the effect. These findings together suggest that animal-assisted psychotherapy programs could be run at minimum 6 weeks with any species without any reduction in efficacy. This has powerful implications regarding cost of intervention. It suggests that if cost is a factor, a less costly animal could be utilized for fewer weeks. One limitation of this study that will be

explored below is the number of moderators that were unable to be analyzed due to lack of reported data or lack of variation in the studies.

Imel et al. (2013) approximate that 18% of individuals will drop out of treatment targeting trauma-based experiences. They also note that this drop out number increases when the treatment focuses on exposure-based principles. The majority of studies included in this meta-analysis had zero percent attrition (Table 6). The three studies that had an attrition rate greater than zero had rates of 5.97% (Balluerka et al., 2015), 7.14 (Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014), and 8.33% (McCullough, 2011). These studies had a theoretical orientation that varied from attachment to cognitive-behavioural to experiential. Overall, animal-assisted psychotherapy produced attrition rates less than what would be predicted across differing orientations. This research indicates that animal-assisted psychotherapy programs may provide an additional incentive for participants to continue to engage in therapy. It further suggests that there is a component in animal-assisted psychotherapy that circumvents the participant's desire to avoid the unpleasant aspects of trauma therapy.

Limitations

This study presented a number of limitations. First, there were a limited number of studies included. One factor that led to the limited number of studies was the inclusion criterion that the studies use a psychotherapeutic intervention. While the incorporation of animals in therapy has exponentially increased as time goes on, the incorporation of animals specifically within a psychotherapeutic context is limited. Overwhelmingly, the literature suggests that including an animal in therapy is beneficial, but it is important to distinguish what aspect of the therapy is critical for therapeutic benefit. Given that the majority of studies showed a moderate effect regardless of how prominent the animal was to the therapy, having an animal in the room

may be as beneficial as using it as part of the therapy. A second factor that led to the limited number of studies was the simple lack of quantitative research available. Fifty-three studies were excluded as they only presented qualitative data. Many studies only examined the theoretical benefits of animal-assisted psychotherapy – 75 were excluded for this reason. Systematic reviews (n = 3), program guidelines (n = 8), treatment manuals/program protocols (n = 11), grant proposals (n = 13), and literary reviews (n = 40) fell under this umbrella. While it appears that animal-assisted psychotherapy is a popular concept, there is a staggering lack of research examining clinical implementation in quantitative research.

Another issue in the literature is the lack of reporting standards. Several studies were excluded from analysis as they did not provide data amenable to meta-analytic calculations (n = 7). These studies reported limited data related to statistical testing and did not report effect size data. Beutler and Moleiro (2001) note that statistical significance testing only allows for the conclusion of whether two groups are reliably different from each other. We cannot determine whether two groups are identical. Fritz, Morris, and Richler (2011) state that using a standardized measure of effect provides a "generally interpretable, quantitative description" of the study's results (p. 2). Other benefits to using an effect size calculation in addition to significance testing include: the comparison of effects within a single study and across differing studies utilizing differing sample sizes and differing measures. In other words, using a standard practice of reporting effect size data allows for more studies to be included in a summative analysis. Had those excluded seven studies reported effect size data, they would have been eligible for inclusion in this meta-analysis and moderator analyses.

The majority of moderator analyses run for the pre- versus post-comparison analysis provided data from all 7 pre-post studies. However, there were six moderator analyses that were

unable to be run due to lack of available data. Some were unable to be calculated due to collinearity (theoretical orientation, treatment fidelity, treatment randomized controlled trial versus not, percentage of female participants in the control group, and mean age of the control group). Additionally, due to the lack of studies included in the treatment versus control analysis ($k = 2$), moderator analyses were unable to be completed on this data. I am unable to conclude whether or not any characteristics moderate the effect for the treatment versus control analysis, and therefore am limited in the general conclusions I can draw regarding the efficacy of animal-assisted therapy. This is problematic given that treatment versus control analyses are methodologically a higher quality type of study.

Implications

This meta-analysis has several practical implications. It suggests that animal-assisted psychotherapy reduces trauma and post-traumatic stress symptoms. As noted above, individuals who develop post-traumatic stress disorder have associated brain changes; in particular, the norepinephrine system malfunctions and remains activated (Elzinga & Bremner, 2002). Additionally, individuals with post-traumatic stress are more likely to drop out of trauma-focused treatments (Imel et al., 2013). The animal itself may provide incentive above and beyond treatment for the individual to engage in therapy. Incorporating animals within a psychotherapeutic context in the treatment of trauma and post-traumatic stress disorder appears to circumvent these barriers to efficacious treatment.

Future Directions

There are a small number of studies that have been published examining the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy for the treatment of trauma and/or post traumatic stress disorder. Most of the studies published focused on less rigorous interventions (such as animal-assisted

activities). Given the moderate effect size estimates that were found in this meta-analysis, future research should focus on examining animal-assisted psychotherapy as a methodology. Further to this point, the majority of studies included in this meta-analysis included pre- versus post-comparison data. Methodologically, the conclusions drawn from a treatment versus control experimental design would likely be more accurate as noted above (Gravetter & Forzano, 2012). Conducting randomized controlled trials would provide a more definite conclusion about the effectiveness of animal-assisted psychotherapy.

An important focus for future meta-analyses would be a study examining the difference between bibliographic, sample, study, and intervention characteristics. This meta-analysis found that the majority of moderators did not affect the overall effect of animal assisted psychotherapy. However, it is important to note that this meta-analysis included a relatively small number of studies. It is possible that the lack of significant findings is due to low power rather than a true lack of effect. When more data is available it would be pertinent to reassess this meta-analysis and to conduct the moderator analyses again to see if they still hold true in larger samples.

The results of this study make it clear that it is critical that more primary research be conducted for interventions that include animals. While this study helped clarify the effect of animals incorporated within a psychotherapeutic context, it also strongly indicated more research is needed to determine the essential components of animals incorporated in therapy.

References

American Psychiatric Association. (1980). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (III-R ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

American Psychiatric Association. (1994). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (IV ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

American Psychiatric Association. (2000). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (IV-TR ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

American Psychiatric Association. (2013). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (5th ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

*Balluerka,N., Muela, A., Amiano, N., & Caldentey,M. A. (2015). Promoting psychosocial adaptation of youths in residential care through animal-assisted psychotherapy. *Child Abuse & Neglect, 50,* 193-205.

Barrigón, M. L., Diaz, F. J., Gurpegui, M., Ferrin, M., Salcedo, D. M., et al. (2015).Childhood trauma as a risk factor for psychosis: A sib-pair study. *Journal of Psychiatric Research, 70*, 130-136. doi: 10.1016/j.jpsychires.2015.08.017

Beutler, L. W., & Moleiro, C. (2001). Clinical versus reliable and significant change. *Clinical Psychology Scientific Practice, 8*, 441-445. doi: 10.1093/clipsy.8.4.441

Borenstein, M., Hedges, L. V., Higgins, J. P. T., & Rothstein H. R. (2009). *Introduction to Meta-analysis*. Chichester: John Wiley & Sons.

Borenstein, M., Hedges, L. V., Higgins, J. P. T., & Rothstein H. (2015). *Regression in Meta-Analysis.* Available from: https://www.meta-analysis.com/pages/cma_manual.php

Cohena, J. A., Berliner, L., & Mannarino, A. (2010). Trauma focused CBT for children with co-occurring trauma and behavior problems. *Child Abuse & Neglect, 34*, 215-224. doi: 10.1016/j.chiabu.2009.12.003

Cole, K. M., Gawlinski, A., Steers, N., & Kotlerman, J. (2007). Animal-assisted therapy in patients hospitalized with heart failure. *American Journal of Critical Care, 16,* 575–588.

Copeland, W. E., Keeler, C., Anglod, A., & Costello, E. J. (2007). Traumatic events and posttraumatic stress in children. *Archives of General Psychiatry, 65(5),* 577-584.

de Vries G. J., & Olff, M. (2009) The lifetime prevalence of traumatic events and posttraumatic stress disorder in Netherlands. *Journal of Traumatic Stress 22(4)* 259-267. doi: 10.1002/jts.20429

*Dietz, T. J., Davis, D., & Pennings, J. (2012). Evaluating animal-assisted therapy in group treatment for child sexual abuse. *Journal of Child Sexual Abuse, 21(6)*, 665-683. doi: 10.1080/10538712.2012.726700.

Dulmus, C. N., & Hilarski, C. (2003). When stress constitutes trauma and trauma constitutes crisis: The stress-trauma-crisis continuum. *Brief Treatment and Crisis Intervention, 3*, 27-36.

*Earles, L. J., Vernon, L. L., & Yetz, J. P. (2015). Equine-assisted therapy for anxiety and posttraumatic stress symptoms. *Journal of Traumatic Stress, 28(2)*, 149-152. doi: 10.1002/jts.21990

Elzinga, B. M., & Bremner, J. D. (2002). Are the neural substrates of memory the final common pathway in posttraumatic stress disorder (PTSD)? *Journal of Affective Disorders, 70*, 1-17.

Equine Assisted Growth and Learning Association, Inc. [EAGALA] (2012). Fundamentals of EAGALA model practice training manual: Equine assisted psychotherapy and learning certification program (7th ed.). Santaquin, UT.

Friedmann, E., Katcher, A. H., Thomas, S. A., Lynch, J. J., & Messent, P. R. (1983). Social interaction and blood pressure: Influence of animal companions. *Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease, 171*(8), 461-465.

Fritz, C. O., Morris, P. E., & Richler, J. J. (2011). Effect Size Estimates: Current Use, Calculations, and Interpretation. *Journal of Experimental Psychology: General, 141(1,2)*, 2-18. doi: 10.1037/a0024338

Gravetter, F. J., & Forzano, L.-A. B. (2012). *Research Methods for the Behavioral Sciences 4th Edition.* Wadsworth, Cengage Learning. Belmont, CA USA.

Hedtke, K. A., Ruggiero, K. J., & Fitzgerald, M. M., Zinzo, H. M., Saunders, B. E., Resnick, H. S., & Kilpatrick, D. G. (2008). A longitudinal investigation of interpersonal violence in relation to mental health and substance use. *Journal of Consultation in Clinical Psychology, 76,* 633-47. doi: 10.1037/0022-006X.76.4.633.

Higgins, J. P. T., & Green , S. (2011). *Cochrane Handbook for Systematic Review of Interventions* Version 5.1.0 [updated March 2011]. The Cochrane Collaboration, 2011. Available from www.handbook.cochrane.org

Holcomb, R., & Meacham, M. (1989). Effectiveness of an animal assisted therapy program in an inpatient program. *Anthrozoos, 2(4),* 259-264. doi: 10.2752/089279389787057902

Huedo-Medina, T., Sanchez-Meca, J., Marin-Martinez, F., & Botella, J. (2006). Assessing heterogeneity in meta-analysis: Q statistic or I2 index?. *CHIP Documents, 19.* Retrieved from: http://digitalcommons.uconn.edu/chip_docs/19

Imel, Z. E., Laska, K., Jakupcak, M., & Simpson, T. L. (2013). Meta-analysis of dropout in treatments for posttraumatic stress disorder. *Journal of Consulting and Clinical Psychology, 81(3)*, 394-404. doi: 10.1037/a0031474.

*Kemp, K., Signal, T., Botros, H., Taylor, N., & Prentice, K. (2014). Equine facilitated therapy with children and adolescents who have been sexually abused: A program evaluation study. *Journal of Child and Family Studies, 23(3)*, 558-566. doi:10.1007/s10826-013-9718-1

Kepes, S., Banks, G. C., & Oh, I.-S. (2014). Avoiding bias in publication bias research: The value of "null" findings. *Journal of Business and Psychology.* doi: 10.1007/s10869-012-9279-0

*Kruger, A. K. (2012). Trauma-focused equine assisted psychotherapy effects on child and adolescent functioning scale scores following six months of treatment. *Dissertation Abstracts International.*

Lang, A. M., Cox, J. A., Bernert, D. J., & Jenkins, C. D. (2007). Is counseling going to the dogs? An exploratory study related to the inclusion of an animal in group counseling with adolescents. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health, 2(2),* 17-31. doi: 10.1300/J456v02n02_03

Lehrer, J. (2010). The truth wears off: Is there something wrong with the scientific method? The New Yorker, December 13, 52-57.

Liberati, A., Altman, D. G., Tetzlaff, J., Mulrow, C., Götzsche, P. C., Ioannidis, J. P. A., … Moher, D. 2009. The PRISMA statement for reporting systematic reviews and meta-

analyses of studies that evaluate healthcare interventions: explanation and elaboration. *BMJ* 339: b2700. doi:10.1136/bmj.b2700.

Lipsey, M. W. and Wilson, D. B. 2001. *Practical Meta-analysis*. Los Angeles, CA: Sage Publications.

Lyhus, K. E. (2002). Integration of EMDR with other therapeutic approaches: A survey investigation. *Dissertation Abstracts International.* 3067496

Macauley, B. L. (2006). Animal-assisted therapy for persons with aphasia: A pilot study. *Journal of Rehabilitation Research & Development, 43(3)*, 357-366

MacFarlane, A. C. (2010). The long-term cost of traumatic stress: intertwined physical and psychological consequences. *World Psychiatry, 9*, 3-10

*McCullough, L. M. (2011) Effect of equine-facilitated psychotherapy on posttraumatic stress symptoms in youth with history of maltreatment and abuse. *Dissertation Abstracts International. 3480001*

McCullough, L., Risley-Curtiss, C., & Rorke, J. (2015). Equine facilitated psychotherapy: A pilot study of effect on posttraumatic stress symptoms in maltreated youth. Journal of Infant, Child & Adolescent Psychotherapy, 2, 158-173.

McHugh, M. L. (2012). Interrater reliability: The kappa statistic. *Biochemical Medicine, 22(3),* 276-282.

Miller, L. (2000). Neurosensitization: a model for persistent disability in chronic pain, depression, and posttraumatic stress disorder following injury. *NeuroRehabilitation,14*, 25-32.

Moher, D., Liberati, A., Tetzlaff, J., & Altman, D. G. (2009). Preferred reporting items for systematic reviews and meta-analyses: The PRISMA Statement. *PLoS Medicine, 6,* 1-6.

Nathans-Barel, I., Feldman, P., Berger, B., Modai, I., & Silver, H. (2005) Animal-assisted therapy ameliorates anhedonia in schizophrenia patients. A controlled pilot study. *Psychotherapy and Psychosomatics, 74(1),* 31–35

Odendall, J. S. J., & Meintjes, R. A. (2003). Neurophysiological correlates of affiliative behavior between humans and dogs. *The Veterinary Journal, 165(3)*, 296-301

O'Haire, M. E., Guerin, N. A., Kirkham, A. C., & Daigle, C. L. (2015). Animal-assisted intervention for trauma including post-traumatic stress disorder. *Habri Central Briefs,* Retrieved from https://habricentral.org/

Otte, C. (2011). Clinical Research: Cognitive behavioral therapy in anxiety disorders: Current state of the evidence. *Dialogues in Clinical Neuroscience, 13(4)*, 413-421.

Pet Partners (2015). Retrieved February 28, 2015 from the Pet Partners Webpage: http://www.petpartners.org/history

Ponniah, K., & Hollon, S. D., (2009). Empirically supported psychological treatments for adult acute stress disorder: A review. *Depression and Anxiety, 26*, 1086-1109

Rauch, S. L., Shin, L.M., & Phelps, E. A. (2006). Neurocircuitry models of posttraumatic stress disorder and extinction: human neuroimaging research - past, present, and future. *Biological Psychiatry, 60*, 376-82

Rothstein, H. R., Sutton, A. J. and Borenstein, M. eds. 2005. *Publication Bias in Meta-analysis: Prevention, Assessment and Adjustments.* Chichester: John Wiley & Sons.

*Signal, T. D., Taylor, N., Botros, H., Prentice, K., & Lazarust, K. (2013). Whispering to horses: childhood sexual abuse, depression and efficacy of eft. *Sexual Abuse in Australia and New Zealand, 5(1),* 24-32.

Simila, V., Neilson, E. C., Thompson, R., & Cook, J. M. (2015). Preferences for trauma treatment: A systematic review of the empirical literature. *Psychological Trauma, 7(6)*, 516-524. doi: 10.1037/tra0000038

Viau, R., Arsenault-Lapierre, G., Fecteau, S., Champagne, N., Walker, C.-D., & Lupien, S. (2010). Effect of service dogs on salivary cortisol secretion in autistic children. *Psychoneuroendocrinology, 35,* 1187-1193. DOI: 10.1016/j.psyneuen.2010.02.004

*Whittlesey-Jerome, W. J. (2014) Adding equine-assisted psychotherapy to conventional treatments: A pilot study exploring ways to increase adult self-efficacy among victims of interpersonal violence. *The Practitioner Scholar: Journal of Counseling and Professional Psychology, 3*, 82-101.

Wood, J. A. (2008). Methodology for dealing with duplicate study effects in a meta-analysis. *Organizational Research Methods, 11*(1), 79-95. doi: 10.1177/1094428106296638

Chapter 5: Overall Disucssion

As I demonstrate in Chapter One, three major theoretical perspectives emerged to explain the effectiveness of animal-assisted psychotherapy: biophilia, cognitive behavioural, and attachment. Biophilia Theory suggests that animal-assisted psychotherapy is effective as animals are familiar to humans, animals signal security and safety, and animals have been shown to develop and promote emotional development that closely mimics human development (Melson, 2000). Cognitive Behavioural Theory suggests that animal-assisted psychotherapy is effective because the animal in therapy is incorporated to help modulate physiological arousal (negative emotional arousal) so that the client is able to cognitively make use of the therapy content (Beale, 2005). Attachment Theory suggests that animal-assisted psychotherapy is effective because animals provide a relationship that, while mimicking a human relationship, is actually more simple, predictable, and consistent than human-human relationships (Zilcha-Mano et al., 2011). Additionally, the animal functions as a transitional object in psychotherapy allowing for greater ease in communicating feelings and emotions as compared to direct communication with another human (Levinson, 1962). Consistent between all three theories is the notion that animals help change emotional arousal which subsequently leads to changes in cognitions and behaviours. Studies included in this dissertation covered the range of theoretical perspectives. The theoretical orientation utilized (such as cognitive behaviour or attachment) did not affect the outcome of the intervention in any of the three meta-analyses. This suggests that the mechanism of change for animal-assisted psychotherapy is a shared characteristic of all three theories. Due to the lack of data provided for moderator analyses from the studies included in this dissertation, I can only speculate on what that mechanism for change is. In examining these three theories, there appears to be one shared characteristic among the Biophilia, Attachment and Cognitive Behavioural Theories. This characteristic is the animal providing a basis for altering emotional

arousal. While this dissertation could not look at this hypothesis directly, it is an area for future research to explore.

Overall, this research project has tentatively found that animal-assisted psychotherapy programs are efficacious in reducing mental disorder symptoms. Moderator analyses were only conducted for the meta-analysis addressing all disorders and the trauma/PTSD meta-analysis (Chapters 2 and 4). Moderators were not conducted for the internalizing meta-analysis as there were not enough studies. The overwhelming majority of moderator analyses were non-significant. This is likely due to low power in the analyses as a result of the small number of included studies. This is especially true given that the I^2 statistic in many of the studies was substantial to considerable (over 50%), which indicates likely true study heterogeneity (rather than simply sampling error (Higgins & Green, 2011). Given a higher degree of power, the non-significant moderators likely would have yielded some statistically significant results. When examining the moderators that were statistically significant, there were three moderators that emerged as significant across studies. The first was a bibliographic characteristic, 'place of study.' Studies conducted in Australia, Hong Kong, and Italy were associated with the largest effects. The second significant moderator was a sample characteristic, 'percentage of women' (in the total sample and in the treatment group). Studies that had a greater percentage of women were associated with a larger effect. The third significant moderator was a methodological characteristic of the intervention, 'provider of the intervention.' When the 'provider of the intervention' was someone other than a psychologist, psychiatrist, or a therapist, there was an associated larger effect. It is important to note that these characteristics are associated with three particular studies, Kemp et al. (2014), Signal et al. (2013), and Menna et al. (2016). Both Kemp et al. and Signal et al. were conducted in Australia, for a population of 100% women, and were

conducted by the same group of researchers using the same treatment program. As noted in the previous chapters, there is likely something unique about this program which produced a large intervention effect (see Chapter 4 for a more thorough discussion of this issue). A third study, Menna et al. (2016), also appeared to significantly pull the significance of the moderator analyses in Chapter 2 as their calculated effect was very large (see Chapter 2 for a more thorough discussion of this issue). Menna et al. (2016) was conducted in Italy, for a population of 74-80% women, and conducted a reality orientation treatment program. As noted in the previous chapters, there is likely something unique about this program which produced a large intervention effect (see Chapter 2). One study was associated with two of the overall significant moderators ('place of study' and 'provider of intervention'). Fung and Leung (2014) was conducted in Hong Kong using play therapy for children with autism. Their program was conducted by someone other than a psychologist, psychiatrist, or a therapist. Fung and Leung (2014) had a large overall effect size which likely influenced the 'place of study' moderator. As noted in the previous chapters, there is likely something unique about this program which produced a large intervention effect (see Chapter 2)

Since there was low power in this dissertation, it is important that all conclusions be taken tentatively. These findings begin to suggest that animal-assisted psychotherapy programs could be conducted in any physical environment (indoors, outdoors, or in an arena), incorporating a dog or a horse, and have equivalent treatment efficacy. This has implications regarding cost of intervention. It suggests that if cost is a factor, a less costly animal could be utilized in a less costly location.

With regards to the overall effect, this research project has found that animal-assisted psychotherapy programs are efficacious in reducing mental disorder symptoms. In the All

Mental Disorders study, I found a large effect for pre-versus post intervention comparisons for all disorders ($g = 0.91$), attention deficit hyperactivity disorder ($g = 0.86$), reading disability ($g = 1.26$), and trauma/PTSD ($g = 0.92$). I found a moderate effect for the pre-versus post-comparison for autism ($g = 0.58$). I further found a large effect for treatment versus control comparisons for anxiety disorders ($g = 0.83$). A moderate effect was found for the treatment versus control comparison for all disorders ($g = 0.75$), reading disability ($g = 0.62$), autism measures ($g = 0.73$), and trauma/PTSD ($g = 0.44$). In the Internalizing Disorders study, I found a significant large effect ($g = 0.83$). Finally, in the Trauma/PTSD study, I found a large effect for pre-versus post-comparison ($g = 0.86$) and a moderate effect for treatment versus control comparison analysis ($g = 0.46$).

Generally, this research is consistent with the animal-assisted therapy (as opposed to animal-assisted psychotherapy) literature base. As noted in the introduction, Souter and Miller (2007) examined the efficacy of animal-assisted therapy on symptoms of depression and found a moderate effect on improving levels of depression. Nimer and Lundahl (2007) also found that animal-assisted therapy had a moderate effect on all disorders. Additionally, Chitic, Rusu, and Szamoskozi (2012) found that animal-assisted therapy had a large effect on communication and social skills on several populations. These results, while consistent with the results found in this dissertation, would suggest that utilizing animal-assisted psychotherapy might actually not be any more effective than utilizing an animal-assisted therapy.

GRADE Analysis

Grading of Recommendations, Assessment, Development and Evaluation (GRADE) is a quality measure for developing and presenting summaries of evidence (Guyatt, Oxman, Vist, Kunz, Falck-Ytter, Alonso-Coello, & Schünemann, 2008). The GRADE working group was

developed informally in 2000 by a group interested in providing a solution to the flaws of the current grading systems in the health care field (GRADE: Welcome to the GRADE Working Group, n.d.). Their goal was to develop a "common, sensible and transparent approach to grading quality (or certainty) of evidence and strength of recommendations." (GRADE: Welcome to the GRADE Working Group, n.d.). Additionally, the GRADE Working Group (2004) wanted to address shortcomings in other grading systems. It provides a systematic approach for making clinical practice recommendations (Siemieniuk & Guyatt, n.d.). GRADE is a subjective analysis where the authors decide on a clinical question (including population, alternatives, and outcomes), and rate the quality of evidence (Siemieniuk & Guyatt, n.d.). A summative overall GRADE quality rating score is then applied to the body of evidence, typically by taking the lowest quality of evidence from all of the outcomes (Siemieniuk & Guyatt, n.d.). GRADE has become a standard in guideline development (GRADE: Welcome to the GRADE Working Group, n.d.). Cochrane Training mandates that assessing the quality of the evidence is not only a fundamental element of reviews but a mandatory methodological expectation conduct standard for Cochrane intervention reviews (Lasserson, Santesso, Cumpston, Marshall, & Ní Ógáin, n.d.).

The overall GRADE quality score has four levels of evidence or certainty in/quality of evidence: A GRADE score of *Very Low* indicates that the true effect is probably markedly different from the estimated effect. A *Low* score indicates that the true effect might be markedly different from the estimated effect. A *Moderate* score indicates that the authors believe that the true effect is probably close to the estimated effect. A *High* score indicates that the authors have a lot of confidence that the true effect is similar to the estimated effect (Guyatt et al., 2008). High quality evidence would be comprised of studies that utilized a randomized control trial, whereas

low quality evidence would be comprised of studies that utilized observational data (Siemieniuk & Guyatt, n.d.). The rater additionally provides a certainty rating for each quality score (Siemieniuk & Guyatt, n.d.).

The Quality of Evidence Summary GRADE was utilized to assess the quality of the studies included in this dissertation. The GRADE analysis was undertaken here (in the overall discussion) to contextualize the findings of this entire dissertation rather than with each individual chapter. The Quality of Evidence Summary GRADE was used to assess the quality of evidence for the meta-analysis on all mental disorders (Chapter 2), with a specific focus on the treatment versus control meta-analyses as treatment versus control data has a higher quality methodology as compared to pre-versus post-comparison data. Each of the four different main analyses from Chapter 2 were individually assessed using the GRADE criteria. Analyses for reading disabilities, anxiety, autism, and trauma/PTSD outcomes scored *low* quality on the assessment (Appendix I Table 1). Quality of evidence for individual conditions is shown in Appendix I Table 2. GRADE Working Group (2004) provide definitions for the categories of quality assessment. They describe "low quality" as where "further research is very likely to have an important impact on [the] confidence in the estimate of effect and is likely to change the estimate" (p. 1494). The GRADE Working Group (2004) additionally states that the only recommendation that can be offered when there is a lack of good quality evidence, is the necessity to provide evidence required to inform a recommendation. While overall, my conclusions found that animal-assisted psychotherapy programs are efficacious in reducing mental disorder symptoms, given the state of the research base available these conclusions must be tentative at best. Therefore, my recommendation based upon this GRADE analysis is that

more research is required to further inform recommendations regarding the efficacy of animal-assisted psychotherapy.

Limitations

Echoing the GRADE recommendation, what I found to be apparent from this dissertation is the lack of studies that examine animal-assisted psychotherapy (refer to Appendix J and Appendix K). Given the popularity of therapy incorporating animals, very little primary research exists on animal-assisted psychotherapy. I assessed the full text of 1691 articles in an attempt to find research on animal-assisted psychotherapy (articles indicated by the initial searches, backwards/forwards searching, and articles published by journals with a concentration of publications for animals used in therapy). Only 28 studies were able to be included in the all disorders analysis, and less in the internalizing and trauma meta-analyses. This meant that over 1600 articles were excluded from these analyses. There were several limiting factors inherent in utilizing an animal-assisted psychotherapy that limited the studies eligible for this dissertation. One such limiting factor was the inclusion criterion of studies that utilize a psychotherapeutic intervention. Five hundred and sixty-five studies were excluded as they did not incorporate animals within a psychotherapeutic intervention. Many other studies were excluded based on inclusion criteria. One hundred and fourteen studies were excluded as they did not report on mental health measures (e.g., only reporting on wellbeing statistics such as self-esteem). Additionally, 119 studies were excluded as they did not report on a specific mental health population.

Another factor that led to the limited number of studies included in this dissertation was availability of quantitative research. One hundred and seventy-four studies were excluded as they only presented qualitative data. Three hundred and twenty-nine studies conducted literary

reviews on animal-assisted therapy. Sixteen articles were editorials, and 14 were letters to the editor. Grant/Program proposal/guidelines (n = 58), program descriptions (n = 53), systematic reviews/meta-analyses (n = 42), and studies with less than three subjects (n = 112) also fell into this category. These totaled 798 studies that were excluded for not including quantitative data amenable to meta-analysis.

A third factor that excluded a small number of studies in the animal-assisted psychotherapy research was the lack of reporting standards (such as having data amenable to meta-analysis, and being published in a common language). A small number of studies (n = 18) were excluded from analysis as they did not provide quantitative data amenable to be utilized by meta-analysis. One such example of this was a study by Katsinas (2001) where she reported only general approximations of behaviour change. Further, 31 studies were excluded as they were not published in English. Additionally, 38 studies were excluded as they could not be acquired (were not available by inter-library loan, unavailable for purchase, unavailable by author request [such as a dissertation], or the authors did not respond to correspondence). Finally, as noted in each meta-analysis, if two studies were found to use the same data, the study with the most comprehensive information (i.e., the study with the greatest amount of usable data) was included. Five studies were excluded from the three meta-analyses for representing overlapping samples.

Implications

Research and Policy Implications

The research that exists regarding animal-assisted psychotherapy is sparse. However, animal therapies are becoming embedded within mainstream psychology. Several universities offer certification or minor rotations in animal and equine therapy. A few of these programs are: North Dakota State University Equine Assisted Activities and Therapies Minor, Utah State

University Equine Assisted Activities and Therapies Minor, University of North Texas Animal Assisted Therapy Program (Consortium), University of Denver Equine Assisted Mental Health Practitioner Certificate, University of Denver Master's in Social Work Certificate in Animal Assisted Social Work, and Texas State University Animal-Assisted Counseling Academy. It is clear that the "hype" associated with animal-assisted psychotherapy has not been translated into the production of primary research. Overall, the quality assessment and the sheer number of studies that were excluded from analysis suggest that there is not enough research that exists currently to develop strong conclusions that have high validity. The research that does exist is simpler, less complex research, utilizing less rigorous methodology (such as animal-assisted activities), and does not target individuals with mental health disorders. Similarly, the research that exists typically examines healthy populations, "at-risk" populations, or medical populations (e.g., patients with cerebral palsy). To assess if animal-assisted psychotherapy is indeed effective at reducing symptoms associated with mental disorders, it is essential that this research gap be addressed. We cannot know conclusively if animal-assisted psychotherapy is truly effective without it.

Grant funders should call for research in this area to address this massive research gap. Currently, government agencies do not appear to currently cover or provide funds to examine animal-assisted psychotherapy. However, they have funded pilot projects in the past. In 2015, the Government of Canada announced funding examining the effectiveness of equine (horse) therapy for veterans with mental health conditions ("Equine Therapy," 2015). The Canadian Institute of Military and Veteran Health Research (CIMVHR) was given $250,000, and Can Praxis received $25,000 in an effort to assist in establishing an evidence base on the use of equine therapy for veterans with mental health conditions. The status of this project is not

known. Additionally, Youth Justice funded a pilot project from July 14, 2008 through July 13, 2011 ("Equine-Assisted Therapy Program," 2016). They were given $259,025.00 to test a unique drug treatment program for youth in conflict with the law. They reported that youth experienced: a reduction in their overall level of anger, less interest in using illicit drugs, improvements in their situations at home (for those living at home), a more positive attitude, increased levels of self-respect and self-esteem, and an increased ability to set, and work towards, personal goals and make better lifestyle choices. That said, no peer-reviewed articles have yet been published on this project. There has been limited funding since, or for other populations.

Clinical Implications

What can be cautiously concluded from this set of meta-analyses is that animal-assisted psychotherapy works, though the confidence in these conclusions is limited. There are several practical tentative implications. As noted above, this dissertation found that having women participants, being located in Australia, Hong Kong, or Italy, and having intervention providers that were not psychologists, psychiatrists, or a therapist were associated with larger effects. These moderators are potentially spurious since they are associated with the programs outlined in Kemp et al. (2014), Signal et al. (2013), and Menna et al. (2016). These programs were associated with larger effects. This suggests that program implementers might consider utilizing these programs [outlined in Kemp et al. (2014), Signal et al. (2013), and Menna et al. (2016)] as a springboard for program development of psychotherapies incorporating animals. Currently Kemp et al. (2014), Signal et al. (2013), nor Phoenix House (the facility of the research) offer training based on their program. Further Phoenix House no longer offers their equine program, unfortunately. Similarly, Menna et al. (2016) does not offer training for their program. None of these programs have publicly available manuals for either treatment.

An interesting finding from my results indicates that the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy is consistent with the research examining animal-assisted therapy (not psychotherapy). This conclusion has important implications specifically related to requiring an animal to be used directly targeting mental health symptoms. In other words, in comparing across differing meta-analyses, the effect of animal-assisted psychotherapy is equivalent to animal-assisted therapy. To put it plainly, there appears to be no added benefit to having the goal-directed intervention specifically targeting psychotherapeutic treatment goals (e.g., decreasing maladaptive symptoms), with an animal being utilized as part of a psychotherapeutic intervention (e.g., the animal must be used as a critical part of an intervention targeting symptom reduction). It is imperative that primary research occurs to assess if animal-assisted psychotherapy is effective at reducing symptoms associated with mental disorders. This is a massive research gap that must be addressed, especially given the current social demand and social acceptance for animal-assisted psychotherapy and animal-assisted therapy. A randomized control trial comparing animal-assisted psychotherapy, animal-assisted therapy, and treatment as usual is critical for ascertaining the relative efficacy of each of these interventions, with more confidence than can be determined in this dissertation. Additionally, research examining a wide variety of mental disorders as well as differing populations is essential in determining the parameters of animal-assisted psychotherapy and its effectiveness. Furthermore, a randomized control trial comparing the differing theoretical orientations, holding all other factors identical (such as number of sessions, type of animal, practitioner, etc.) would be beneficial to ascertain which aspects of animal-assisted psychotherapy are associated with change, or if it is simply a matter of a having an animal present in the therapy room.

References

Beale, L. (2005). *Necessary components of a treatment protocol for childhood posttraumatic stress disorder using animal-assisted therapy as an adjunct to cognitive-behavioral therapy* (Doctoral dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Information & Learning, (AAI3196246)

Chitic, V., Rusu, A. S., Szamoskozi, S. (2012). The effects of animal assisted therapy on communication and social skills: A meta analysis. *Erdélyi Pszichológiai Szemle, 13*, 1-17.

Cohen, J. (1988). *Statistical Power Analysis for the Behavioral Sciences.* (2nd ed). Hillsdale, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, Inc.

Equine-Assisted Therapy Program. (2016 March 24). Government of Canada: Department of Justice. Retrieved February 23, 2020 from: https://www.justice.gc.ca/eng/fund-fina/cj-jp/yj-jj/sum-som/r15.html

Equine Therapy. (2015 June 27). Government of Canada: News. Retrieved February 23, 2020 from: https://www.canada.ca/en/news/archive/2015/07/equine-therapy.html

Fung., S. C., & Leung, A. S. M. (2014). Pilot study investigating the role of therapy dogs in facilitating social interaction among children with autism. *Journal of Contemporary Psychotherapy, 44,* 253–262.

GRADE: Welcome to the GRADE Working Group (n.d.). Retrieved from: https://www.gradeworkinggroup.org/

GRADE Working Group (2004). Grading quality of evidence and strength of recommendations. *BMJ, 328*(7454): 1490-1498. DOI: 10.1136/bmj.328.7454.1490

Guyatt, G. H., Oxman, A. D., Vist, G. E., Kunz, R., Falck-Ytter, Y., Alonso-Coello, P., & Schünemann, H. J. (2008). GRADE: An emerging consensus on rating quality of evidence

and strength of recommendations. BMJ, 336(7650), 924-926. DOI: 10.1136/bmj.39489.470347.AD

Higgins, J. P. T., & Green, S. (Eds) (2011). *Cochrane Handbook for Systematic Reviews of Interventions Version 5.1.0.* The Cochrane Collaboration, 2011. Retrieved from https://handbook-5-1.cochrane.org/front_page.htm

Katsinas, R. P. (2001). The use and implications of a canine companion in a therapeutic day program for nursing home residents with dementia. *Activities, Adaptation & Aging, 25(1),* 13-30, DOI: 10.1300/J016v25n01_02

Kemp, K., Signal, T., Botros, H., Taylor, N., & Prentice, K. (2014). Equine facilitated therapy with children and adolescents who have been sexually abused: A program evaluation study. *Journal of Child and Family Studies, 23(3)*, 558-566. doi:10.1007/s10826-013-9718-1

Lasserson, T., Santesso, N., Cumpston, M., Marshall, R., & Ní Ógáin, O. (n.d.) Incorporating GRADE in Cochrane reviews: Feedback from the CEU screening programme. Retrieved from: https://training.cochrane.org/sites/training.cochrane.org/files/public/uploads/resources/downloadable_resources/English/Incorporating%20GRADE%20in%20Cochrane%20Reviews%20PDF.pdf

Levinson, B. M. (1962). The dog as a "co-therapist." *Mental Hygiene, 46*, 59-65.

Melson, G. F. (2000). Companion animals and the development of children: Implications of the biophilia hypothesis. In A. H. Fine (Ed.) *Handbook on animal-assisted therapy: Theoretical foundations and guidelines for practice* (pp. 375-383). San Diego, CA: Academic Press.

Nimer, J., & Lundahl, B. (2007). Animal-assisted therapy: A meta-analysis. *Anthrozoos, 20,* 225-238. doi: 10.2752/089279307X224773

Siemieniuk, R. & Guyatt, G. (n.d.) What is GRADE? (n.d.). Retrieved from https://bestpractice.bmj.com/info/toolkit/learn-ebm/what-is-grade/

Signal, T. D., Taylor, N., Botros, H., Prentice, K., & Lazarust, K. (2013). Whispering to horses: childhood sexual abuse, depression and efficacy of eft. *Sexual Abuse in Australia and New Zealand, 5(1),* 24-32.

Zilcha-Mano, S., Mikulincer, M., & Shaver, P. R. (2011). Pet in the therapy room: An attachment perspective on animal-assisted therapy. *Attachment & Human Development, 13,* 541-561.

Appendix A

Figures and Tables from Chapter 2

Figure 1. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – all measures.

Study name	Outcome	Statistics for each study						
		Hedges's g	Standard error	Variance	Lower limit	Upper limit	Z-Value	p-Value
Alfonso et al. (2015)	Anxiety	0.684	0.324	0.105	0.049	1.318	2.111	0.035
Ballureka (2015)	Combined	0.275	0.084	0.007	0.110	0.440	3.258	0.001
Bass et al. (2009)	Combined	0.488	0.058	0.003	0.374	0.601	8.447	0.000
Becker et al. (2017)	Combined	0.484	0.067	0.004	0.353	0.615	7.230	0.000
Burton et al. (2019)	PTSD	0.997	0.365	0.133	0.282	1.713	2.732	0.006
Contralbrigo et al. (2017)	Substance Craving	0.577	0.227	0.052	0.132	1.022	2.540	0.011
Dietz et al. (2012)	Combined	0.673	0.044	0.002	0.586	0.760	15.129	0.000
Earles et al. (2015)	Combined	0.560	0.141	0.020	0.283	0.837	3.957	0.000
Fung & Leung (2014)	Combined	5.414	2.803	7.856	-0.080	10.907	1.931	0.053
Jang et al. (2015)	Combined	0.759	0.099	0.010	0.566	0.952	7.699	0.000
Kemp et al. (2014)	Combined	2.050	0.256	0.066	1.548	2.552	7.999	0.000
Kruger (2012)	Combined	0.552	0.146	0.021	0.266	0.839	3.780	0.000
McCullough (2011)	PTSD	0.382	0.225	0.050	-0.059	0.822	1.699	0.089
Menna et al. (2016)	Combined	4.225	0.430	0.185	3.383	5.067	9.831	0.000
Mueller & McCullough (2017)	TOTAL	0.331	0.154	0.024	0.029	0.634	2.146	0.032
Oh et al. (2018)	Combined	1.001	0.115	0.013	0.775	1.227	8.678	0.000
Rector (2016)	WPM	0.840	0.279	0.078	0.293	1.387	3.008	0.003
Redefer & Goodman (1989)	Target Therapist	3.486	0.589	0.347	2.332	4.641	5.917	0.000
Signal et al. (2013)	Depression	1.793	0.327	0.107	1.153	2.434	5.486	0.000
Smith (2010)	Combined	1.617	0.162	0.026	1.299	1.934	9.989	0.000
Villalta-Gil et al. (2009)	Combined	0.534	0.081	0.007	0.375	0.692	6.602	0.000
Welsh Group 1 (2009)	Joint Attention	0.419	0.211	0.045	0.006	0.833	1.987	0.047
Welsh Group 2 (2009)	Joint Attention	0.048	0.216	0.047	-0.375	0.471	0.224	0.823
Wharton et al. (2019)	PCL	3.023	0.452	0.204	2.138	3.909	6.691	0.000
Yoo et al. (2016)	Combined	0.827	0.144	0.021	0.544	1.110	5.729	0.000

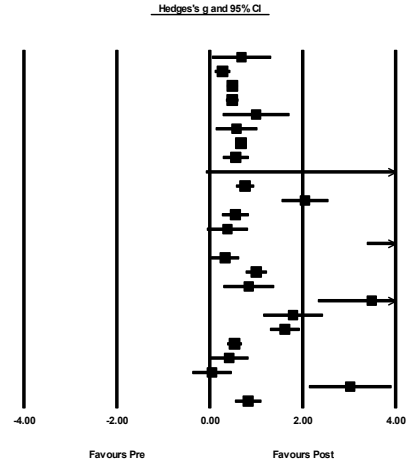
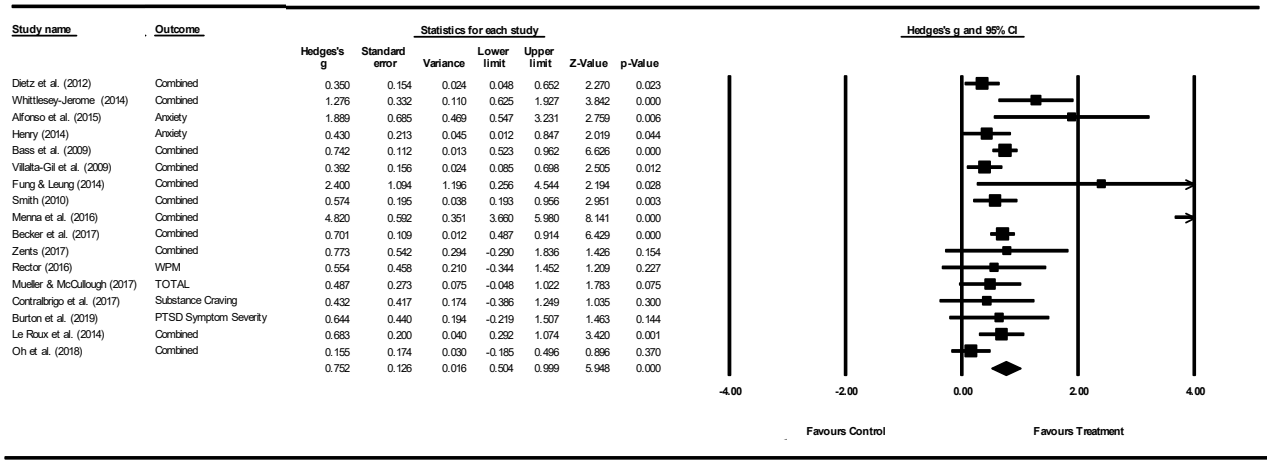
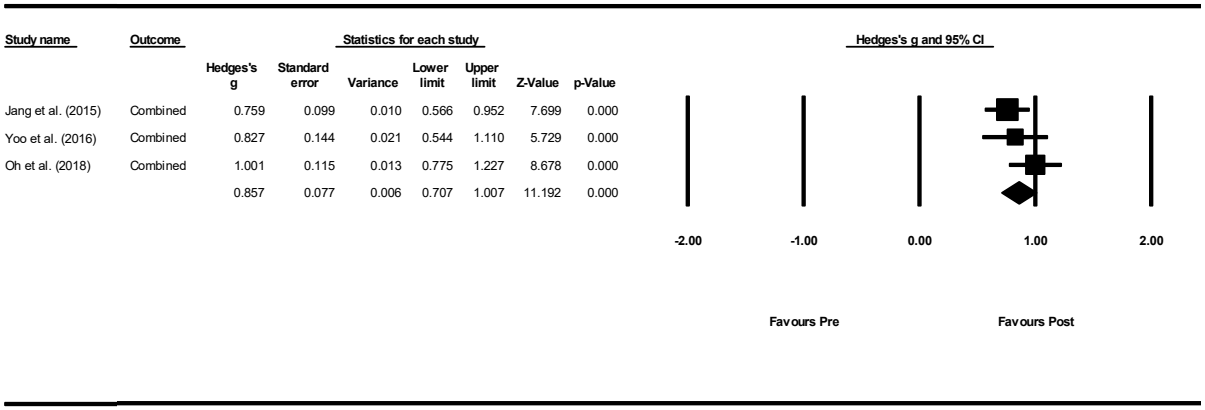


Figure 2. Treatment versus control effect size statistics and forest plot – for all measures.



Study name	Outcome	Hedges's g	Standard error	Variance	Lower limit	Upper limit	Z-Value	p-Value
Dietz et al. (2012)	Combined	0.350	0.154	0.024	0.048	0.652	2.270	0.023
Whittlesey-Jerome (2014)	Combined	1.276	0.332	0.110	0.625	1.927	3.842	0.000
Alfonso et al. (2015)	Anxiety	1.889	0.685	0.469	0.547	3.231	2.759	0.006
Henry (2014)	Anxiety	0.430	0.213	0.045	0.012	0.847	2.019	0.044
Bass et al. (2009)	Combined	0.742	0.112	0.013	0.523	0.962	6.626	0.000
Villalta-Gil et al. (2009)	Combined	0.392	0.156	0.024	0.085	0.698	2.505	0.012
Fung & Leung (2014)	Combined	2.400	1.094	1.196	0.256	4.544	2.194	0.028
Smith (2010)	Combined	0.574	0.195	0.038	0.193	0.956	2.951	0.003
Menna et al. (2016)	Combined	4.820	0.592	0.351	3.660	5.980	8.141	0.000
Becker et al. (2017)	Combined	0.701	0.109	0.012	0.487	0.914	6.429	0.000
Zents (2017)	Combined	0.773	0.542	0.294	-0.290	1.836	1.426	0.154
Rector (2016)	WPM	0.554	0.458	0.210	-0.344	1.452	1.209	0.227
Mueller & McQuilough (2017)	TOTAL	0.487	0.273	0.075	-0.048	1.022	1.783	0.075
Contraibrigo et al. (2017)	Substance Craving	0.432	0.417	0.174	-0.386	1.249	1.035	0.300
Burton et al. (2019)	PTSD Symptom Severity	0.644	0.440	0.194	-0.219	1.507	1.463	0.144
Le Roux et al. (2014)	Combined	0.683	0.200	0.040	0.292	1.074	3.420	0.001
Oh et al. (2018)	Combined	0.155	0.174	0.030	-0.185	0.496	0.896	0.370
		0.752	0.126	0.016	0.504	0.999	5.948	0.000

Figure 3. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – attention deficit hyperactivity disorder measures.



Study name	Outcome	Statistics for each study						
		Hedges's g	Standard error	Variance	Lower limit	Upper limit	Z-Value	p-Value
Jang et al. (2015)	Combined	0.759	0.099	0.010	0.566	0.952	7.699	0.000
Yoo et al. (2016)	Combined	0.827	0.144	0.021	0.544	1.110	5.729	0.000
Oh et al. (2018)	Combined	1.001	0.115	0.013	0.775	1.227	8.678	0.000
		0.857	0.077	0.006	0.707	1.007	11.192	0.000

Figure 4. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – reading disability measures.

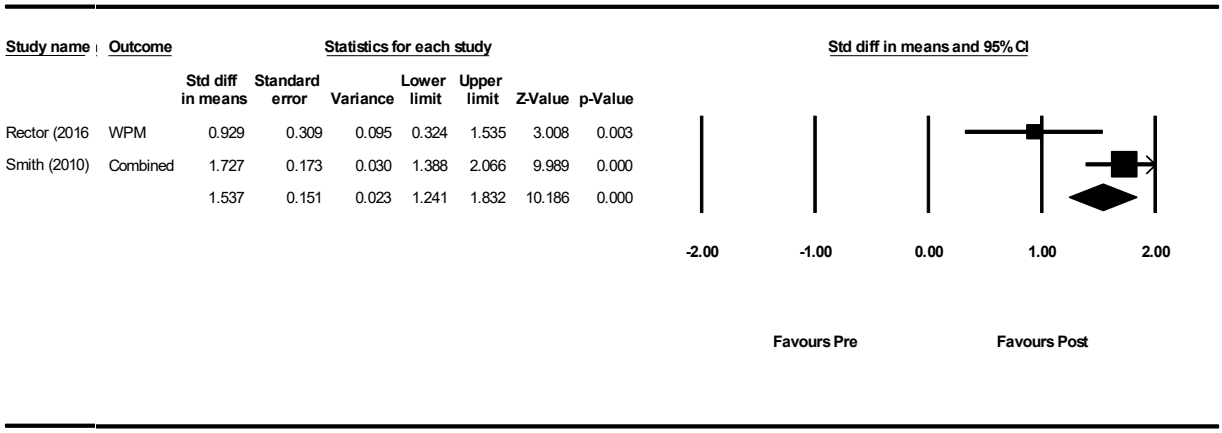
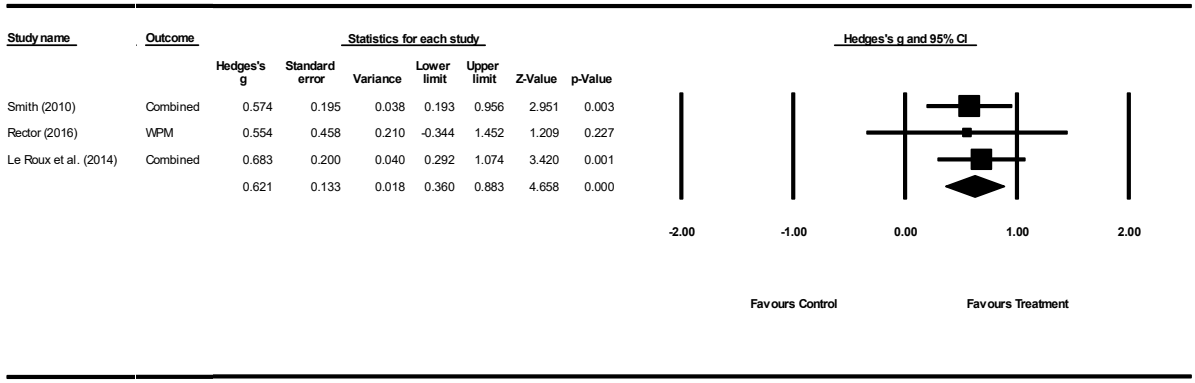
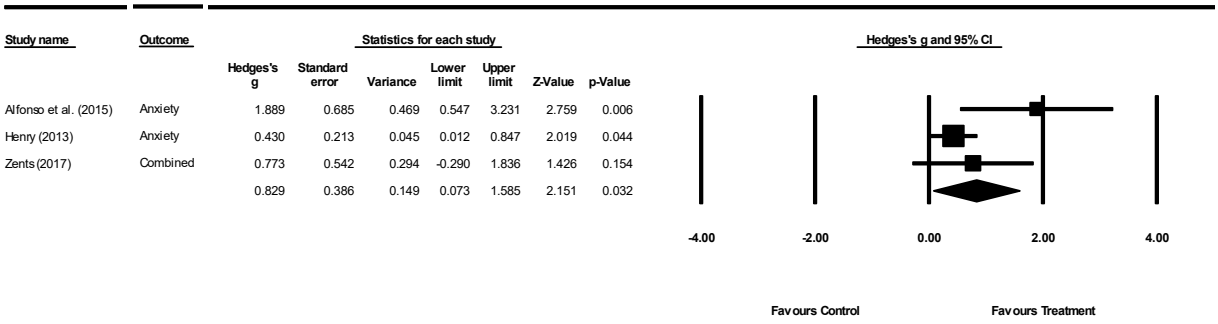


Figure 5. Treatment versus control comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – reading disability measures.



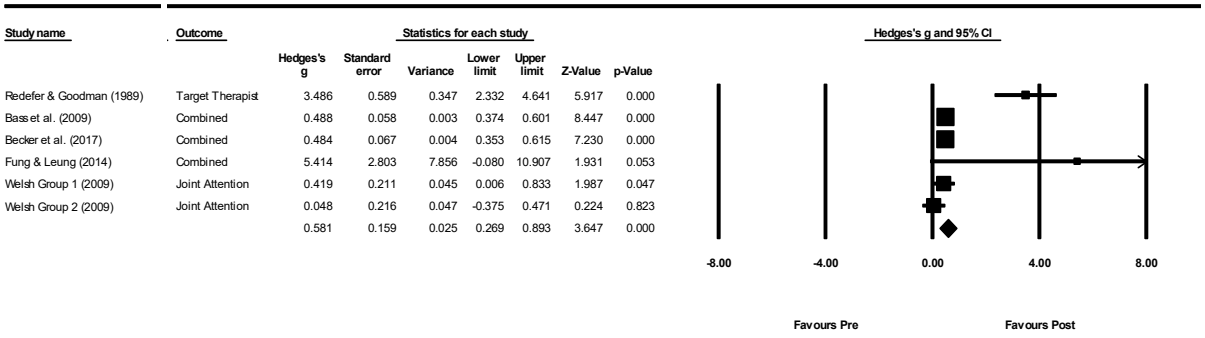
Study name	Outcome	Statistics for each study						
		Hedges's g	Standard error	Variance	Lower limit	Upper limit	Z-Value	p-Value
Smith (2010)	Combined	0.574	0.195	0.038	0.193	0.956	2.951	0.003
Rector (2016)	WPM	0.554	0.458	0.210	-0.344	1.452	1.209	0.227
Le Roux et al. (2014)	Combined	0.683	0.200	0.040	0.292	1.074	3.420	0.001
		0.621	0.133	0.018	0.360	0.883	4.658	0.000

Figure 6. Treatment versus control comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – anxiety measures.



Study name	Outcome	Hedges's g	Standard error	Variance	Lower limit	Upper limit	Z-Value	p-Value
Alfonso et al. (2015)	Anxiety	1.889	0.685	0.469	0.547	3.231	2.759	0.006
Henry (2013)	Anxiety	0.430	0.213	0.045	0.012	0.847	2.019	0.044
Zents (2017)	Combined	0.773	0.542	0.294	-0.290	1.836	1.426	0.154
		0.829	0.386	0.149	0.073	1.585	2.151	0.032

Figure 7. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – autism measures.



Study name	Outcome	Statistics for each study						
		Hedges's g	Standard error	Variance	Lower limit	Upper limit	Z-Value	p-Value
Redefer & Goodman (1989)	Target Therapist	3.486	0.589	0.347	2.332	4.641	5.917	0.000
Basset al. (2009)	Combined	0.488	0.058	0.003	0.374	0.601	8.447	0.000
Becker et al. (2017)	Combined	0.484	0.067	0.004	0.353	0.615	7.230	0.000
Fung & Leung (2014)	Combined	5.414	2.803	7.856	-0.080	10.907	1.931	0.053
Welsh Group 1 (2009)	Joint Attention	0.419	0.211	0.045	0.006	0.833	1.987	0.047
Welsh Group 2 (2009)	Joint Attention	0.048	0.216	0.047	-0.375	0.471	0.224	0.823
		0.581	0.159	0.025	0.269	0.893	3.647	0.000

Figure 8. Treatment versus control comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – autism measures.

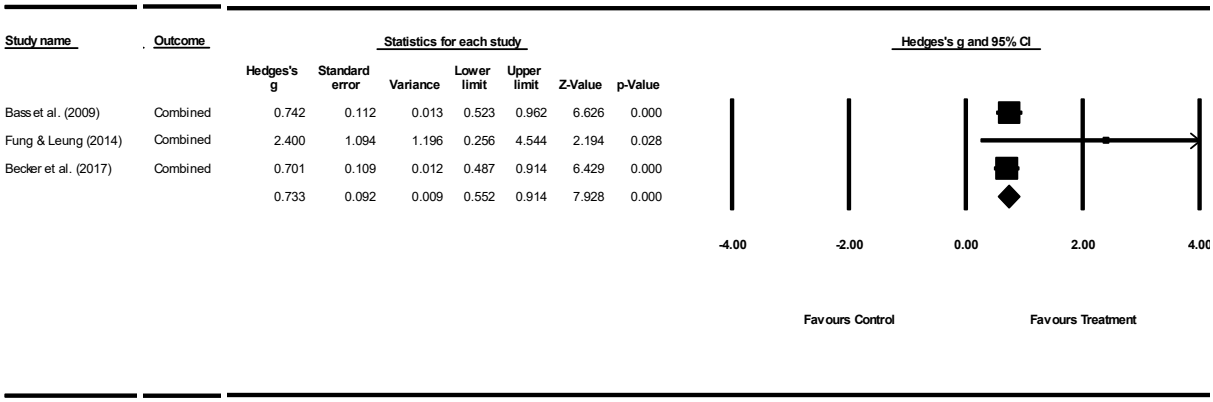
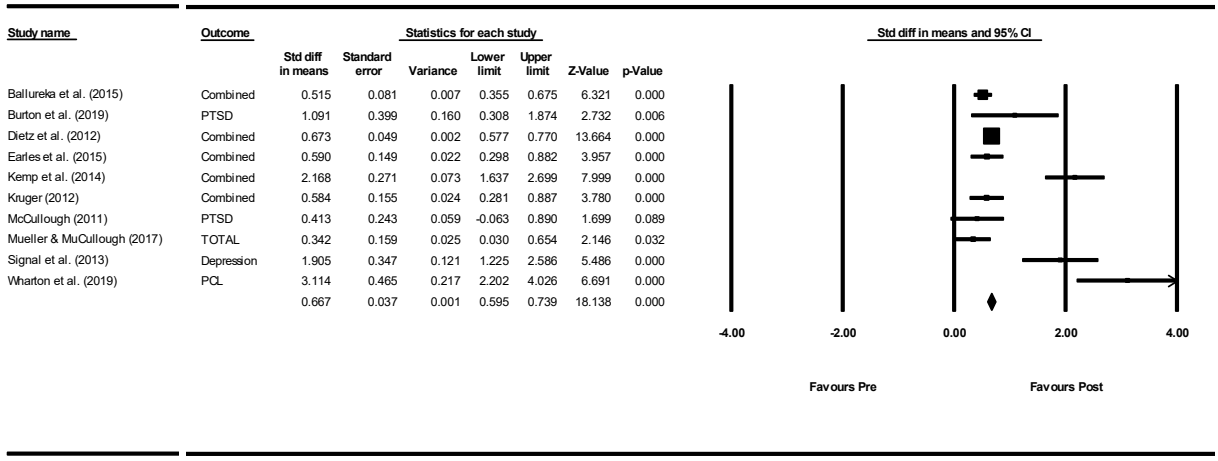


Figure 9. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – trauma/PTSD measures.



Study name	Outcome	Statistics for each study						
		Std diff in means	Standard error	Variance	Lower limit	Upper limit	Z-Value	p-Value
Ballureka et al. (2015)	Combined	0.515	0.081	0.007	0.355	0.675	6.321	0.000
Burton et al. (2019)	PTSD	1.091	0.399	0.160	0.308	1.874	2.732	0.006
Dietz et al. (2012)	Combined	0.673	0.049	0.002	0.577	0.770	13.664	0.000
Earles et al. (2015)	Combined	0.590	0.149	0.022	0.298	0.882	3.957	0.000
Kemp et al. (2014)	Combined	2.168	0.271	0.073	1.637	2.699	7.999	0.000
Kruger (2012)	Combined	0.584	0.155	0.024	0.281	0.887	3.780	0.000
McCullough (2011)	PTSD	0.413	0.243	0.059	-0.063	0.890	1.699	0.089
Mueller & MuCullough (2017)	TOTAL	0.342	0.159	0.025	0.030	0.654	2.146	0.032
Signal et al. (2013)	Depression	1.905	0.347	0.121	1.225	2.586	5.486	0.000
Wharton et al. (2019)	PCL	3.114	0.465	0.217	2.202	4.026	6.691	0.000
		0.667	0.037	0.001	0.595	0.739	18.138	0.000

Figure 10. Treatment versus control comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – trauma/PTSD measures.

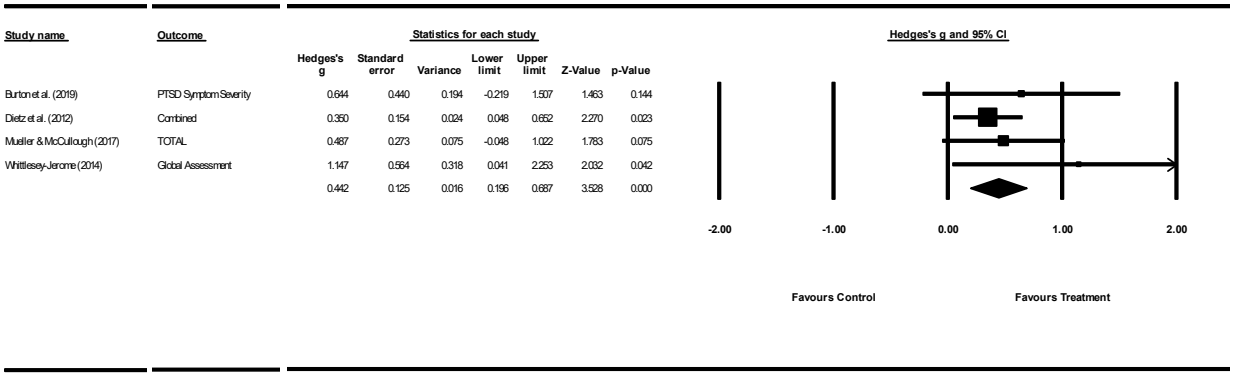


Figure 11. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for all measures place of study.

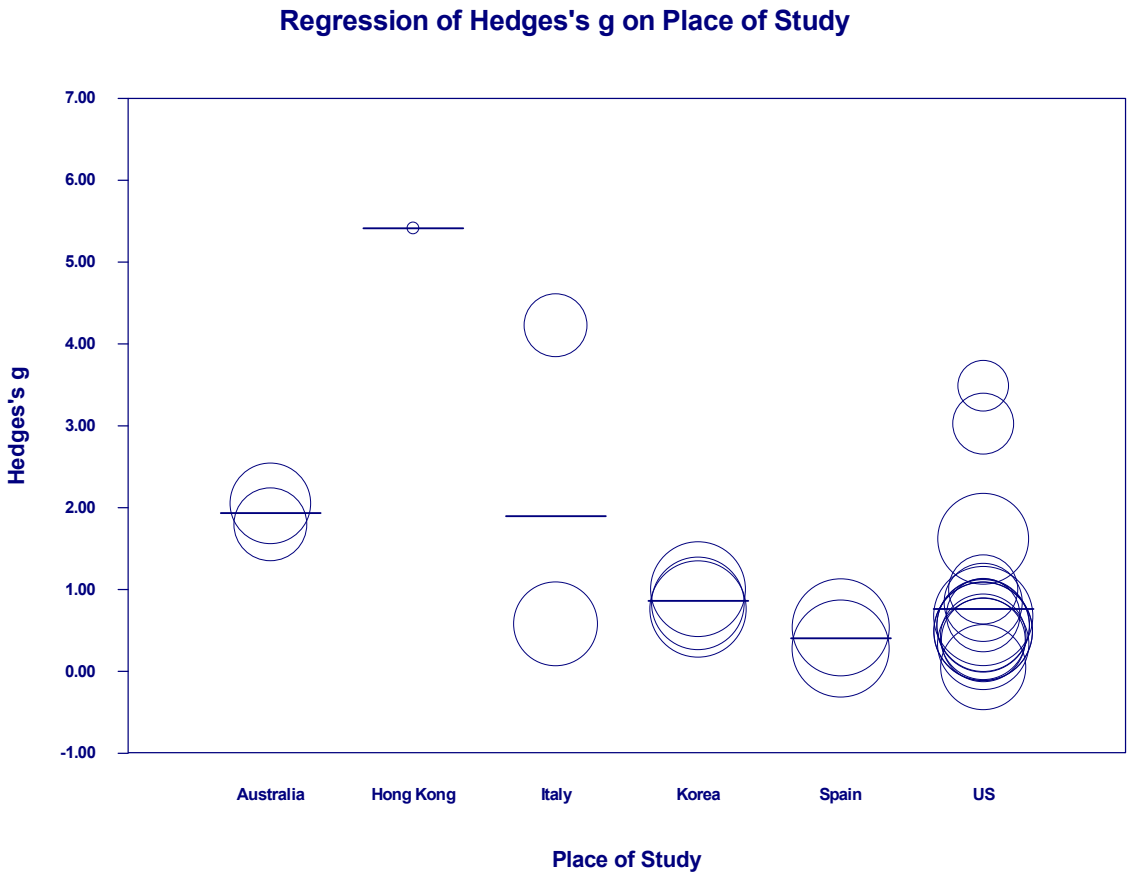
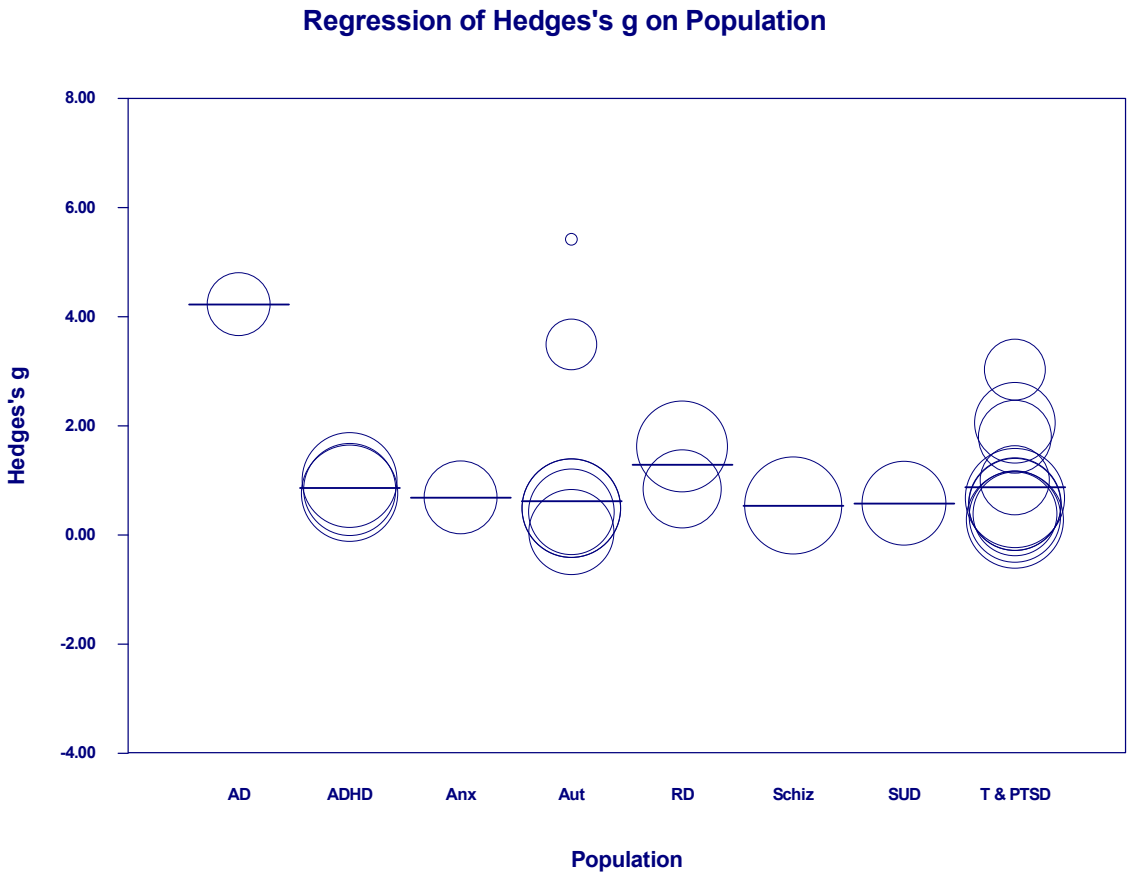


Figure 12. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for all measures population.



Note. T & PTSD refers to Trauma and PTSD
ADHD refers to Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder
AD refers to Alzheimer's Disease
Schiz refers to Schizoprehenia
RD refers to Reading Disability
SUD refers to Substance Use Disorder
Anx refers to Anxiety
Aut refers to Autism

Figure 13. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for all measures %female total sample.

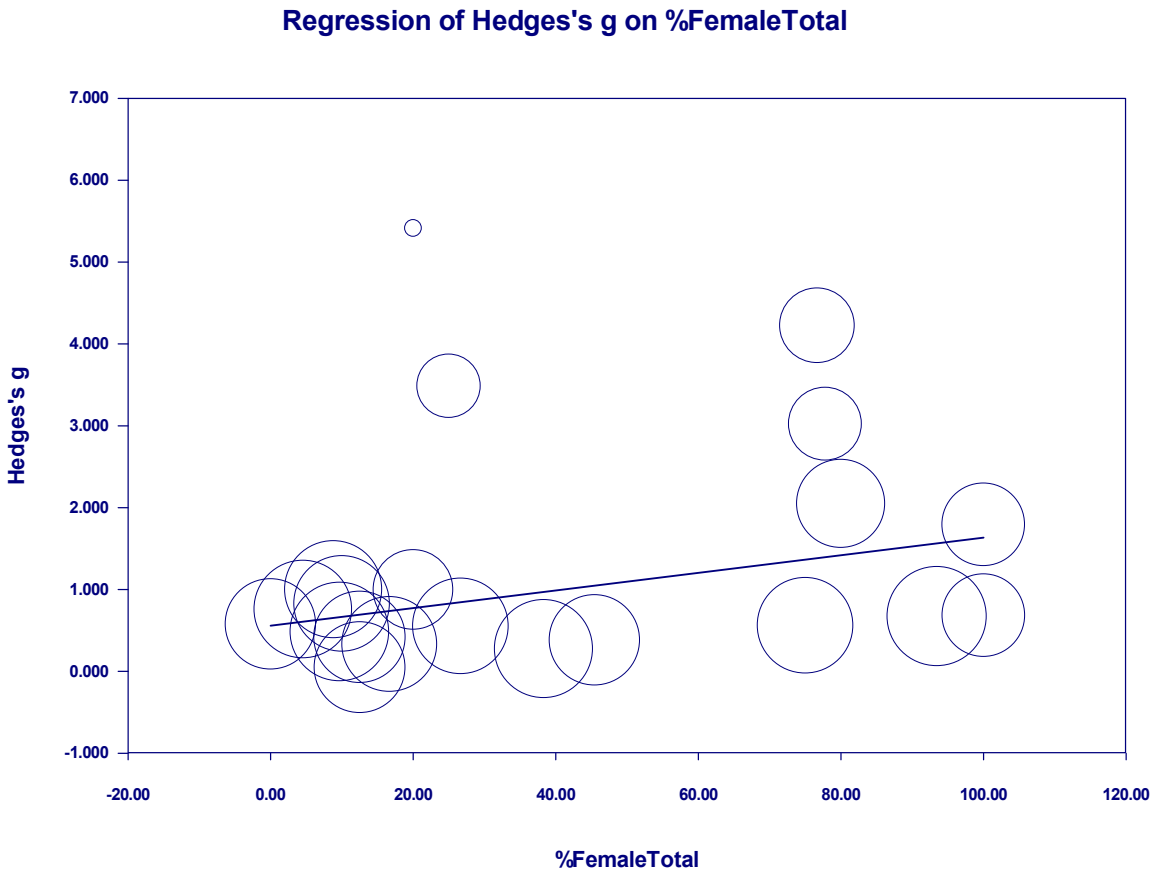


Figure 14. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for all measures %female treatment group.

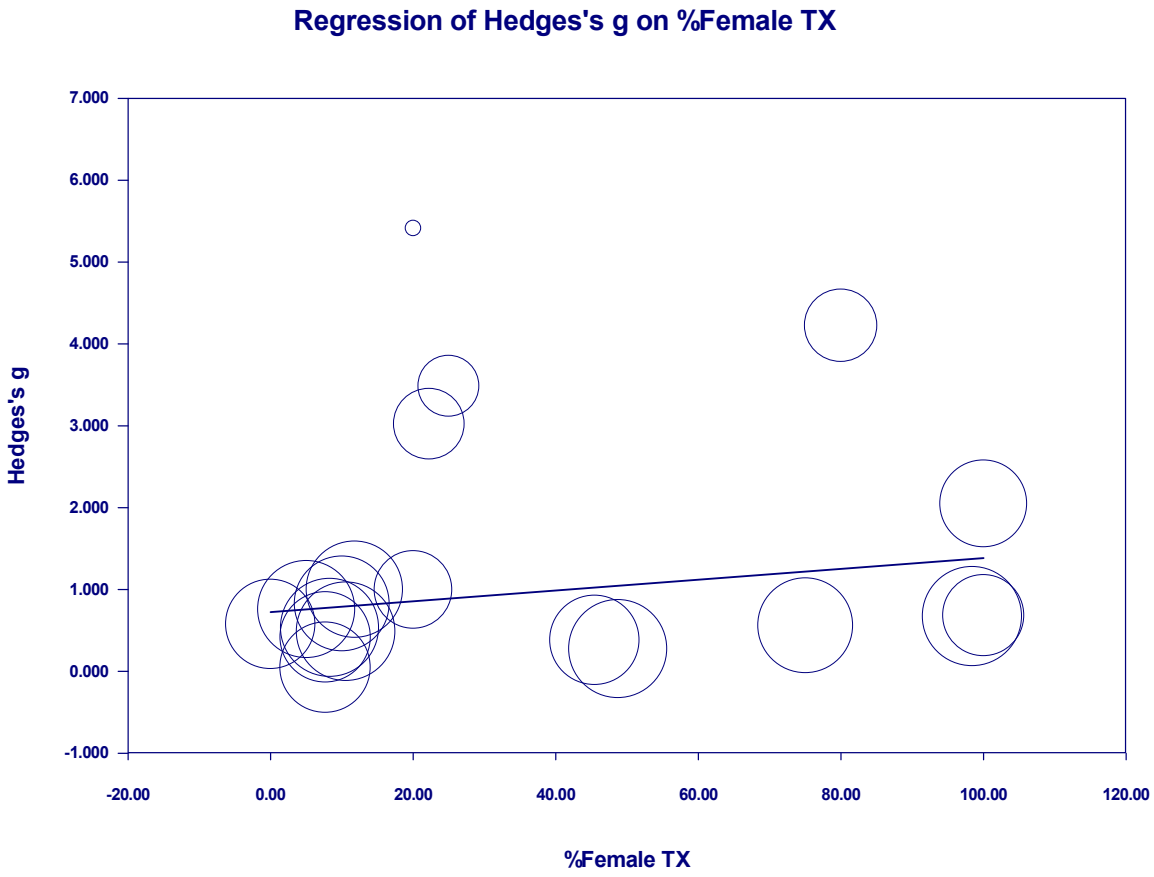


Figure 15. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for all measures mean age total sample.

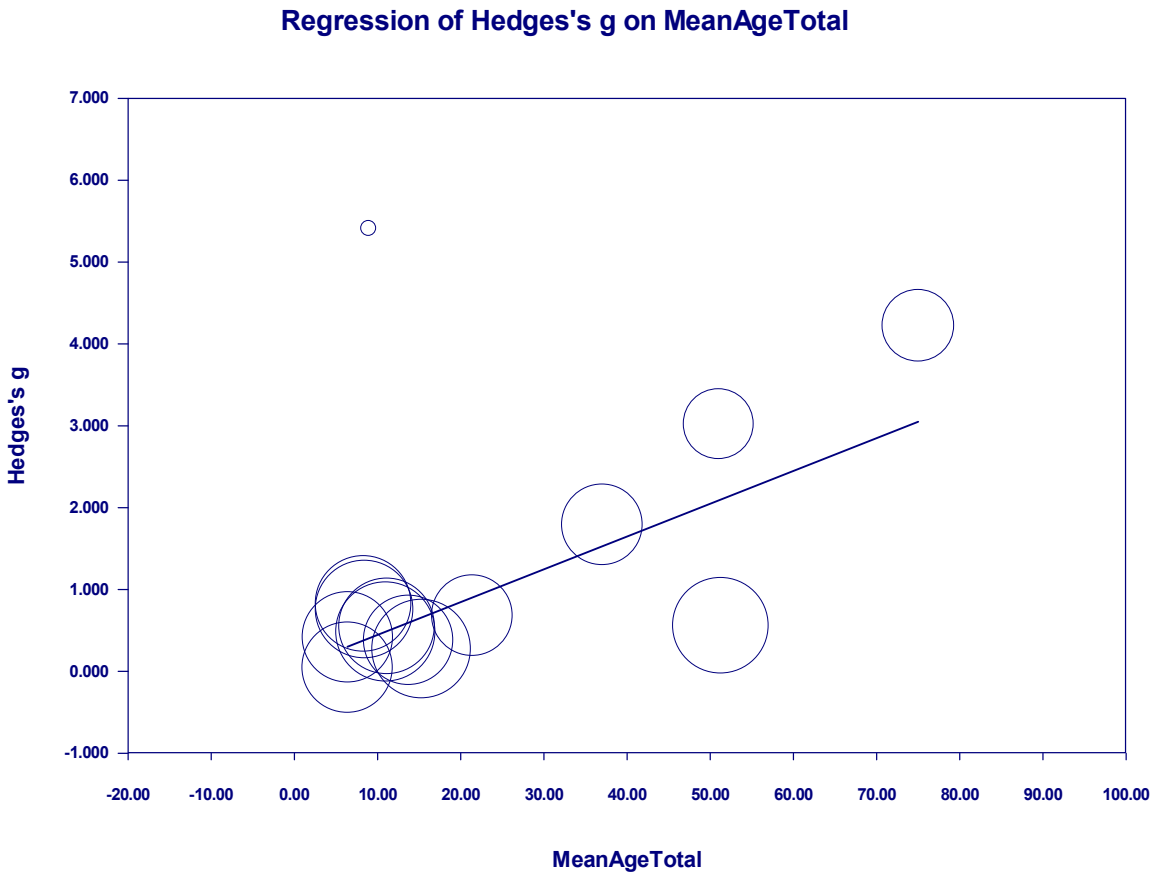
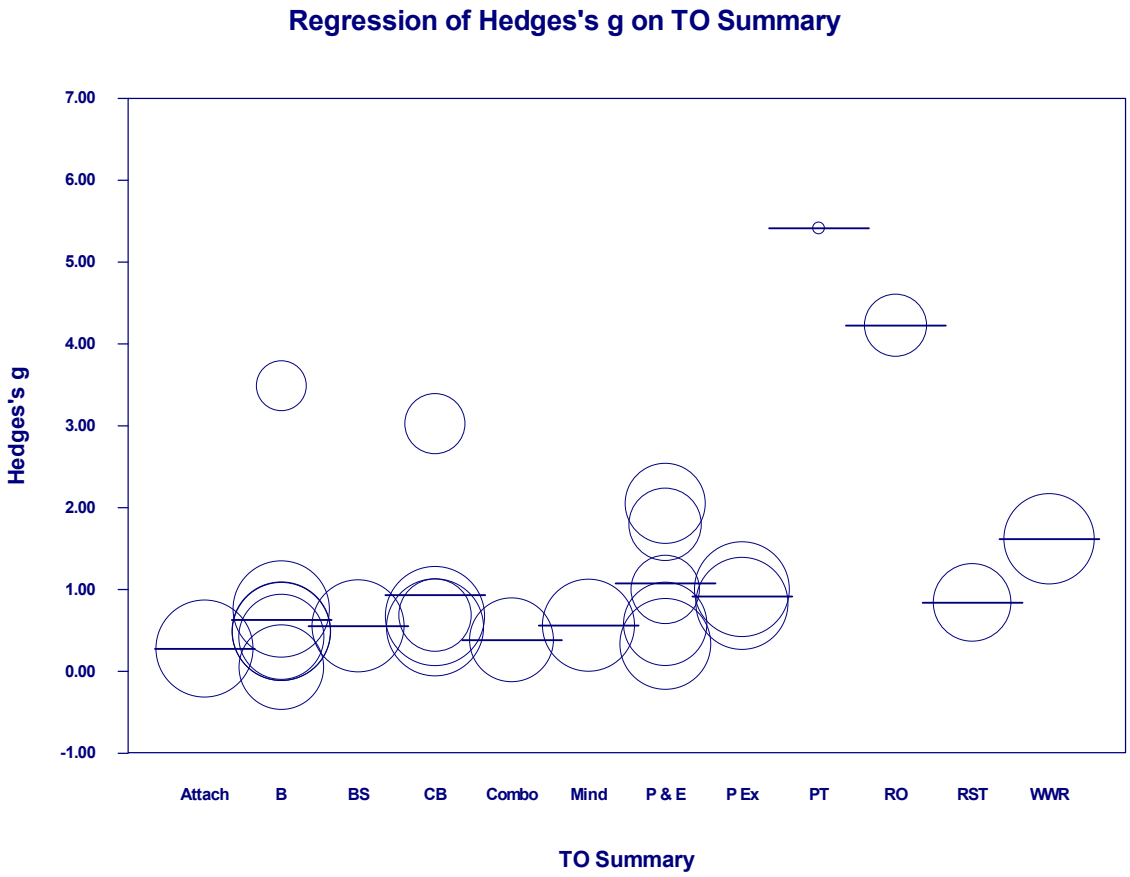


Figure 16. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for all measures theoretical orientation.



Note. Attach refers to Attachment
B refers to Behaviourism
BS refers to Bilateral Stimulation
CB refers to Cognitive Behaviour
Combo refers to a combination of theoretical orientations
Mind refers to Mindfulness
P&E refers to Psychodynamic and Experiential
P Ex refers to Psychoexercise
PT refers to Play Therapy
RO refers to Reality Orientation
RST refers to Reading Strategies Training
WWR refers to Whole Word Reading

Figure 17. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for all measures treatment fidelity.

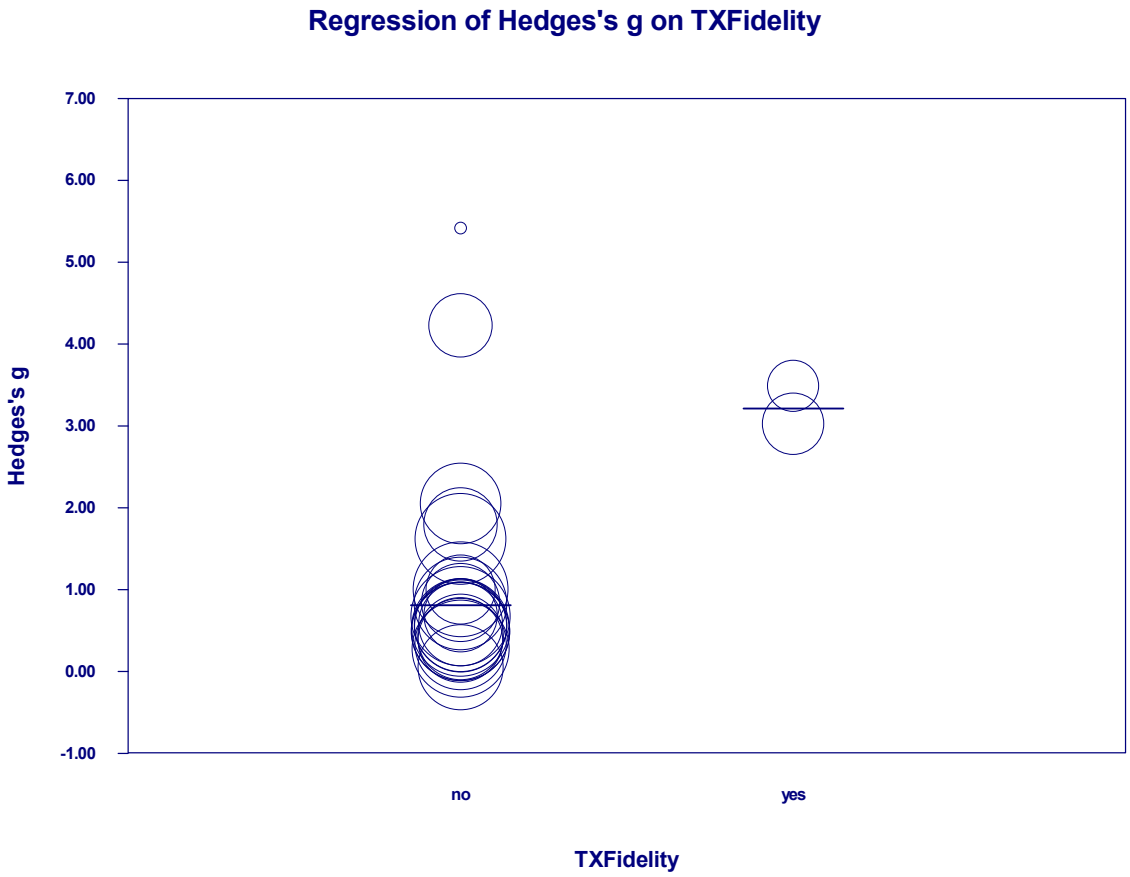


Figure 18. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for all measures treatment manualized.

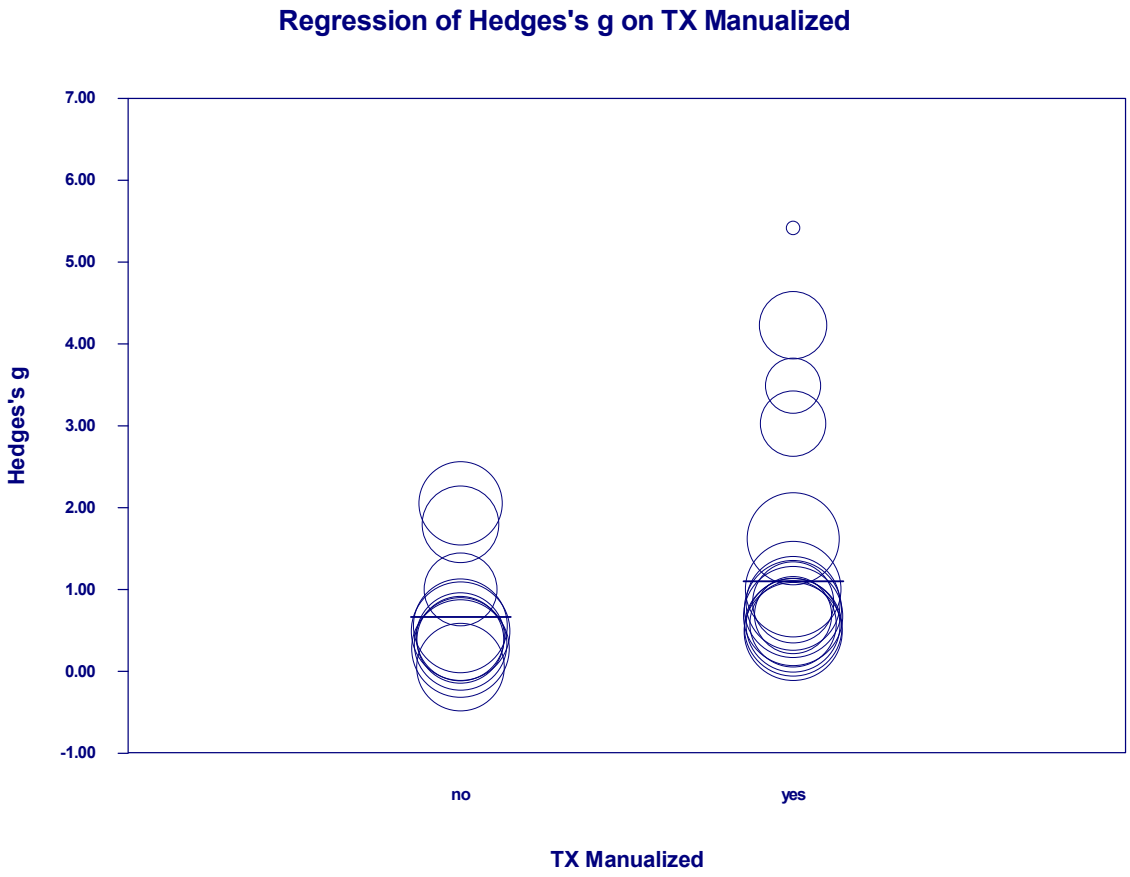


Figure 19. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for all measures intervention frequency.

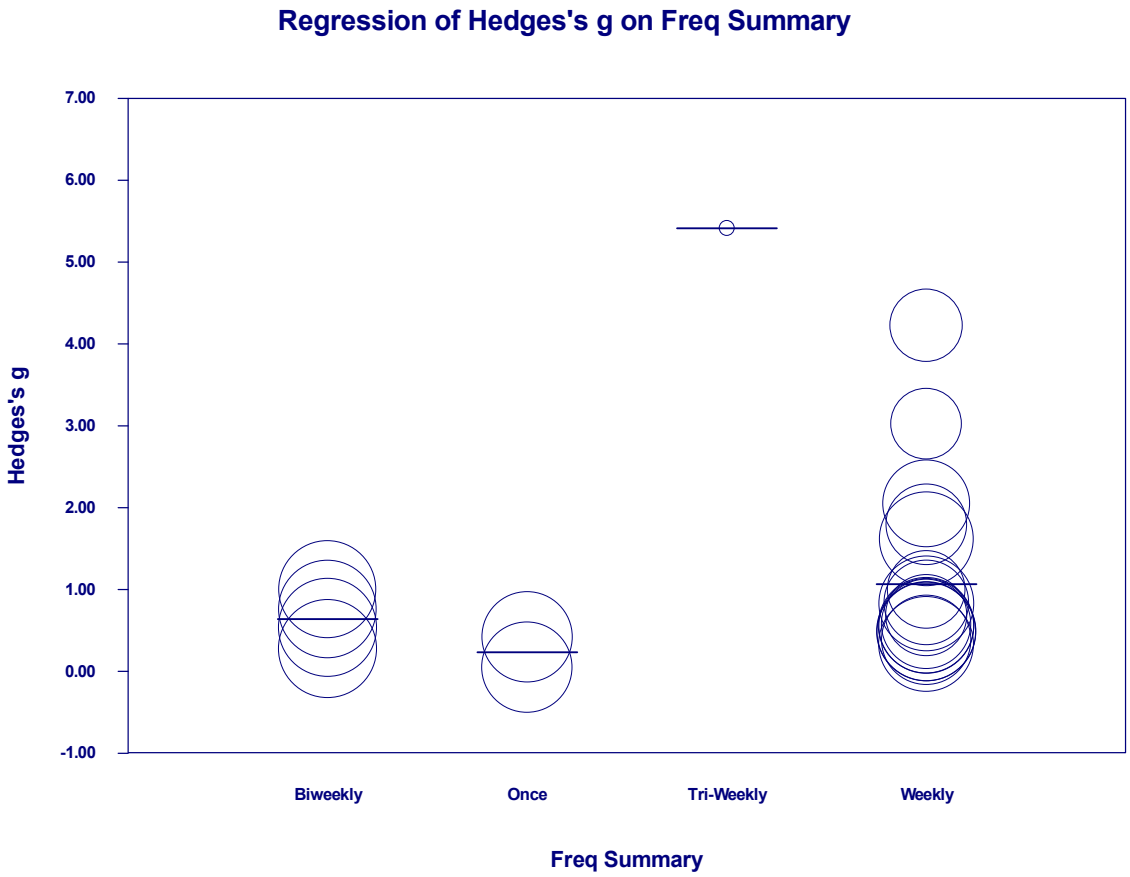


Figure 20. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for all measures each session duration.

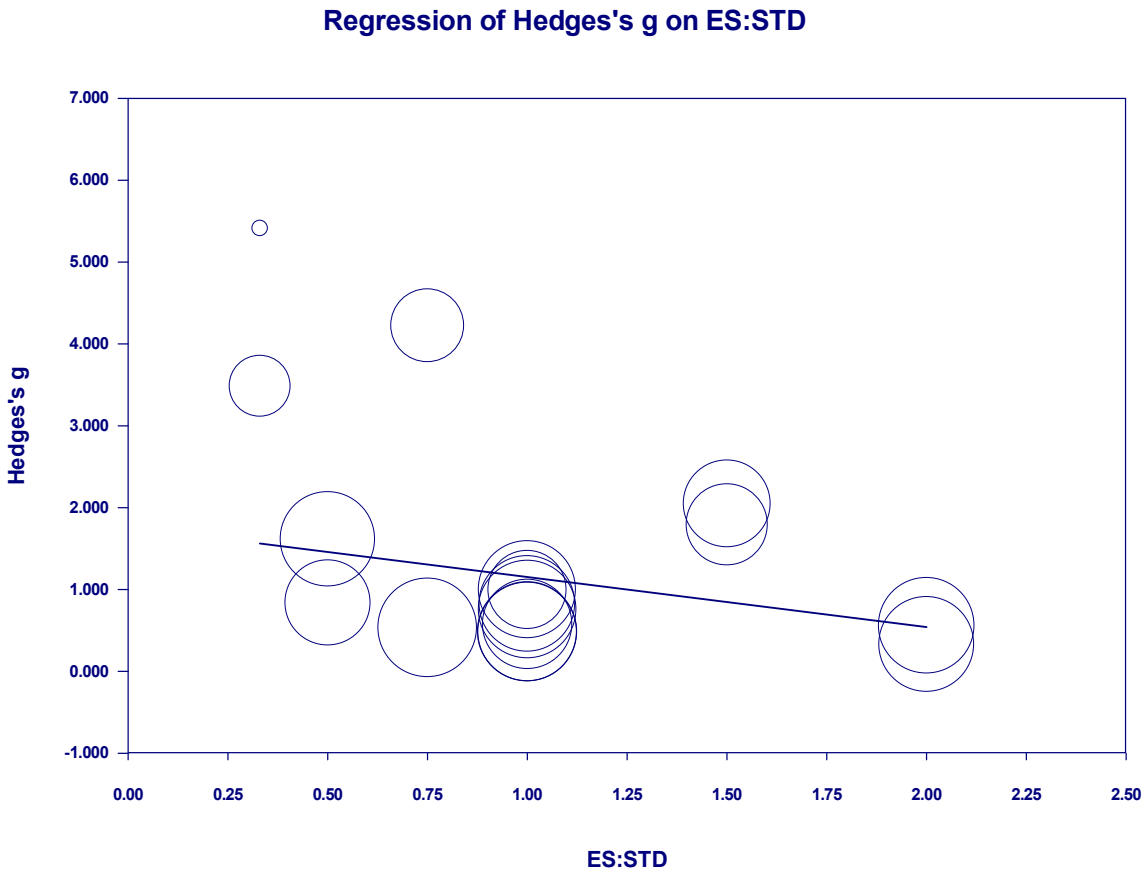


Figure 21. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for all measures other therapy.

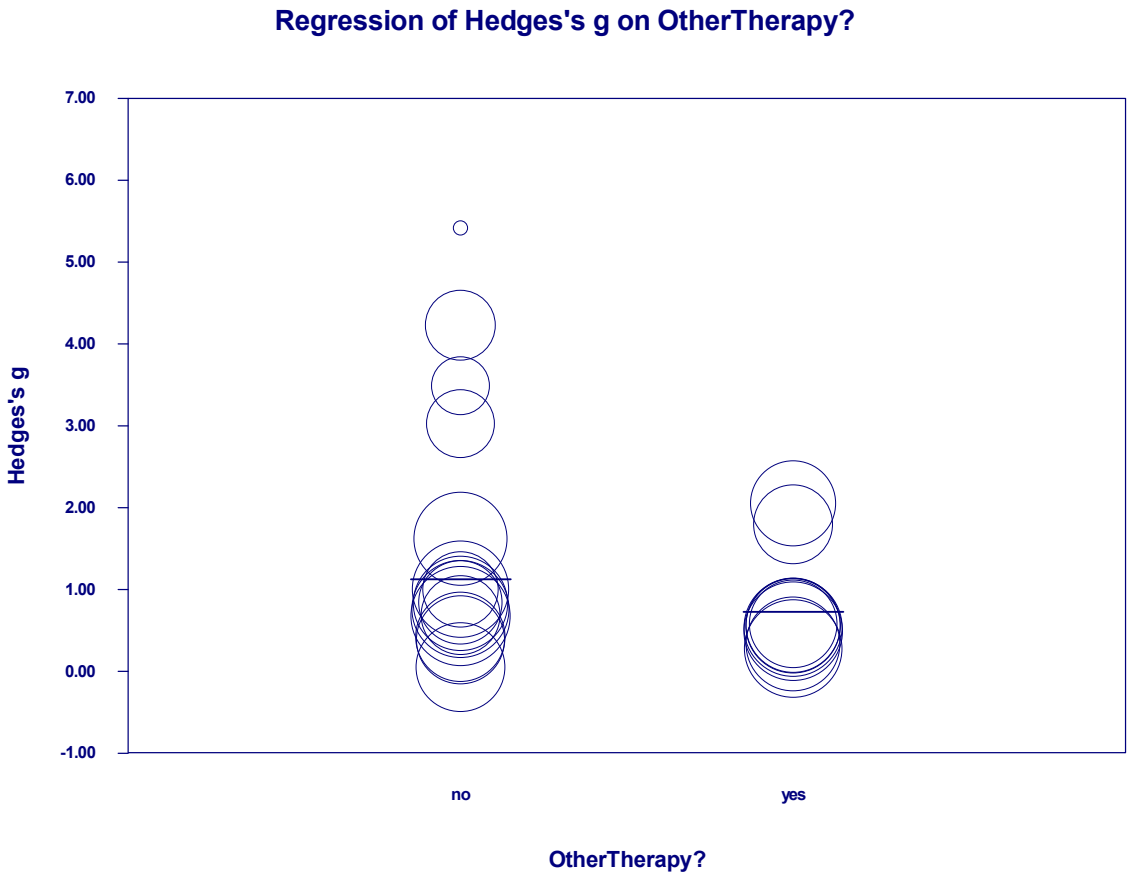


Figure 22. Treatment versus control comparison scatterplot for all measures place of study.

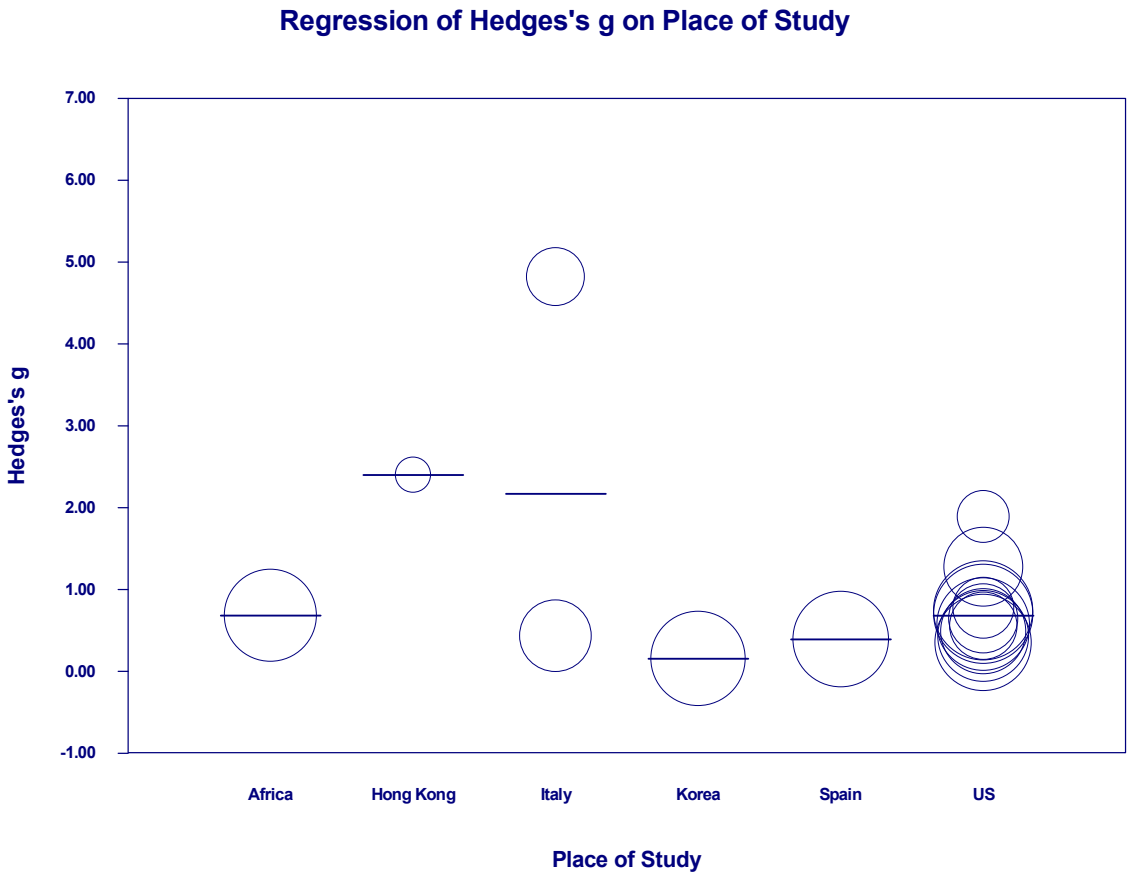
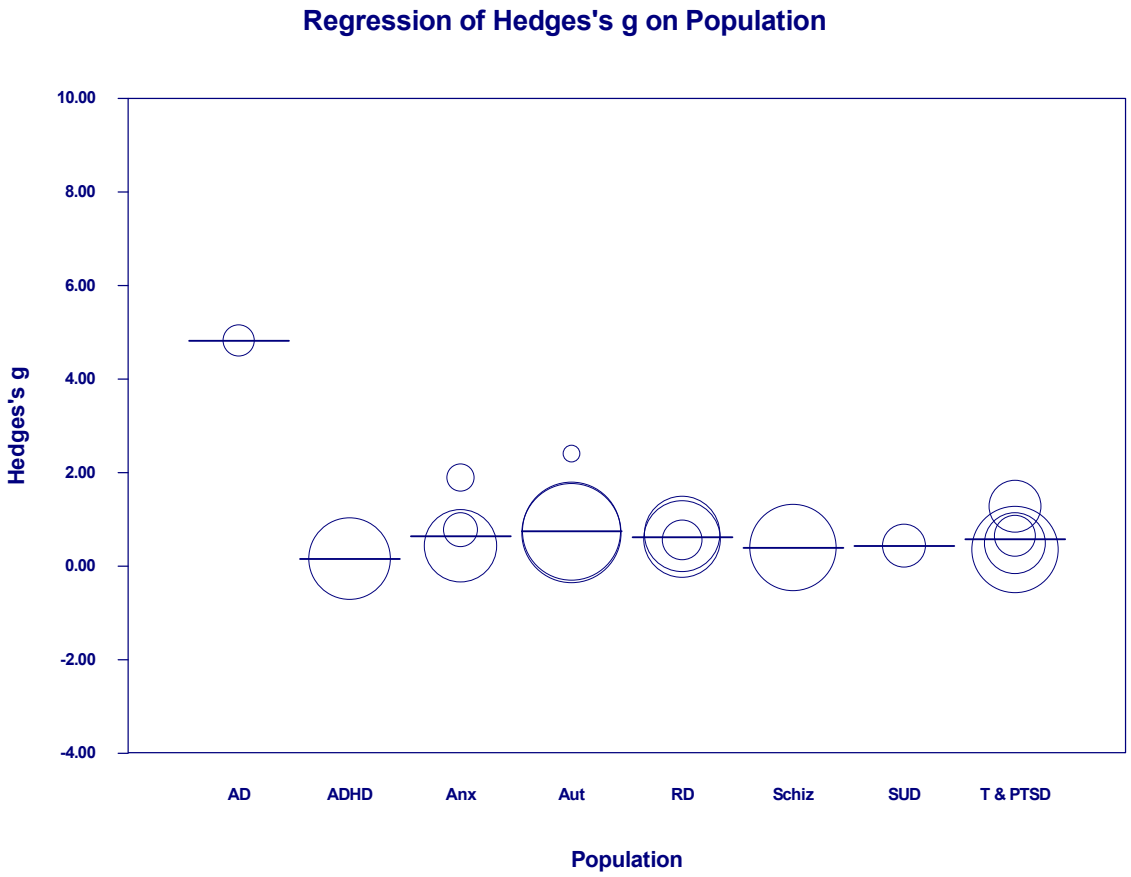


Figure 23. Treatment versus control comparison scatterplot for all measures type of disorder.



Note. AD refers to Alzheimer's Disease
ADHD refers to Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder
Anx refers to Anxiety
Aut refers to Autism
RD refers to Reading Disability
Schiz refers to Schizoprehenia
SUD refers to Substance Use Disorder
T & PTSD refers to Trauma and PTSD

Figure 24. Treatment versus control comparison scatterplot for all measures mean age total.

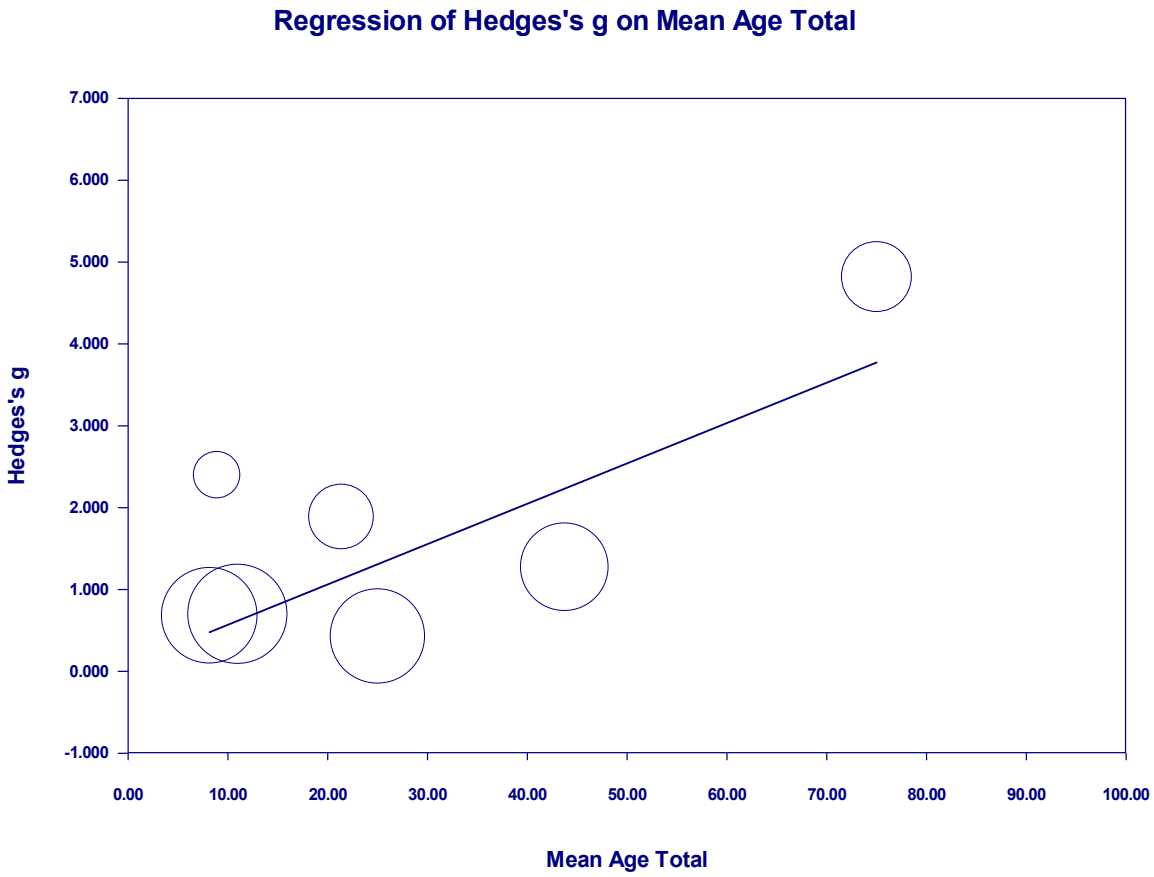


Figure 25. Treatment versus control comparison scatterplot for all measures mean age treatment group.

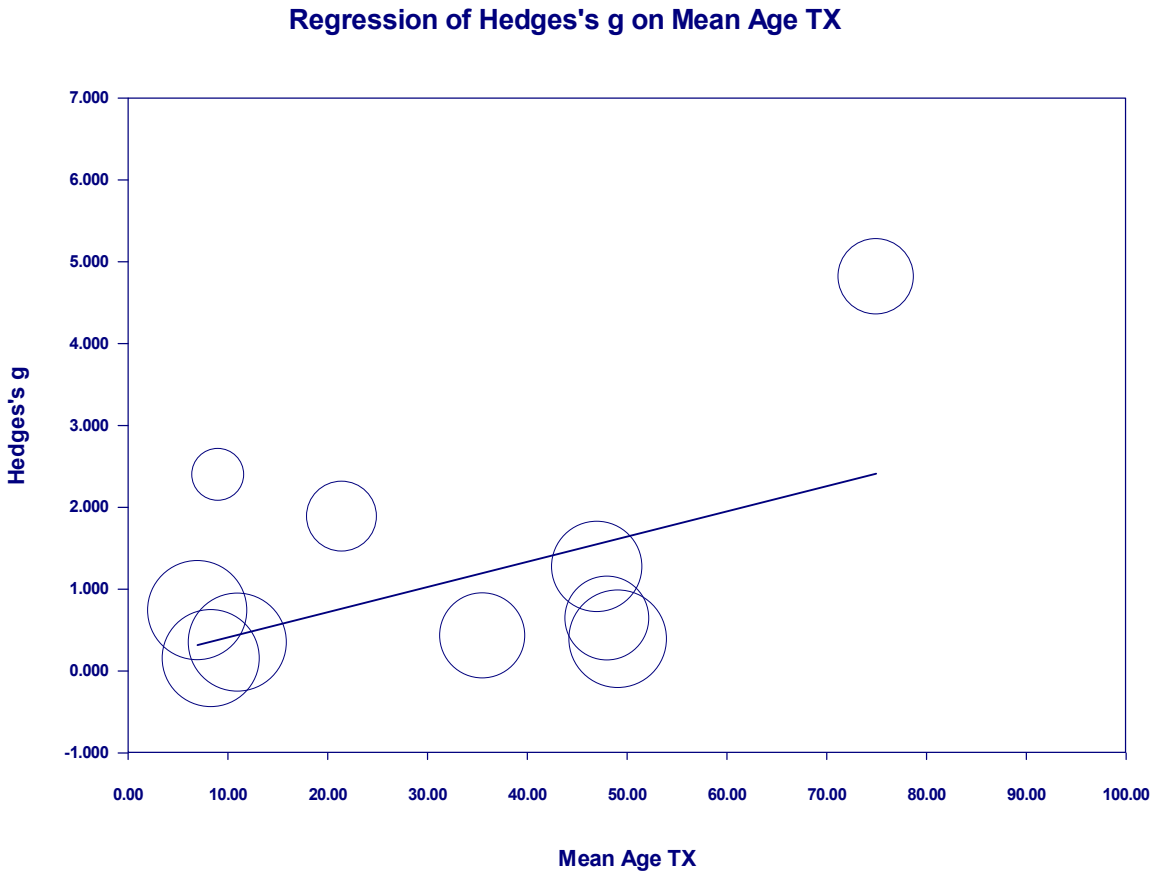


Figure 26. Treatment versus control comparison scatterplot for all measures mean age comparison group.

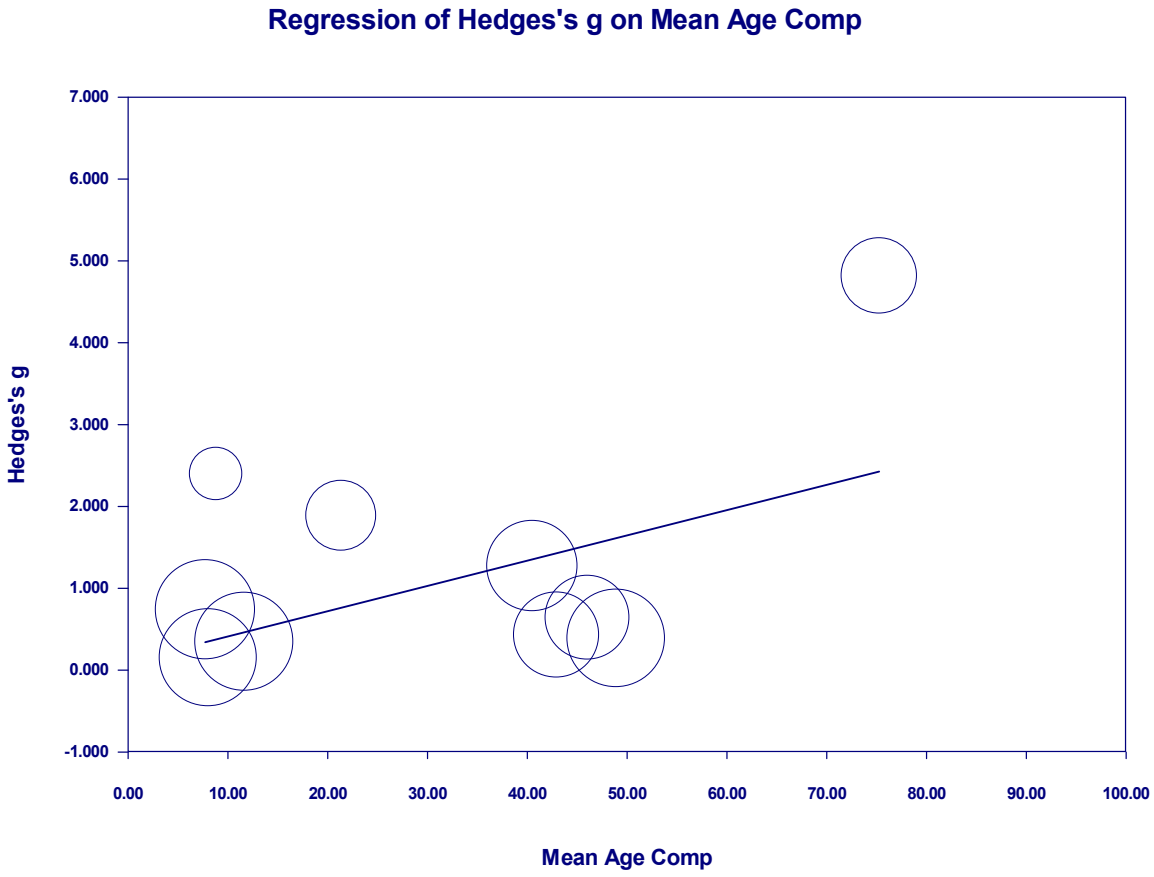
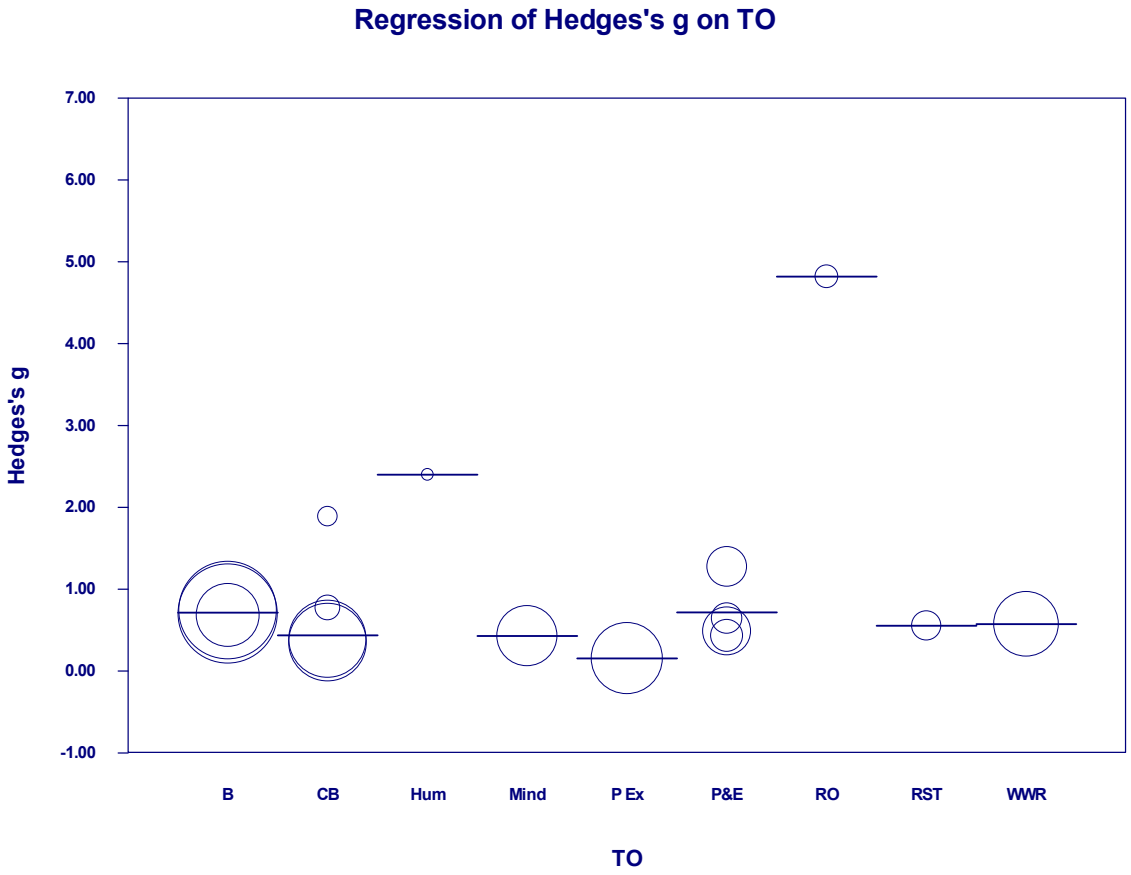


Figure 27. Treatment versus control comparison scatterplot for all measures theoretical orientation.



Note. B refers to Behaviourism
CB refers to Cognitive Behaviour
Hum refers to Humanistic
Mind refers to Mindfulness
P Ex refers to Psychoexercise
P&E refers to Psychodynamic and Experiential
RO refers to Reality Orientation
RST refers to Reading Strategies Training
WWR refers to Whole Word Reading

Figure 28. Treatment versus control comparison scatterplot for all measures duration of intervention.

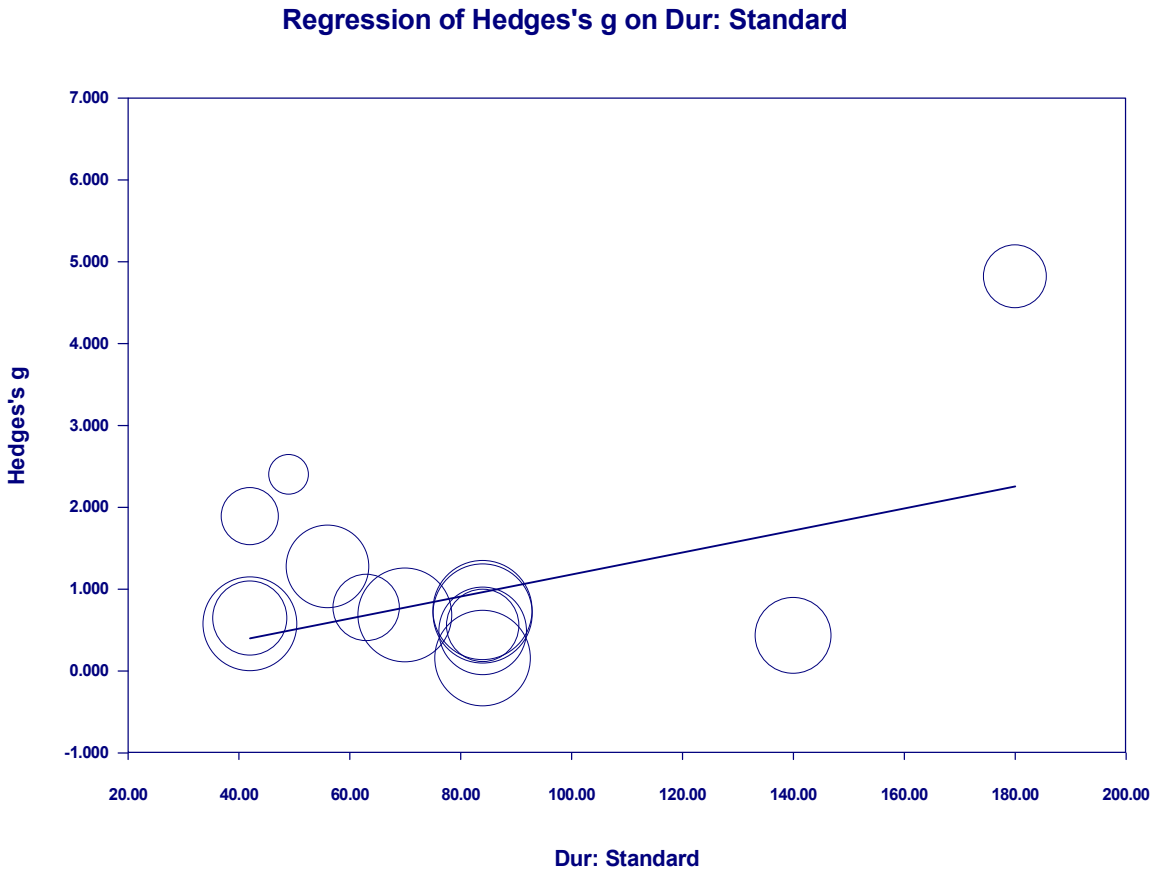


Figure 29. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for autism measures publication year.

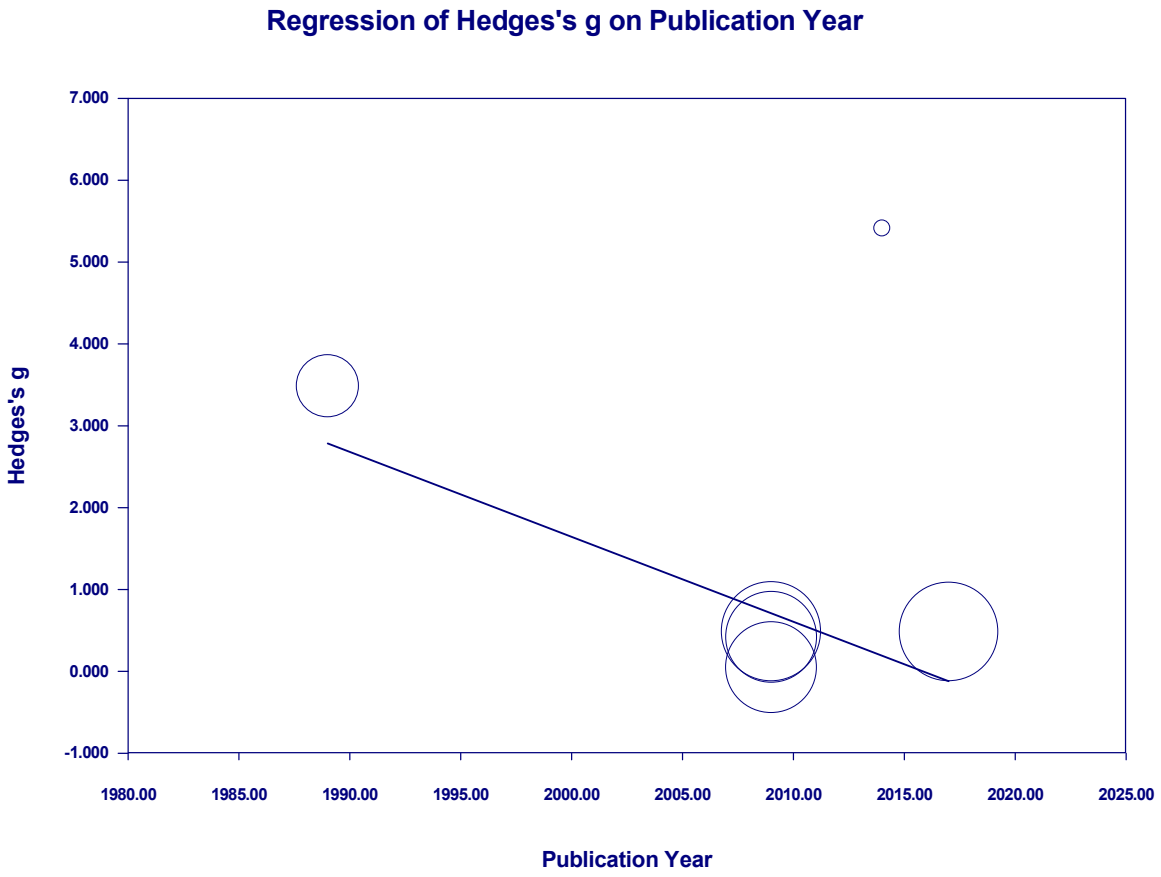


Figure 30. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for autism measures % female total.

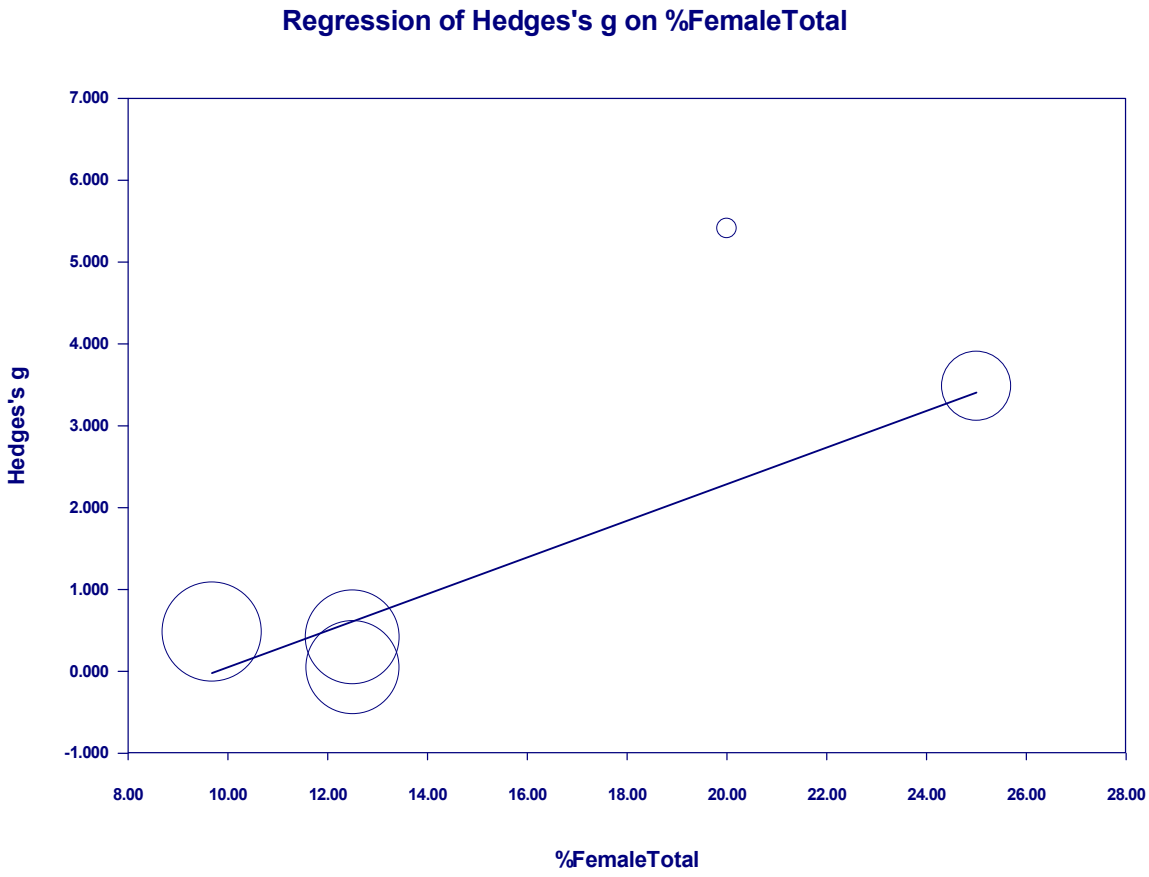


Figure 31. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for autism measures treatment fidelity.

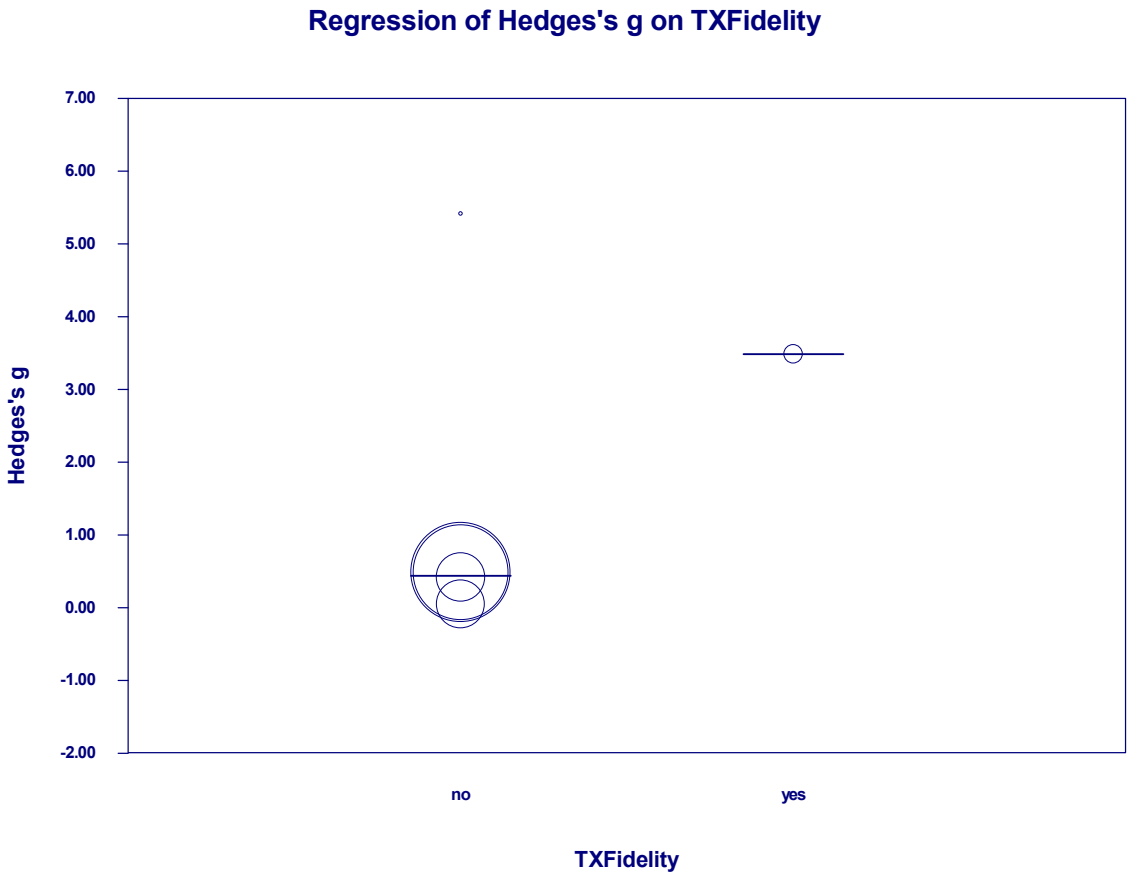


Figure 32. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for autism measures manualized treatment.

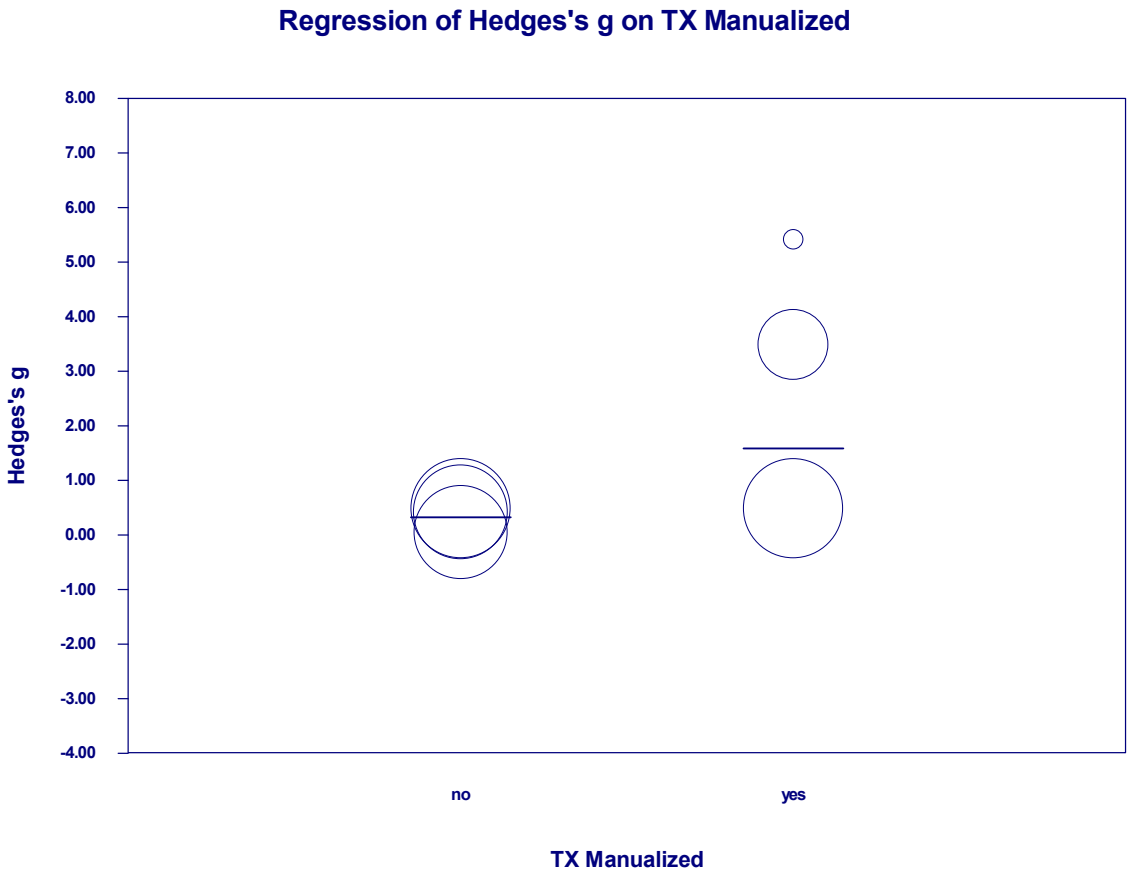


Figure 33. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for autism measures total contact in hours for participants.

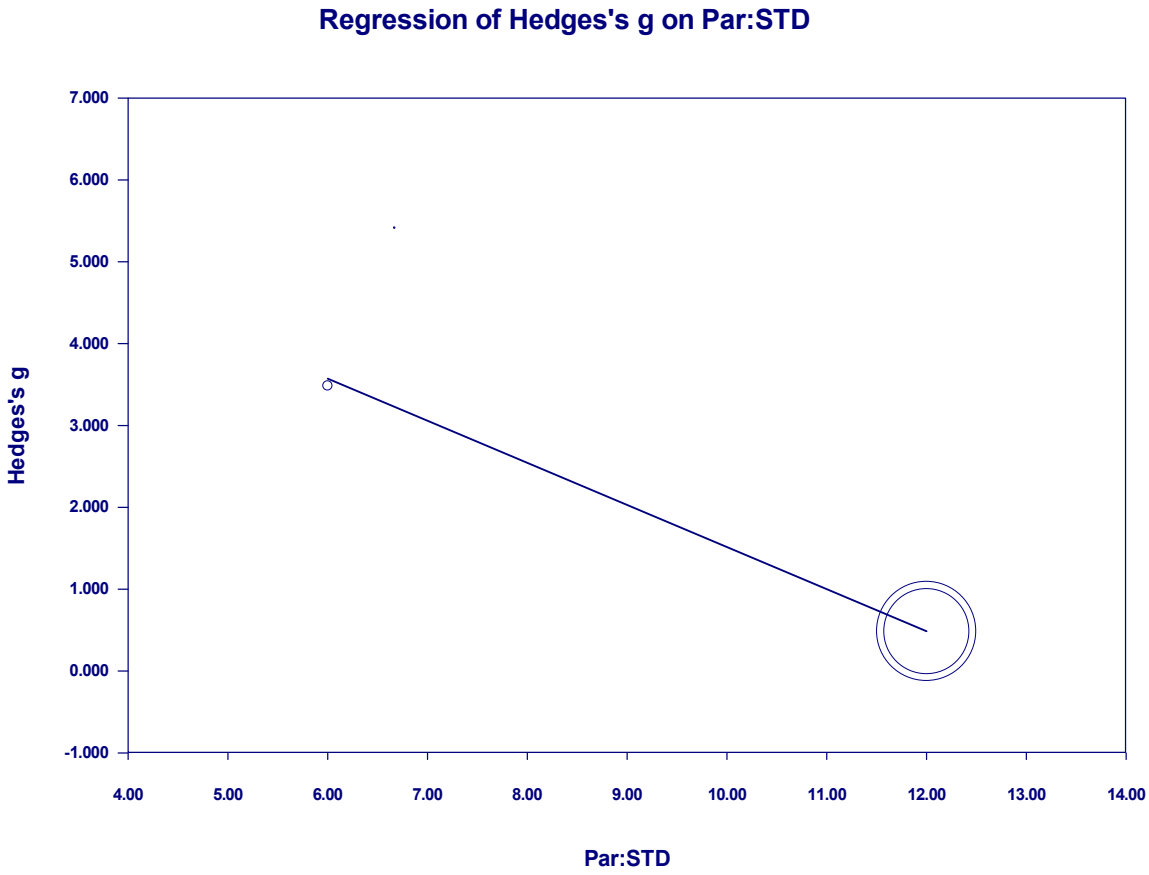


Figure 34. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for autism measures provider of intervention.

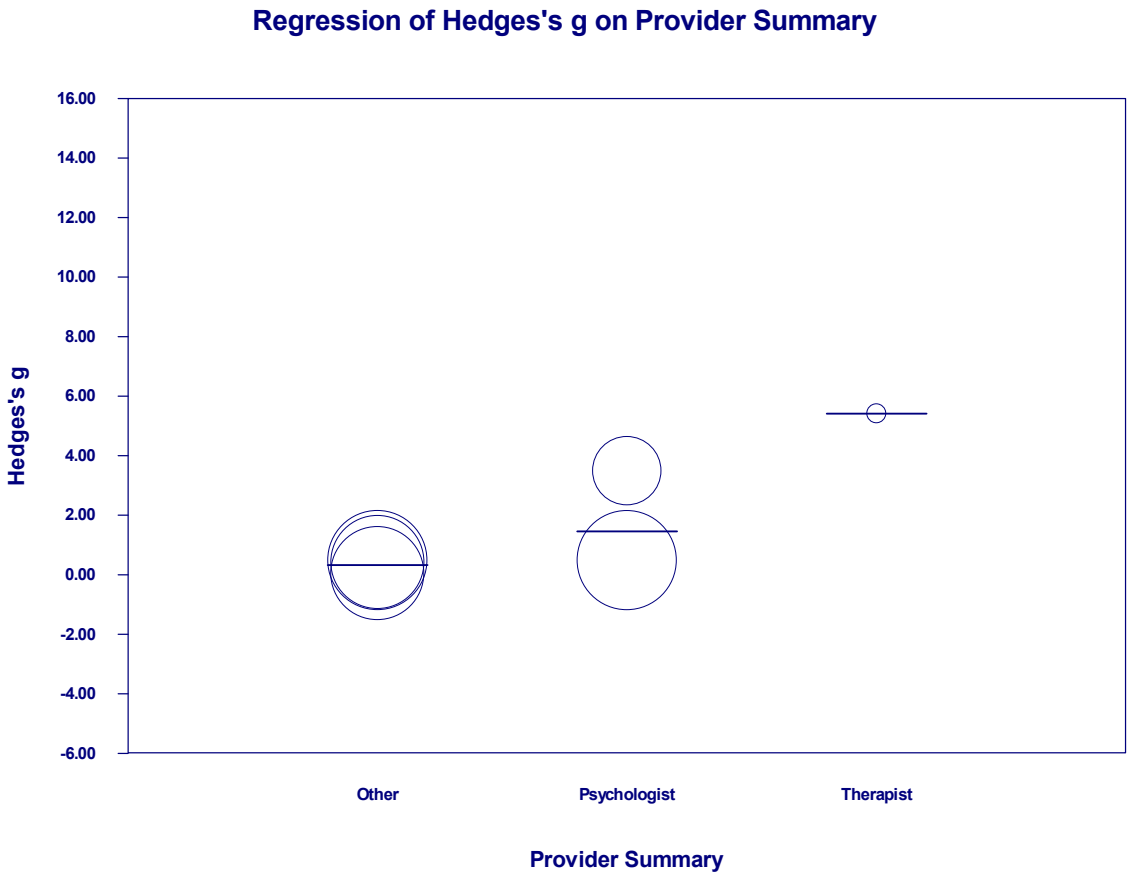


Figure 35. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for autism measures provider's education level.

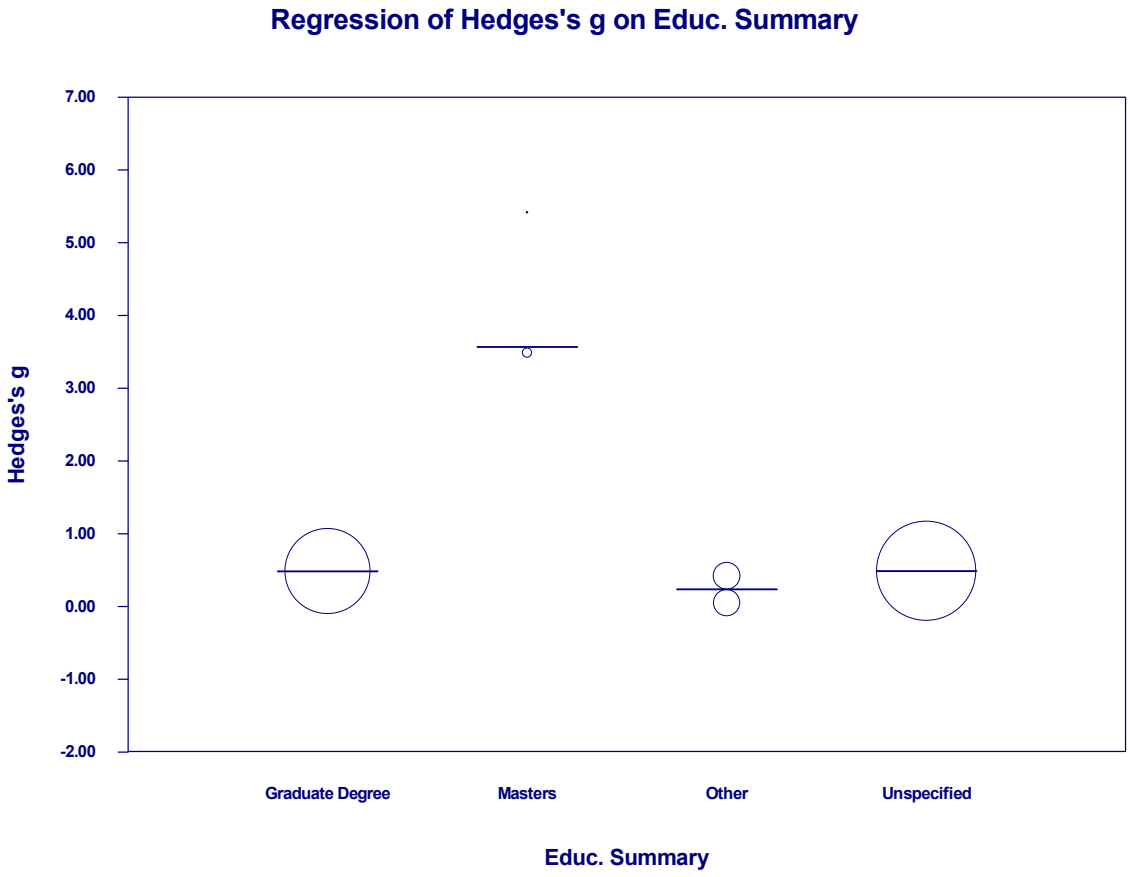


Figure 36. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for trauma/PTSD measures place of study.

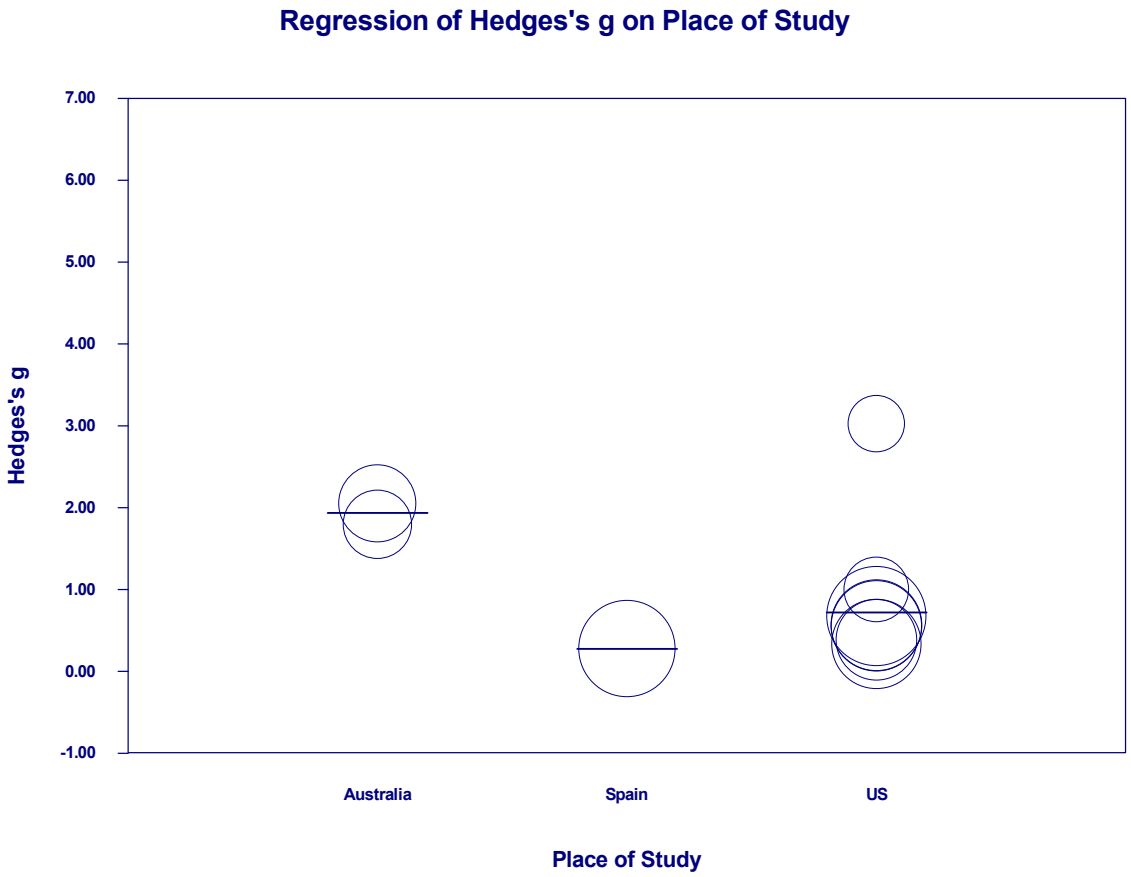


Figure 37. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for trauma/PTSD measures % female total sample.

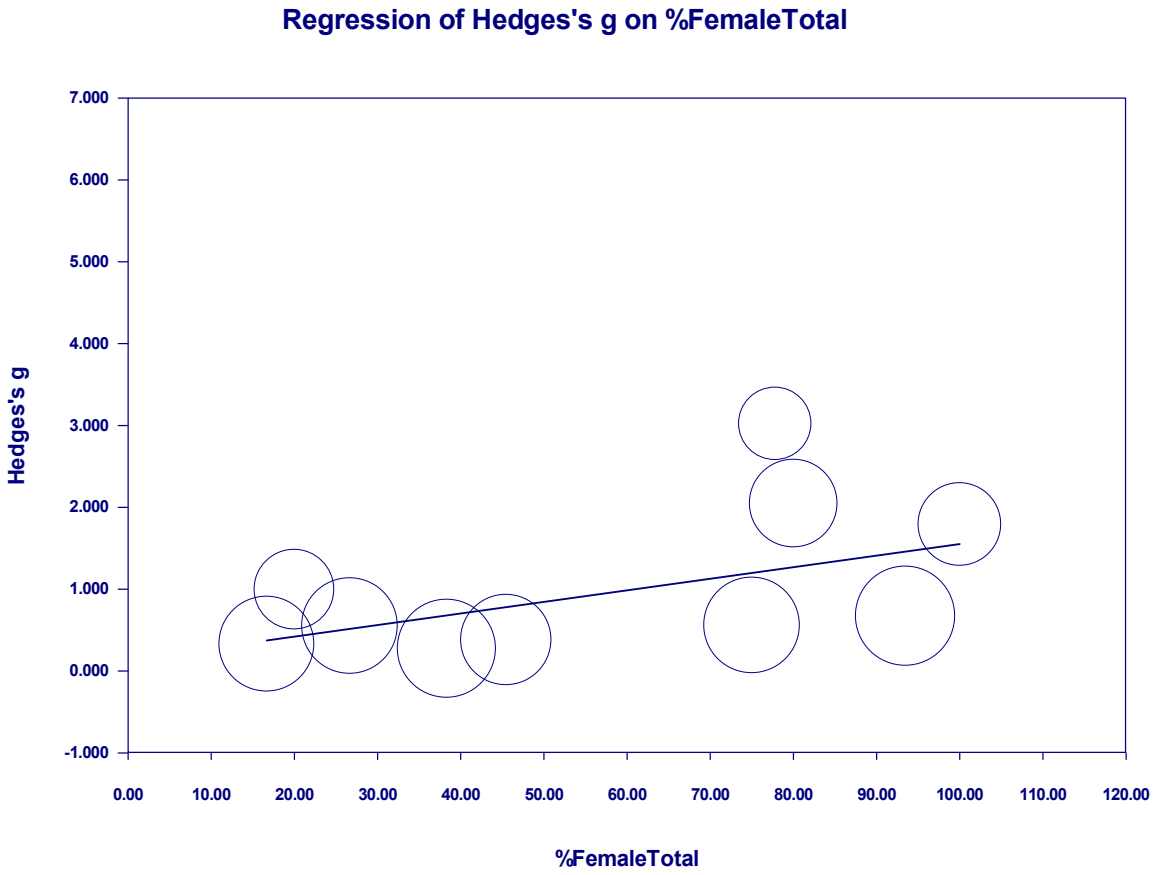


Figure 38. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for trauma/PTSD measures mean age total sample.

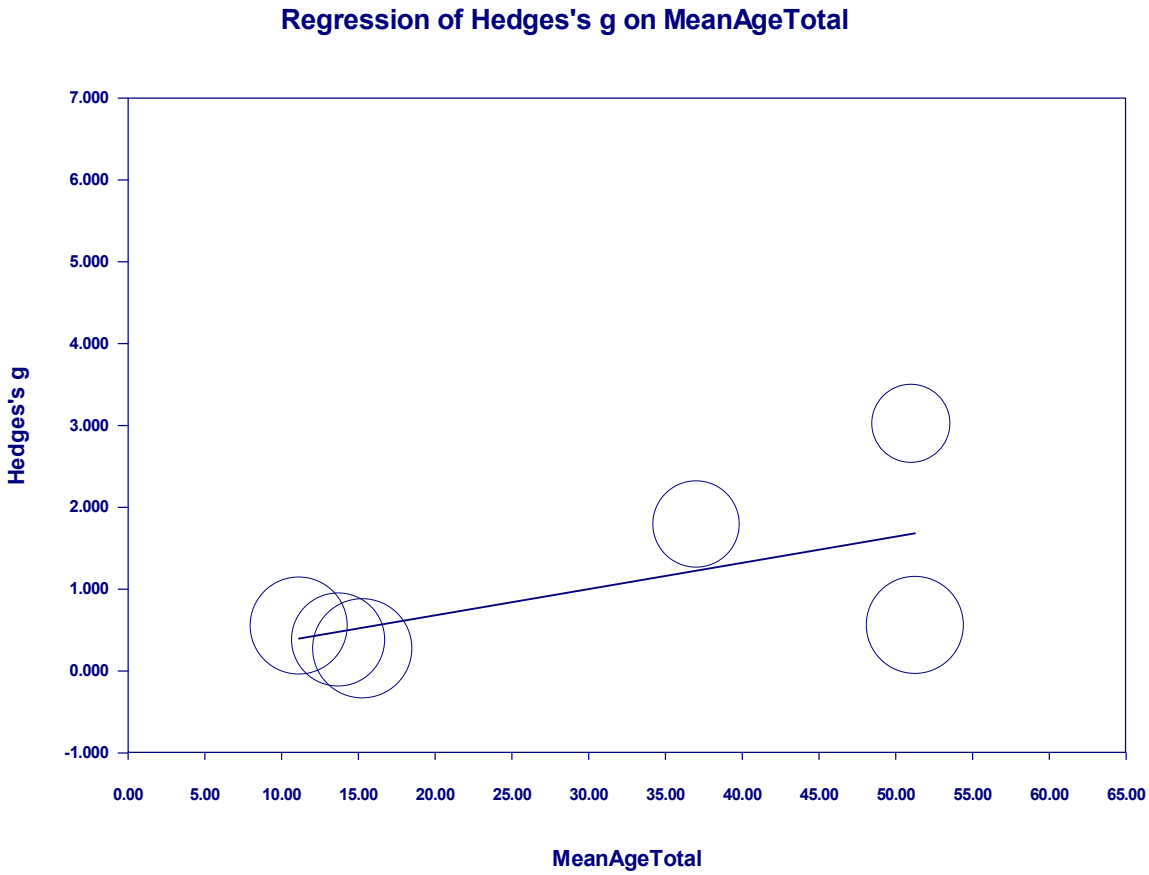


Figure 39. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for trauma/PTSD measures treatment fidelity.

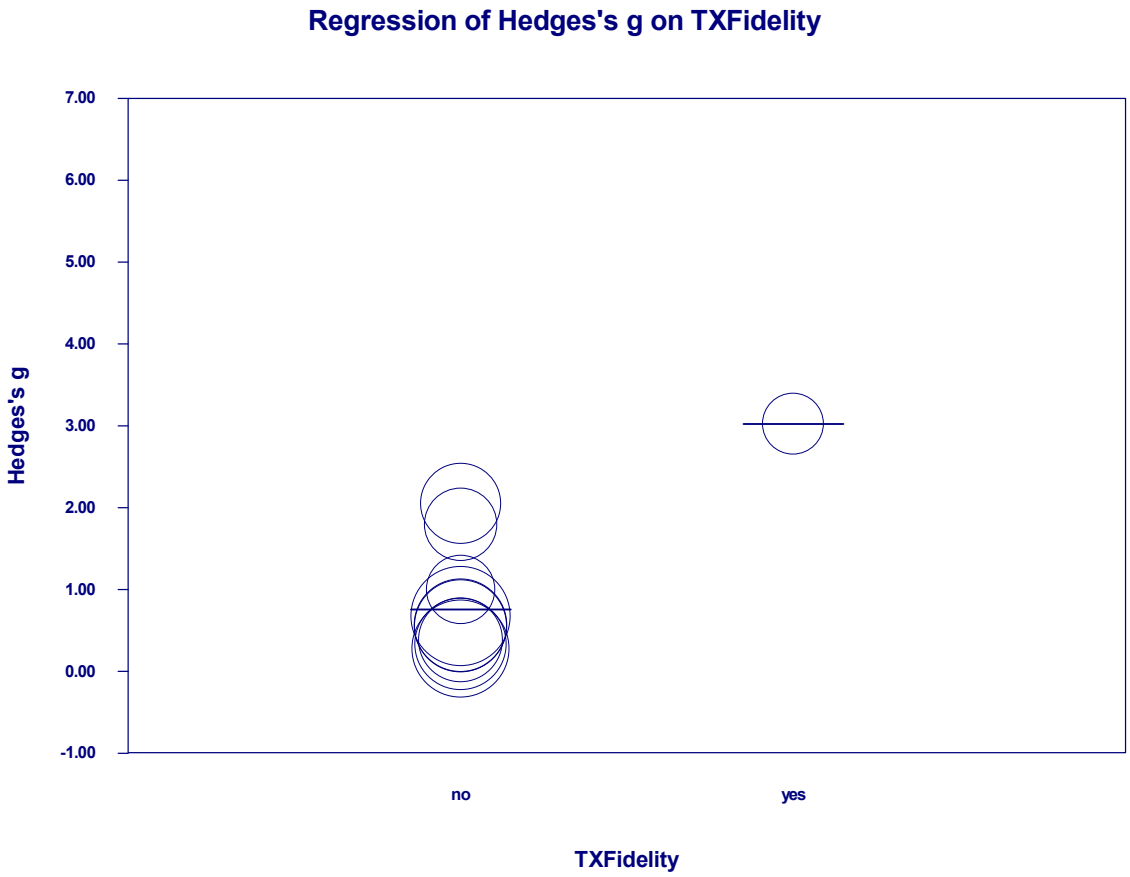


Figure 40. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for trauma/PTSD measures style of intervention.

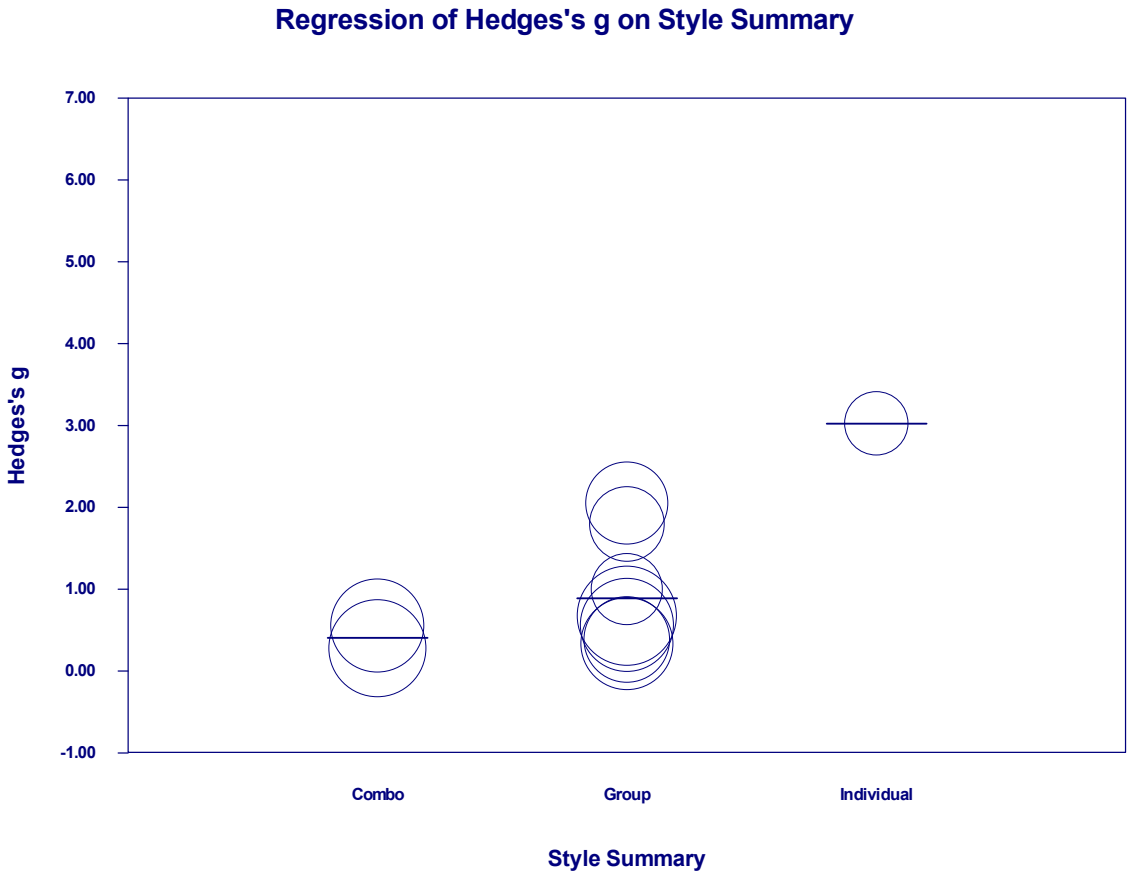


Figure 41. Pre-versus post-comparison scatterplot for trauma/PTSD measures provider education.

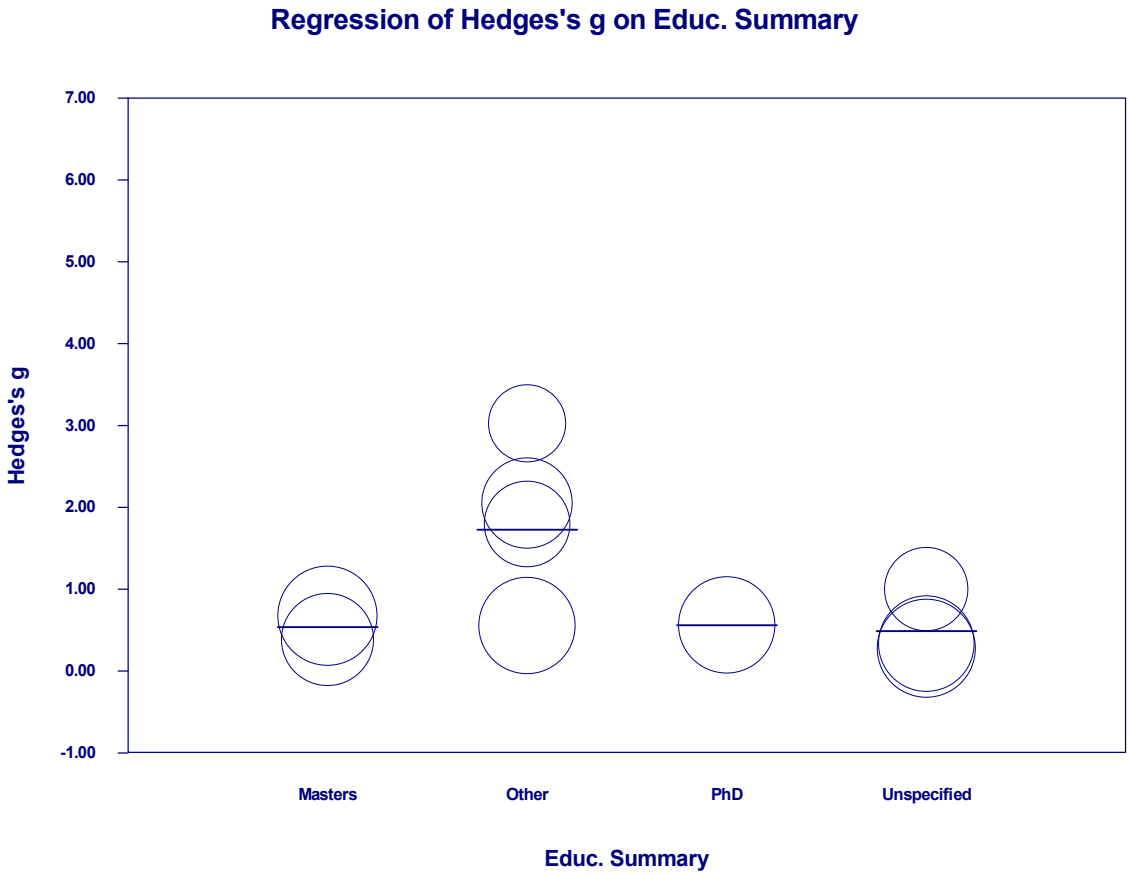


Table 1. Main effects.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedge's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Pre- versus Post Comparison All[3]	26	0.91	<.001	[0.74, 1.09]	265.20	<.001
Treatment versus Control All[4]	17	0.75	<.001	[0.51, 0.98]	75.96	<.001
Pre-versus Post Comparison ADHD[5]	3	0.86	<.001	[0.71, 1.01]	2.58	.28
Pre-versus Post Comparison Reading Disability[6]	2	1.26	.001	[0.50, 2.02]	5.80	.002
Treatment versus Control Comparison Reading Disability[7]	3	0.62	<.001	[0.36, 0.88]	0.18	.92
Treatment versus Control Comparison Anxiety[8]	3	0.83	.032	[0.07, 1.59]	4.28	.12
Pre-versus Post Comparison Autism[9]	5	0.58	<.001	[0.27, 0.89]	33.24	<.001
Treatment versus Control Comparison Autism[10]	3	0.73	<.001	[0.55, 0.91]	2.42	.30
Pre-versus Post Comparison Trauma/PTSD[11]	10	0.92	<.001	[0.65, 1.19]	88.86	<.001
Treatment versus Control Comparison Trauma/PTSD[12]	4	0.44	<.001	[0.20, 0.69]	2.153	.54

[1] *p*-value associated with effect size calculation
[2] *p*-value associated with heterogeneity calculation
[3] Studies included in the pre-versus post-comparison all measures calculation include: Alfonso et al. (2015), Balluerka et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Fung & Leung (2014), Jang et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Rector (2017), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Signal et al. (2013), Smith (2010), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Welsh (2009-Group 1), Welsh (2009-Group 2), Wharton et al. (2019), and Yoo et al. (2016).
[4] Studies included in the treatment versus control comparison calculation all measures include: Alfonso et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Fung & Leung (2014), Henry (2014), Le Roux et al. (2014), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Rector (2017),Smith (2010), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Whittlesey-Jerome (2014), and Zents (2017).
[5] Studies included in the pre-versus post-comparison calculation attention deficit hyperactivity disorder measures include: Jang et al. (2015), Oh et al. (2018), and Yoo et al. (2016).
[6] Studies included in the pre versus post-comparison calculation reading disability measures include: Rector (2016), and Smith (2010)
[7] Studies included in the treatment versus control comparison calculation reading disability measures include: Le Roux et al. (2014), Rector (2016), and Smith (2010).
[8] Studies included in the treatment versus control comparison calculation anxiety measures include: Alfonso et al. (2015), Henry (2014), and Zents (2017).
[9] Studies included in the pre-versus post-comparison calculation autism measures include: Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Fung & Leung (2014), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Welsh (2009-Group 1), and Welsh (2009-Group 2).

[10] Studies included in the treatment versus control calculation autism measures include: Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), and Fung & Leung (2014).
[11] Studies included in the pre-versus post-comparison calculation trauma/PTSD measures include: Balluerka et al. (2015), Burton et al. (2019), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Signal et al. (2013), and Wharton et al. (2019).
[12] Studies included in the treatment versus control comparison calculation trauma/PTSD measures include: Burton et al. (2019), Dietz et al. (2012), Mueller & McCullough (2017), and Whittlesey-Jerome (2014),

Table 2. Pre-Versus Post-Comparison Moderator Analyses All Measures

Moderator	**No. Studies**	***Q***	***p*-value**	**R^2 (%)**
Type of Publication	25	2.54	.11	0
Publication Year	25	1.17	.28	0
Place of study	25	27.30	<.001	.17
Type of Disorder	25	42.36	<.001	.18
Theoretical Orientation	25	52.86	<.001	.21
Style of intervention	24	5.98	.054	.02
Frequency of intervention	23	9.09	.03	0
Duration of intervention	17	3.12	.08	0
Duration of each session	17	4.91	.02	0
Total contact for participants	14	1.10	.29	0
Provider of intervention	25	7.48	.59	0
Education of Provider	25	3.01	.56	0
Recruitment	25	17.06	.11	0
Species used	25	2.63	.27	0
Environment[1]	25	4.08	.54	0
Other therapy offered	24	3.91	.05	0
Treatment Fidelity	24	28.57	<.001	.21
RCT? [2]	25	0.39	.53	0
Manualized	25	5.49	.02	0
% Attrition	24	<0.001	.98	0
% Female total sample	21	9.30	.002	0
% Female tx. group[3]	19	3.87	.05	0
% Female comp. group[4]	13	3.35	.07	0
Mean age total sample	14	31.60	<.001	.16
Mean age tx group[3]	16	1.89	.17	0
Mean age comp group[4]	11	0.23	.63	0

Note. Q is the statistic used to test the significance of the meta-regression. R^2 is the proportion of variance explained by the moderator

[1]Environment refers to the physical environment where the animal-assisted psychotherapy took place
[2]*RCT* refers to randomized control trial
[3]*Tx* refers to treatment group
[4]*comp.* refers to comparison group

Table 3. Studies included in the moderator analyses Pre-Versus Post-Comparison All Measures.

Moderator	Studies Included
Style of intervention	Alfonso et al. (2015), Balluerka et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Fung & Leung (2014), Jang et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Rector (2017), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Signal et al. (2013), Smith (2010), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Welsh (2009-Group 1), Welsh (2009-Group 2), and Wharton et al. (2019)
Frequency of intervention	Alfonso et al. (2015), Balluerka et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Earles et al. (2015), Fung & Leung (2014), Jang et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Rector (2017), Signal et al. (2013), Smith (2010), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Welsh (2009-Group 1), Welsh (2009-Group 2), Wharton et al. (2019), and Yoo et al. (2016).
Duration of intervention	Alfonso et al. (2015), Balluerka et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Earles et al. (2015), Fung & Leung (2014), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Rector (2017), Smith, (2010), Wharton et al. (2019), and Yoo et al. (2016).
Duration of each session	Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Earles et al. (2015), Fung & Leung (2014), Jang et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Rector (2017), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Signal et al. (2013), Smith (2010), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), and Yoo et al. (2016).
Total contact for participants	Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Earles et al. (2015), Fung & Leung (2014), Jang et al. (2015), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Smith (2010), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), and Yoo et al. (2016).
Other therapy offered	Alfonso et al. (2015), Balluerka et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Fung & Leung (2014), Jang et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Rector (2017), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Signal et al. (2013), Smith (2010), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Welsh (2009-Group 1), Welsh (2009-Group 2), Wharton et al. (2019), and Yoo et al. (2016).
% Female total sample	Alfonso et al. (2015), Balluerka et al. (2015), Becker et al. (2017), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Fung & Leung (2014), Jang et al. (2015), Kemp et

	al. (2014), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Signal et al. (2013), Welsh (2009-Group 1), Welsh (2009-Group 2), Wharton et al. (2019), and Yoo et al. (2016).
% Female tx. group[1]	Alfonso et al. (2015), Balluerka et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Fung & Leung (2014), Jang et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014), McCullough (2011), Menna et al. (2016), Oh et al. (2018), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Welsh (2009-Group 1), Welsh (2009-Group 2), Wharton et al. (2019), and Yoo et al. (2016).
% Female comp. group[2]	Alfonso et al. (2015), Balluerka et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Fung & Leung (2014), McCullough (2011), Menna et al. (2016), Oh et al. (2018), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Welsh (2009-Group 1), and Welsh (2009-Group 2),
Mean age	Alfonso et al. (2015), Balluerka et al. (2015), Becker et al. (2017), Earles et al. (2015), Fung & Leung (2014), Jang et al. (2015), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Menna et al. (2016), Signal et al. (2013), Welsh (2009-Group 1), Welsh (2009-Group 2), Wharton et al. (2019), and Yoo et al. (2016).
Mean age tx group[1]	Alfonso et al. (2015), Balluerka et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Fung & Leung (2014), Kemp et al. (2014), McCullough (2011), Oh et al. (2018), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Welsh (2009-Group 1), Welsh (2009-Group 2), Wharton et al. (2019), and Yoo et al. (2016).
Mean age comp group[2]	Alfonso et al. (2015), Balluerka et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Fung & Leung (2014), Oh et al. (2018), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Welsh (2009-Group 1), Welsh (2009-Group 2).

Note. Table only displays moderator variables that did not have data from all of the studies (i.e., those that had a $k < 25$).
[1]*Tx* refers to treatment group
[2]*comp.* refers to comparison group

Table 4. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post comparison all measures location of study.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Australia	2	1.95	<.001	[1.56, 2.35]	7.80	<.001
Hong Kong	1	5.41	.053	[-0.08, 10.91]	<0.001	1.0
Italy	2	2.38	.19	[-1.19, 5.96]	56.33	<.001
Korea	3	0.86	<.001	[0.71, 1.01]	2.58	.28
Spain	1	0.41	.002	[0.15, 0.66]	4.91	.03
United States	15	0.75	<.001	[0.55, 0.94]	115.11	<.001

Table 5. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison all measures population.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Alzheimer's diesease	1	.4.23	<.001	[3.38, 5.07]	<0.001	1.00
Substance Abuse	1	0.58	.01	[0.13, 102]	<0.001	1.00
ADHD	3	0.86	<.001	[0.71, 1.01]	2.58	.28
Anxiety	1	0.68	.04	[0.05, 1.31]	<0.001	1.00
Autism	6	0.58	<.001	[0.27, 0.89]	33.24	<.001
Reading Disability	2	1.26	.001	[0.50, 2.02]	5.80	.02
Schizophrenia	1	0.53	<.001	[0.38, 0.69]	<0.001	1.00
Trauma/PTSD	10	0.91	<.001	[0.62, 1.20]	96.54	<.001

Table 6. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison all measures theoretical orientation.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Attachment	1	0.28	.001	[0.11, 0.44]	<0.001	1.00
Behavioural	6	0.59	<.001	[0.33, 0.85]	36.83	<.001
Bilateral Stimulation	1	0.55	<.001	[0.27, 0.84]	<0.001	1.00
Cognitive Behavioural	4	0.92	<.001	[0.54, 1.30]	29.87	<.001
Combo	1	0.38	.09	[-0.06, 0.82]	<0.001	1.0
Mindfulness	1	0.56	<.001	[0.28, 0.84]	<0.001	1.00
Psychoanalytic and Experiential	5	1.13	.002	[0.42, 1.84]	43.14	<.001
Psychoexercise	2	.93	<.001	[0.76, 1.11]	.89	.35
Play Therapy	1	5.41	.053	[-0.08, 10.91]	<0.001	1.00
Reality Orientation	1	4.23	<.001	[3.38, 5.07]	<0.001	1.00
Reading Strategies Training	1	0.84	.003	[0.29, 1.39]	<0.001	1.00
Whole Word Reading	1	1.62	<.001	[1.30, 1.93]	<0.001	1.00

Table 7. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison all measures treatment fidelity.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
No	22	0.81	<.001	[0.64, 0.98]	25.82	<.001
Yes	2	3.20	<.001	[2.49, 3.90]	8.91	<.001

Table 8. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison all measures treatment manualized.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
No	10	0.66	<.001	[0.40, 0.92]	67.05	<.001
Yes	15	1.11	<.001	[0.87, 1.35]	175.29	<.001

Table 9. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison all measures intervention frequency.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Biweekly	4	0.64	<.001	[0.35, 0.92]	30.01	<.001
Blank	2	2.02	.15	[-0.74, 4.77]	22.67	<.001
Once	2	0.24	.20	[-0.13, 0.60]	1.51	.22
Triweekly	1	5.41	.053	[-0.08, 10.92]	<0.001	1.00
Weekly	16	1.09	<.001	[0.81, 1.37]	198.13	<.001

Table 10. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison all measures other therapy.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
No	15	.1.18	<.001	[0.87, 1.49]	167.10	<.001
Yes	9	0.69	<.001	[0.47, 0.91]	61.15	<.001

Table 11. Treatment versus control comparison moderator analyses all measures

Moderator	**No. Studies**	***Q***	***p*-value**	**R^2 (%)**
Type of Publication	17	0.73	.39	0
Publication Year	17	0.26	.61	0
Place of study	17	14.67	.01	.05
Type of Disorder	17	52.70	<.001	.84
Theoretical Orientation	17	62.07	<.001	.96
Style of intervention	17	2.53	.11	0
Frequency of intervention	16	4.89	.09	.08
Duration of intervention	14	7.52	.006	.05
Duration of each session	17	0.87	.35	0
Total contact for participants	13	0.03	.87	0
Provider of intervention	17	1.99	.96	0
Education of Provider	17	1.04	.79	0
Recruitment	17	11.19	.26	0
Species used	17	0.05	.83	0
Environment[1]	17	4.28	.37	0
Other therapy offered	17	0.34	.56	0
Treatment Fidelity	17	1.25	.26	0
RCT?[2]	17	1.90	.17	0
Manualized	17	0.18	.67	0
% Attrition	17	1.32	.25	0
% Female total sample	11	2.55	.11	0
% Female tx. group[3]	12	0.74	.39	0
% Female comp. group[4]	12	2.31	.13	0
Mean age total sample	7	14.61	<.001	.43
Mean age tx. group[3]	10	7.23	.007	0
Mean age comp. group[4]	10	6.98	.008	0

Note. Q is the statistic used to test the significance of the meta-regression. R^2 is the proportion of variance explained by the moderator

[1]Environment refers to the physical environment where the animal-assisted psychotherapy took place
[2]*RCT* refers to randomized control trial
[3]*Tx* refers to treatment group
[4]*comp.* refers to comparison group

Table 12. Studies included in the moderator analyses treatment versus control comparisons all measures.

Moderator	Studies Included
Frequency of intervention	Alfonso et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Fung & Leung (2014), Henry (2014), Le Roux et al. (2014), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Rector (2017),Smith (2010), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Whittlesey-Jerome (2014), and Zents (2017).
Duration of intervention	Alfonso et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Fung & Leung (2014), Henry (2014), Le Roux et al. (2014), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Rector (2017),Smith (2010), Whittlesey-Jerome (2014), and Zents (2017).
% Female total sample	Alfonso et al. (2015), Becker et al. (2017), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Fung & Leung (2014), Henry (2014), Menna et al. (2016), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Oh et al. (2018), Rector (2017), Whittlesey-Jerome (2014).
% Female tx. group[1]	Alfonso et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Fung & Leung (2014), Henry (2014), Menna et al. (2016), Oh et al. (2018), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Whittlesey-Jerome (2014), and Zents (2017).
% Female comp. group[2]	Alfonso et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Fung & Leung (2014), Henry (2014), Menna et al. (2016), Oh et al. (2018), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Whittlesey-Jerome (2014), and Zents (2017).
Mean age total sample	Alfonso et al. (2015), Becker et al. (2017), Fung & Leung (2014), Henry (2014), Le Roux et al. (2014), Menna et al. (2016), and Whittlesey-Jerome (2014).
Mean age tx group[1]	Alfonso et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Fung & Leung (2014), Menna et al. (2016), Oh et al. (2018), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Whittlesey-Jerome (2014),
Mean age comp group$_2$	Alfonso et al. (2015), Bass et al. (2009), Burton et al. (2019), Contralbrigo et al. (2017), Dietz et al. (2012), Fung & Leung (2014), Menna et al. (2016), Oh et al. (2018), Villalta-Gil et al. (2009), Whittlesey-Jerome (2014),

Note. Table only displays moderator variables that did not have data from all of the studies (i.e., those that had a $k < 17$).
[1]*Tx* refers to treatment group
[2]*comp.* refers to comparison group

Table 13. Moderator effect sizes for treatment versus control comparison all measures location of study.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Africa	1	0.68	.001	[0.29, 1.07]	<0.001	1.00
Hong Kong	1	2.40	.03	[0.26, 4.54]	<0.001	1.00
Italy	2	2.61	.24	[-1.69, 6.91]	36.71	<.001
Korean	1	0.16	.37	[-0.19, 0.50]	<0.001	1.0
Spain	1	0.39	.01	[0.09, 0.70]	<0.001	1.00
United States	11	0.64	<.001	[0.49, 0.79]	13.18	.21

Table 14. Moderator effect sizes for treatment versus control comparison all measures population.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Alzheimer's Diesease	1	4.82	<.001	[3.66, 5.98]	<0.001	1.00
ADHD	1	0.16	.37	[-0.19, 0.50]	<0.001	1.00
Anxiety	3	0.83	.03	[0.07, 1.59]	4.28	.12
Autism	3	0.73	<.001	[0.55, 0.91]	2.42	.30
Reading Disability	3	0.62	<.001	[0.36, 0.88]	0.18	.92
Schizophrenia	1	0.39	.01	[0.09, 0.70]	<0.001	1.00
Substance Use Disorder	1	0.43	.30	[-0.39, 1.25]	<0.001	1.00
trauma/PTSD	4	0.63	.002	[0.23, 1.03]	6.49	.09

Table 15. Moderator effect sizes for treatment versus control-comparison all measures theoretical orientation.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Behavioural	3	0.72	<.001	[0.57, 0.86]	0.10	.95
Cognitive Behavioural	4	0.49	.004	[0.16, 0.83]	5.27	.15
Humanistic	1	2.4	.03	[0.26, 4.54]	<0.001	1.00
Mindfulness	1	0.43	.04	[0.02, 0.85]	<0.001	1.00
Psychoexercise	4	0.16	.37	[-0.19, 0.50]	4.04	.26
Psychoanalytic and Experiential	1	0.72	<.001	[0.32, 1.12]	<0.001	1.00
Reality Orientation	1	4.82	<.001	[3.66, 5.98]	<0.001	1.00
Reading Strategies Training	1	0.55	.23	[-0.34, 1.45]	<0.001	1.00
Whole Word Reading	1	0.57	.003	[0.19, 0.96]	<0.001	1.00

Table 16. Pre-versus post-comparison moderator analyses autism measures

Moderator	**No. Studies**	***Q***	***p*-value**	**R^2 (%)**
Type of Publication	6	2.92	.09	0
Publication Year	6	10.69	.001	0
Place of study	6	2.96	.09	.07
Theoretical Orientation	6	2.96	.09	.07
Style of intervention	6	0.53	.47	0
Frequency of intervention	5	5.61	.06	1.00
Total contact for participants	4	28.23	<.001	1.00
Provider of intervention	6	6.58	.04	0
Education of Provider	6	31.27	<.001	1.00
Recruitment	6	4.79	.19	0
Species used	6	0.32	.57	0
Environment[1]	6	2.25	.13	0
Other therapy offered	6	0.77	.68	0
Treatment Fidelity	6	25.61	<.001	.89
Manualized	6	4.65	.03	0
% Attrition	6	0.32	.57	0
% Female total sample	5	12.68	<.001	.10
% Female tx. group[2]	4	2.05	.15	0
% Female comp. group[3]	4	0.53	.47	0
Mean age total sample	4	0.34	.56	0
Mean age tx. group[2]	4	1.72	.19	0
Mean age comp. group[3]	4	0.98	.32	0

Note. Q is the statistic used to test the significance of the meta-regression. R^2 is the proportion of variance explained by the moderator

[1]Environment refers to the physical environment where the animal-assisted psychotherapy took place

[2]*Tx* refers to treatment group

[3]*comp.* refers to comparison group

Table 17. Studies included in the moderator analyses pre-versus post-comparison autism measures.

Moderator	Studies Included
Frequency of intervention	Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Fung & Leung (2014), Welsh (2009-Group 1), and Welsh (2009-Group 2).
Total contact for participants	Bass et al. (2009), Becker et al. (2017), Fung & Leung (2014), and Redefer & Goodman (1989).
% Female total sample	Becker et al. (2017), Fung & Leung (2014), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Welsh (2009-Group 1), and Welsh (2009-Group 2).
% Female tx. group[1]	Bass et al. (2009), Fung & Leung (2014), Welsh (2009-Group 1), and Welsh (2009-Group 2).
% Female comp. group[2]	Bass et al. (2009), Fung & Leung (2014), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Welsh (2009-Group 1), and Welsh (2009-Group 2).
Mean age total sample	Becker et al. (2017), Fung & Leung (2014), Welsh (2009-Group 1), and Welsh (2009-Group 2).
Mean age tx group[1]	4 Bass et al. (2009), Fung & Leung (2014), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Welsh (2009-Group 1), and Welsh (2009-Group 2)
Mean age comp group[2]	Bass et al. (2009), Fung & Leung (2014), Redefer & Goodman (1989), Welsh (2009-Group 1), and Welsh (2009-Group 2).

Note. Table only displays moderator variables that did not have data from all of the studies (i.e., those that had a $k < 6$).
[1]*Tx* refers to treatment group
[2]*comp.* refers to comparison group

Table 18. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison autism measures treatment fidelity.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
No	5	0.44	<.001	[0.30, 0.59]	7.12	.13
Yes	1	3.49	<.001	[2.33, 4.64]	<0.001	1.00

Table 19. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison autism measures manualization.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
No	3	0.38	.002	[0.14, 0.62]	3.90	.14
Yes	3	2.48	.08	[-0.26, 5.23]	28.68	<.001

Table 20. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison autism measures provider.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Other	3	0.38	.002	[0.14, 0.62]	3.90	.14
Psychologist	2	1.93	.20	[-1.01, 4.87]	25.64	<.001
Therapist	1	5.41	.053	[-0.08, 10.91]	<0.001	1.00

Table 21. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison autism measures provider education.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Graduate	1	0.48	<.001	[0.35, 0.62]	<0.001	1.00
Master's	2	3.57	<.001	[2.44, 4.70]	0.45	.50
Other	2	0.24	.20	[-0.13, 0.60]	1.51	.22
Unspecified	1	0.49	<.001	[0.37, 0.60]	<0.001	1.00

Table 22. Pre-versus post-comparison moderator analyses trauma/PTSD measures

Moderator	**No. Studies**	***Q***	***p*-value**	**R^2 (%)**
Type of Publication	10	2.21	.14	0
Publication Year	10	2.05	.15	0
Place of study	10	17.21	<.001	.45
Theoretical Orientation	10	2.25	.81	0
Style of intervention	10	16.31	<.001	.20
Frequency of intervention	9	1.45	.23	0
Duration of intervention	7	0.03	.87	0
Duration of each session	5	2.25	.13	.45
Provider of intervention	10	7.25	.20	0
Education of Provider	10	9.23	.03	0
Recruitment	10	6.80	.24	0
Species used	10	1.70	.43	0
Environment[1]	10	2.61	.62	0
Other therapy offered	10	0.40	.53	0
Treatment Fidelity	10	15.00	<.001	.30
Manualized	10	0.63	.43	0
% Attrition	10	1.77	.18	0
% Female total sample	10	6.13	.01	0
% Female tx. group[2]	7	0.14	.71	0
% Female comp. group[3]	4	0.75	.39	.32
Mean age total sample	6	4.85	.03	0
Mean age tx. group[2]	7	74.1.67	.20	0

Note. Q is the statistic used to test the significance of the meta-regression. R^2 is the proportion of variance explained by the moderator

[1]Environment refers to the physical environment where the animal-assisted psychotherapy took place

[2]*Tx* refers to treatment group

[3]*comp.* refers to comparison group

Table 23. Studies included in the moderator analyses pre-versus post-comparison trauma/PTSD measures.

Moderator	Studies Included
Frequency of intervention	Balluerka et al. (2015), Burton et al. (2019), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Signal et al. (2013), and Wharton et al. (2019).
Duration of intervention	Balluerka et al. (2015), Burton et al. (2019), Earles et al. (2015), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Mueller & McCullough (2017), and Wharton et al. (2019).
Duration of each session	Balluerka et al. (2015), Burton et al. (2019), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Mueller & McCullough (2017), Signal et al. (2013), and Wharton et al. (2019).
% Female tx. group[1]	Balluerka et al. (2015), Burton et al. (2019), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014), McCullough (2011), and Wharton et al. (2019).
% Female comp. group[2]	Balluerka et al. (2015), Burton et al. (2019), Dietz et al. (2012), and McCullough (2011).
Mean age	Balluerka et al. (2015), Earles et al. (2015), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013), and Wharton et al. (2019).
Mean age tx group[1]	Balluerka et al. (2015), Burton et al. (2019), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014), McCullough (2011), and Wharton et al. (2019).

Note. Table only displays moderator variables that did not have data from all of the studies (i.e., those that had a $k < 10$).
[1]*Tx* refers to treatment group
[2]*comp.* refers to comparison group

Table 24. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post comparison trauma/PTSD measures location of study.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Australia	2	2.07	<.001	[1.65, 2.49]	0.34	.55
Spain	1	0.28	.001	[0.11, 0.45]	<0.001	1.00
United States	7	0.76	<.001	[0.47, 1.05]	34.66	<.001

Table 25. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison trauma/PTSD measures treatment fidelity.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
No	9	0.76	<.001	[0.50, 1.02]	68.16	<.001
Yes	1	3.02	<.001	[2.14, 3.91]	<0.001	1.00

Table 26. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post comparison trauma/PTSD measures style of intervention.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Combo	2	0.39	.004	[0.12, 0.66]	2.70	.10
Group	7	0.90	<.001	[0.55, 1.25]	48.53	<.001
Individual	1	3.02	<.001	[2.14, 3.91]	<0.001	1.00

Table 27. Moderator effect sizes for pre-versus post-comparison trauma/PTSD measures provider.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Master's	2	0.61	<.001	[0.38, 0.85]	1.62	.20
Other	4	1.81	.001	[0.74, 2.88]	50.09	<.001
PhD	1	0.56	<.001	[0.28, 0.84]	<0.001	1.00
Unspecified	3	0.37	.004	[0.12, 0.62]	3.73	.16

Table 28. Treatment versus control comparison moderator analyses trauma/PTSD measures

Moderator	**No. Studies**	***Q***	***p*-value**	**R^2 (%)**
Theoretical Orientation	4	1.04	.31	0
Frequency of intervention	4	5.1.04	.31	0
Education of Provider	4	0.21	.65	0
Species used	4	.1.04	.31	0
Other therapy offered	4	0.65	.42	0
Treatment Fidelity	4	1.04	.31	0
Manualized	4	1.04	.31	0
% Female total sample	4	0.15	.70	0

Note. Q is the statistic used to test the significance of the meta-regression. R^2 is the proportion of variance explained by the moderator

Appendix B

Eligibility coding manual for interventions for all mental disorder
Study title:
First Author:

1. Is the intervention an Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy? Yes/No
The intervention uses techniques identified as the Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy as defined by the characteristics below:
The intervention must include:

a) *a goal-directed intervention in which an animal is an integral part of the treatment process*
b) *must be directed and/or delivered by a health/human service professional with specialized expertise*
c) *designed to promote improvement in human social functioning [social functioning refers to social skills as defined in #6]*
d) *may be group or individual in nature*

Articles referring to the benefits of Animal-Assisted Activities, Animal-Assisted Therapy companion animals, utility animals/robotic animals/plush surrogates will be excluded.

2. Is there a quantitative comparison? Yes/No
The study must have at least a pre and post-measure of the intervention group and/or a measure of the intervention group and a control group post-intervention

3. Is the intervention a psychotherapeutic intervention? Yes/No
The intervention uses techniques based in psychology (e.g. talk therapy, behavioural observation, psychoeducation, etc.)

4. Is there a measure of mental disorder symptoms, or psychopathology? Yes/No
Psychopathology measures can by continuous or dichotomous. That is they can measure the symptoms on a continuum or they can indicate whether or not the individual meets the diagnostic criteria for a disorder. Post-traumatic stress disorder will be defined as meeting the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders diagnostic criteria.

5. Is the minimum number of participants per group met? Yes/No
There must be at minimum 3 participants in the control group and the treatment group.

6. Is the study in English? Yes/No

Did you answer yes to all of questions 1 to 6? Yes/No

Appendix C

Duplicate screening manual
Study 1 title:
Authors:
Study 2 title:
Authors:

1. Are there shared authors? Yes/No

2. Do the studies share similar methodology? Yes/No

3. Do the studies share similar sample characteristics? Yes/No

Did you answer yes to all of questions 1 to 3? Yes/No
If answered yes, then studies are considered to be dependent samples and may not be both used.

Exclusion criteria for dependent samples

1. Does one of the two studies have a proxy measure? Yes/No
If yes, then that study is prioritized

2. Is one of the studies a follow up? Yes/No
If yes, then aggregate follow up data into primary study.

Appendix D

Coding Manual for Meta-Analysis: Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy

General Coding Notes:

Record the Study ID number at the top of every page used to code a given study.
In the case of longitudinal studies only record data from the first time-point.

I. Study Level Descriptors

1. Bibliographic reference: _____
_____
_____
_____

Write out the study reference in APA format. If two or more written reports were prepared on the same data, use the most comprehensive one.

2. Study ID number: _____

The Study ID number can be found in the "meta-analysis tracking file."

3. Type of publication:
   a. Journal article
   b. Book chapter
   c. Conference paper
   d. Thesis or doctoral dissertation
   e. Unpublished data
   f. Other

Please circle the number corresponding to the type of publication of the most comprehensive report consulted for this study.

4a. Publication year: _____
4b. Indicate if only published online to date: Yes/No

5. Continent study conducted in: (pg. _____)
   a. North America
   b. South America
   c. Asia
   d. Europe: _____
   e. Australia
   f. Africa

6. Identified Diagnosis: (pg. _____)

a. Neurodevelopmental Disorders
    i. Type: _____
b. Schizophrenia spectrum and psychotic disorders
    i. Type: _____
c. Bipolar and related Disorders
    i. Type: _____
d. Depressive Disorders
    i. Type: _____
e. Anxiety
    i. Type: _____
f. Obsessive-Compulsive and related disorders
    i. Type: _____
g. Trauma and stressor related disorders
    i. Type: _____
h. Personality disorders
    i. Type: _____
i. Other
    i. Type: _____

This listing of diagnoses is not exhaustive. Specify full diagnosis. Additionally specify if multiple diagnoses are given.

7. Diagnosed/confirmed by (circle all that apply): (pg. _____)
    a. Previous diagnosis by a qualified health professional (e.g., psychologist, family physician, paediatrician, psychiatrist) a condition of participation
    b. Study Clinician interview *(any activity undertaken by a qualified professional involved in the study to establish or confirm a diagnosis)*
    c. Questionnaire (e.g., Conner's, BASC, CBCL, EBCI):
        i. Type: _____
    d. Other: _____
    e. None

The listing of questionnaires in #7 is not exhaustive. Other questionnaires may also be used and would be appropriately included. For the CBCL and BASC, only scales indicating attention problems or similar would be appropriate. If a procedure other than those listed here is indicated, please circle 6, and indicate the procedure.

8. Style of intervention: (pg. _____)
    a. Individual with therapist
    b. Group with therapist
    c. Combination
    d. Other: _____

The listing of style of intervention in #8 is not exhaustive. Other styles of intervention may also be utilized and would be appropriately included. If a style of intervention other than those listed here is indicated, please circle d, and indicate the style.

9a. Frequency of intervention: (pg. _____)

a. Daily
b. Biweekly
c. Weekly
d. Every other week
e. Monthly
f. Other: _____

The listing of frequency of intervention in #9a is not exhaustive. Other frequencies of intervention may also be utilized and would be appropriately included. If a frequency of intervention other than those listed here is indicated, please circle f, and indicate the style.

9b. Frequency of intervention *in days* (pg. _____)

a. Average: _____
b. Min: _____
c. Max: _____
d. Standardized/planned: _____

10. Duration of intervention *in days* (pg. _____)

a. Average: _____
b. Min: _____
c. Max: _____
d. Standardized/planned: _____

11. Duration of direct intervention—each session, *in hours* (pg. _____)

a. Average: _____
b. Min: _____
c. Max: _____
d. Standardized/planned: _____

12. Total direct contact with participants, *in hours* (pg. _____)

a. Average: _____
b. Min: _____
c. Max: _____
d. Standardized/planned: _____

13a. Providers of interventions: (pg. _____)

a. Professionals:
    i. Nurses
    ii. Psychologists
    iii. Psychiatrists
    iv. Pediatricians
    v. Other Physician
    vi. Social Workers
    vii. Occupational Therapists

viii. Teachers/Early childhood educators
ix. Health Visitor(s)
x. Therapist (Not specified)
xi. Other: _____
xii. Not specified

b. Animal Specialists: _____
c. Volunteers. Specify: _____

The listing of providers in #13a is not exhaustive. Other professionals may also be providers of the intervention and would be appropriately included. If a provider other than those listed here is indicated, please circle xi, and indicate the whom.

13b. Provider of interventions educational equivalency:

a. Doctoral level
b. Master's level
c. Bachelor's level
d. Other/Unspecified: _____
e. Additional training: _____

The listing of provider educational equivalency in #13b is not exhaustive. Other type of educational equivalency may also be utilized and would be appropriately included. If a type of educational equivalency other than those listed here is indicated, please circle d, and indicate the type. Multiple answers may be provided.

14. Recruitment: (pg. _____)

a. Mental health clinic
b. Hospital
c. Pre/School
d. Day care centres
e. Pediatricians/Physicians
f. Community postings
g. Referral
h. Residential treatment facilities
i. Other: _____

The listing of recruitment in #14 is not exhaustive. Other recruitment techniques may also be utilized and would be appropriately included. If a provider other than those listed here is indicated, please circle i, and indicate the how. Multiple answers may be provided.

15a. Species used:

a. dog
b. horse
c. cat
d. dolphin
e. small mammal (such as a rabbit or guinea pig)
d. Fish

f. Other: _____

The listing of species in #15a is not exhaustive. Other species may also be utilized in the intervention and would be appropriately included. If a species other than those listed here is indicated, please circle f, and indicate the species.

15b. Participants receiving other form(s) of therapy or counselling: Yes/No _____

16. Treatment fidelity considered: Yes/No (pg. _____)

17. Treatment manualized: Yes/No (pg. _____)

18. Attrition rate (%): _____ (pg. _____)

19. Sample Characteristics (pg. _____)
    a. Random sample
    b. Convenience sample
    c. Other: _____

20. Gender of identified participants (pg. _____)

	n male	n female	% male	% female
Total Sample				
Treatment group				
Comparison group:				
Other Comparison group:				

Indicate whether the sample was restricted males, females, or if both genders were included. If both genders were included. Indicate the percentage of the sample who were female.

21. Age (in Years) (pg. _____)

	Mean	SD	Range	n
Total Sample				
Treatment group				
Comparison group:				
Other Comparison group:				

Indicate the mean age of the sample and any subsamples as appropriate. Also indicate the standard deviation (SD) and sample size (n) where this information is available. Note that most studies will not provide information in all the categories. Record as much information as is available. At times you may need to calculate the mean age from other available data. If no age information is provided please write "Doesn't specify" beside child age.

II. Group Comparisons, Continuous DV

1. Total N (both groups): _____
2. Type of data effect size based on:
    1. Means and SD
    2. *t*-test
    3. One-way ANOVA

Indicate what type of data the effect size will be based on. They are ordered here in order of preference, with means and standard deviations being the most preferred format. Only choose one.

Outcome 1:_____
Measured with:_____

	Mean	SD	n	t	F	df	p
Treatment							
Control							
Treatment at Follow-up 1:							
Control at Follow-up 1:							
Treatment at Follow-up 2:							
Control at Follow-up 2:							

If means, standard deviations (SD) and sample size (n) are available, the other columns (t, F, df, p) do not need to be filled-in. Please note, for ANOVAs, ***only oneway ANOVAs*** *are eligible for effect size calculation. Also, for both t-tests and ANOVAs, record the most specific p value you can locate. If a specific p value is not indicated you may record the alpha level (e.g., $p < .05$) or n.s. for nonsignificant, if appropriate.*

Outcome 2:_____
Measured with:_____

	Mean	SD	n	t	F	df	p
Treatment							
Control							

Treatment at Follow-up 1:							
Control at Follow-up 1:							
Treatment at Follow-up 2:							
Control at Follow-up 2:							

Outcome 3: _____
Measured with: _____

	Mean	SD	n	t	F	df	p
Treatment							
Control							
Treatment at Follow-up 1:							
Control at Follow-up 1:							
Treatment at Follow-up 2:							
Control at Follow-up 2:							

III. Group Comparisons, Categorical DV
Outcome 1: _____
Measured with: _____
Place the appropriate n in each box

	Clinical	Nonclinical
Treatment		
Control		
Treatment at Follow-up 1:		
Control at Follow-up 1:		
Treatment at Follow-up 2:		

Control at Follow-up 2:		

Outcome 2: _____
Measured with: _____
Place the appropriate n in each box

	Clinical	Nonclinical
Treatment		
Control		
Treatment at Follow-up 1:		
Control at Follow-up 1:		
Treatment at Follow-up 2:		
Control at Follow-up 2:		

Outcome 3: _____
Measured with: _____
Place the appropriate n in each box

	Clinical	Nonclinical
Treatment		
Control		
Treatment at Follow-up 1:		
Control at Follow-up 1:		
Treatment at Follow-up 2:		
Control at Follow-up 2:		

Appendix E

Eligibility coding manual for internalizing disorders
Study title:
First Author:

1. Is the intervention an Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy? Yes/No
The intervention uses techniques identified as the Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy as defined by the characteristics below:
The intervention must include:

- *a) a goal-directed intervention in which an animal is an integral part of the treatment process*
- *b) must be directed and/or delivered by a health/human service professional with specialized expertise*
- *c) designed to promote improvement in human emotional functioning [emotional functioning refers to changes in depressive or anxiety symptoms]*
- *d) may be group or individual in nature*
- *e) the therapy must be a psychotherapeutic intervention*

Articles referring to the benefits of Animal-Assisted Activities, companion animals, utility animals/robotic animals/plush surrogates will be excluded.

2. Is there a quantitative comparison? Yes/No
The study must have at least a pre and post-measure of the intervention group and/or a measure of the intervention group and a control group post-intervention

3. Is the intervention a psychotherapeutic intervention? Yes/No
The intervention uses techniques based in psychology (e.g. talk therapy, behavioural observation, psychoeducation, etc.)

4. Is there a measure of internalizing behaviour problems, or psychopathology? Yes/No
Psychopathology measures can by continuous or dichotomous. That is they can measure the symptoms on a continuum or they can indicate whether or not the individual meets the diagnostic criteria for a disorder. Internalizing disorders are disorders which involve disturbances in mood or emotion, such as depression and anxiety (Hughes & Gullone, 2008). Internalizing disorders will include the following Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorder diagnoses: major depression, dysthymia, and any anxiety disorder.

5. Is there comorbid disorders that are targeted? Yes/No
Studies that include other targetted comorbid disorders will be excluded.

6. Is the study in English? Yes/No

Did you answer yes to all of questions 1 to 6? Yes/No

Appendix F

Eligibility coding manual for interventions for trauma and post-traumatic stress disorder
Study title:
First Author:

1. Is the intervention an Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy? Yes/No
The intervention uses techniques identified as the Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy as defined by the characteristics below:
The intervention must include:

a) *a goal-directed intervention in which an animal is an integral part of the treatment process*
b) *must be directed and/or delivered by a health/human service professional with specialized expertise*
c) *designed to promote improvement in human social functioning [social functioning refers to social skills as defined in #6]*
d) *may be group or individual in nature*

Articles referring to the benefits of Animal-Assisted Activities, companion animals, utility animals/robotic animals/plush surrogates will be excluded.

2. Is there a quantitative comparison? Yes/No
The study must have at least a pre and post-measure of the intervention group and/or a measure of the intervention group and a control group post-intervention

3. Is the intervention a psychotherapeutic intervention? Yes/No
The intervention uses techniques based in psychology (e.g. talk therapy, behavioural observation, psychoeducation, etc.)

4. Is there a measure of trauma symptoms, or psychopathology? Yes/No
Psychopathology measures can by continuous or dichotomous. That is they can measure the symptoms on a continuum or they can indicate whether or not the individual meets the diagnostic criteria for a disorder. Post-traumatic stress disorder will be defined as meeting the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders diagnostic criteria.

5. Is the minimum number of participants per group met? Yes/No
There must be at minimum 3 participants in the control group and the treatment group.

6. Is the study in English? Yes/No

Did you answer yes to all of questions 1 to 6? Yes/No

Appendix G

From: Cooper, George George.Cooper@tandf.co.uk
Subject: RE: Prior Publication
Date: Apr 8, 2020 at 8:19:58 AM
To: Anthony Podberscek
anthony.podberscek@sydney.edu.au
Cc: Sarah Germain Sarah.Germain@umanitoba.ca

Caution: This message was sent from outside the University of Manitoba.

Dear Sarah,

Thanks for your query. You are welcome to include your article in your dissertation, as long as it contains a full reference to the original place of publication. If the dissertation will be freely available, the article included should be the pre-acceptance version, with details of how to access the final, typeset version in the reference.

I hope that helps.

Best wishes,

George

George Cooper – Portfolio Manager, Journals
Anthropology, Conservation, Museum Studies & Heritage

Phone: +44 (0)20 7017 4370
e-mail: George.Cooper@tandf.co.uk

From: "Sarah.Germain@umanitoba.ca" <Sarah.Germain@umanitoba.ca>
Date: Tuesday, 7 April 2020 at 5:08 am
To: Anthony Podberscek <anthony.podberscek@sydney.edu.au>
Subject: Prior Publication

Hi Dr. Podberscek,

I have an article that has previously been published by Anthrozoos. I am looking to include the article in my dissertation. I'm not sure about the process for obtaining a release from the Journal to be able to do so. I was hoping that you would be able to direct me. The article is:
Sarah M. Germain, Karlene D. Wilkie, Virginia M. K. Milbourne & Jennifer Theule (2018) Animal-assisted Psychotherapy and Trauma: A Meta-analysis, Anthrozoös, 31:2, 141-164, DOI: 10.1080/08927936.2018.1434044

To link to this article: https://doi.org/10.1080/08927936.2018.1434044

Thank you for your time,
Sarah Germain

Appendix H

Figures and Tables from Chapter 4

Figure 1. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – all measures.

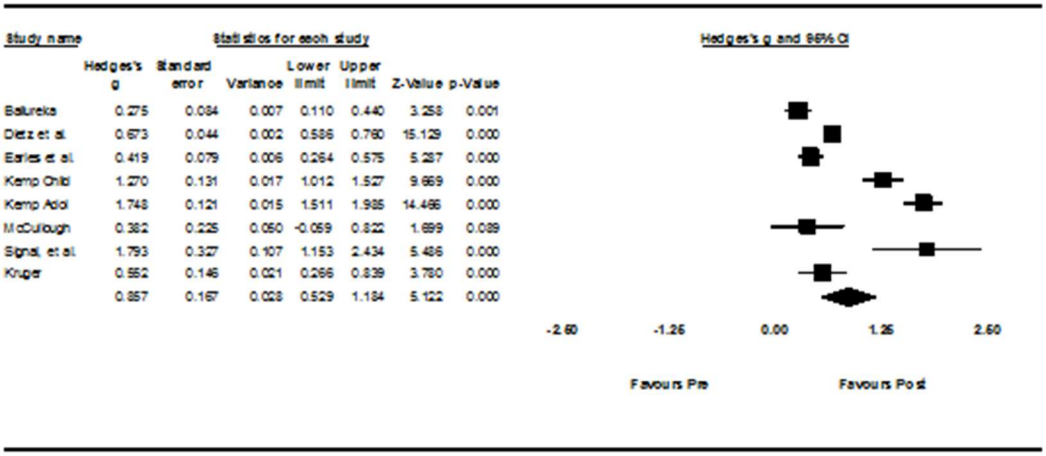


Figure 2. Treatment versus control effect size statistics and forest plot – for all measures.

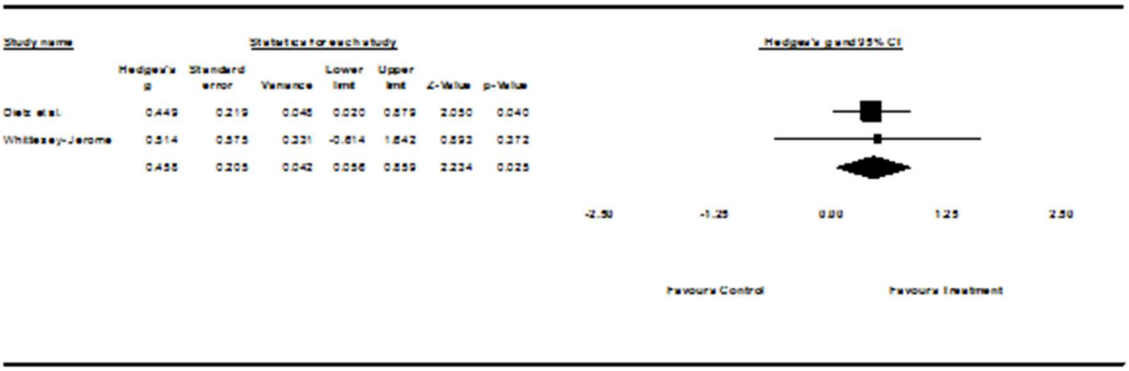


Figure 3. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – trauma measures.

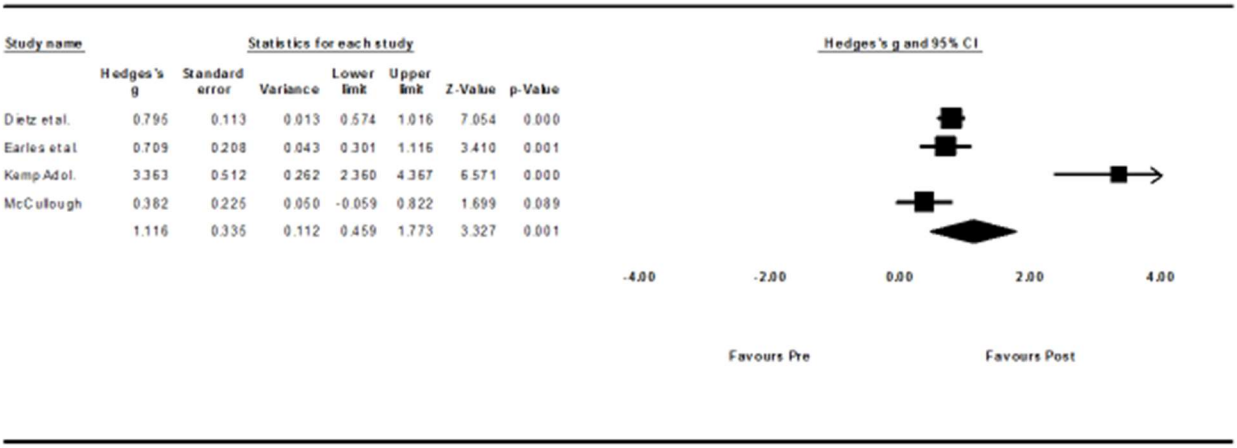


Figure 4. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – depression measures.

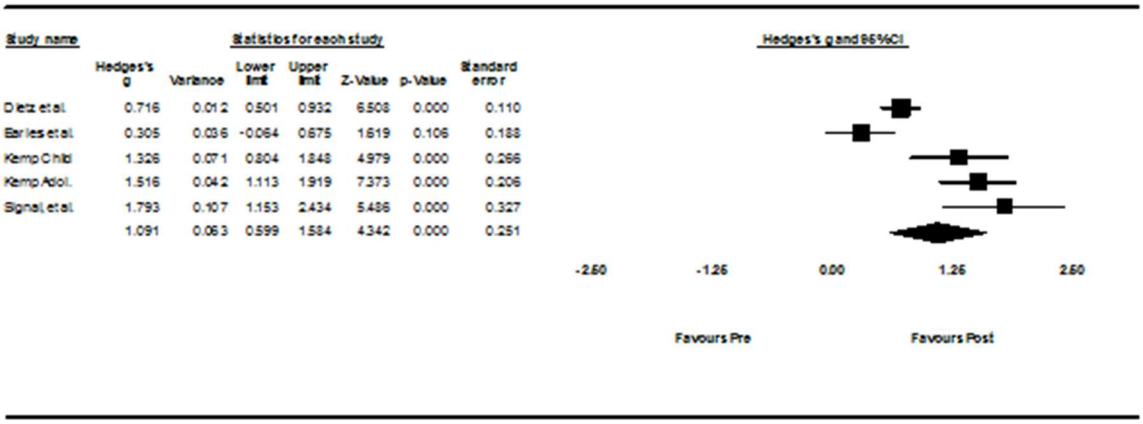


Figure 5. Pre-versus post-comparison effect size statistics and forest plot – anxiety measures.

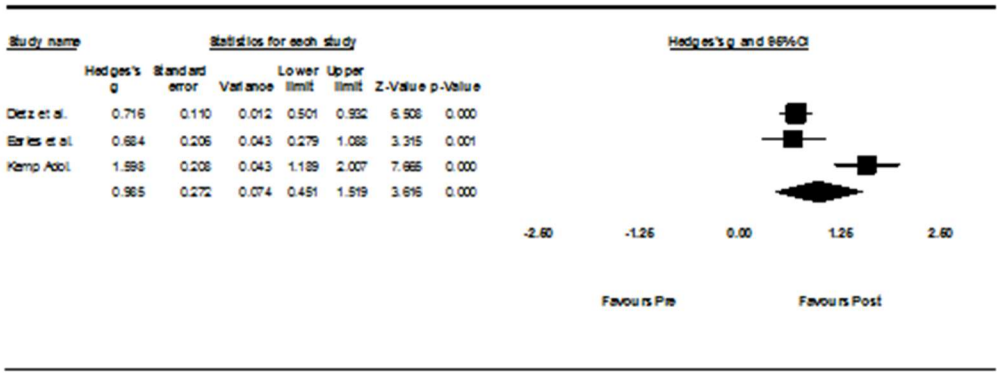


Figure 6. Pre- versus post-comparison scatterplot for place of study – all measures.

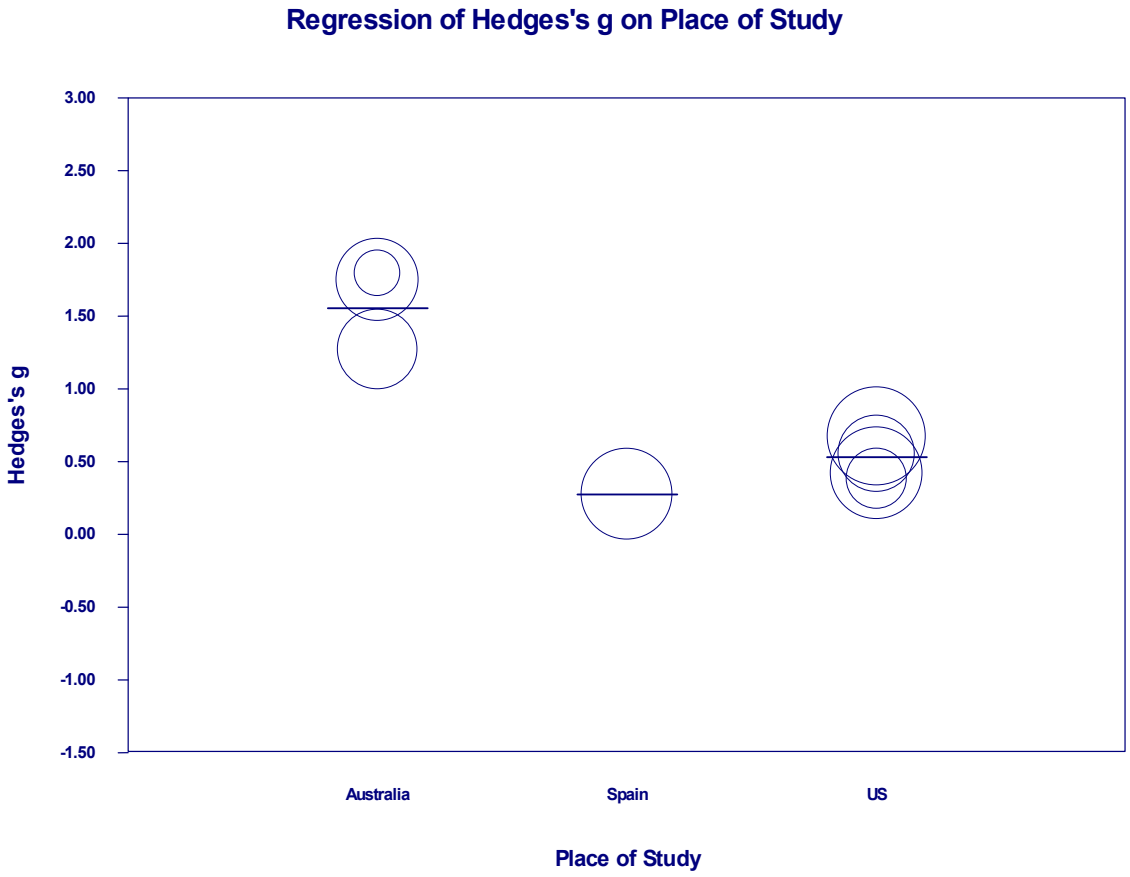


Figure 7. Pre- versus post-comparison scatterplot for provider of intervention.

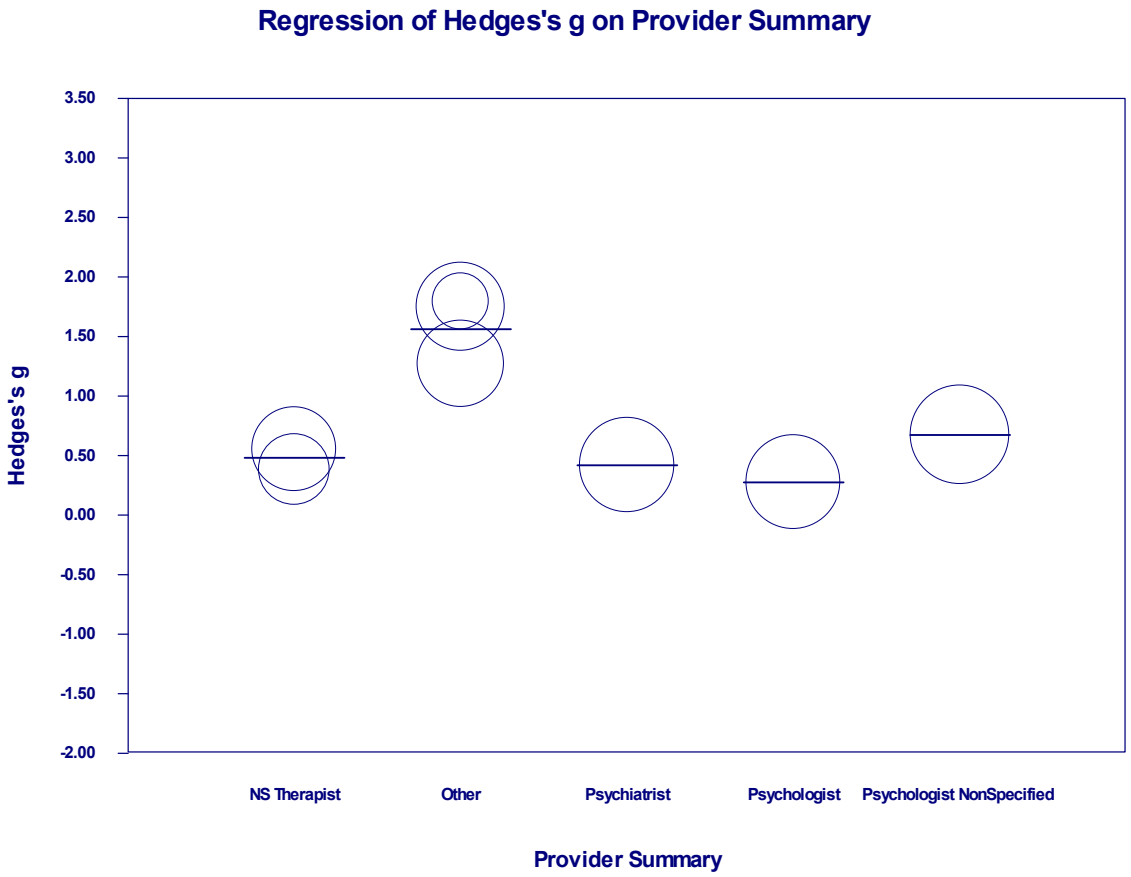


Figure 8. Pre- versus post-comparison scatterplot for other therapy provided.

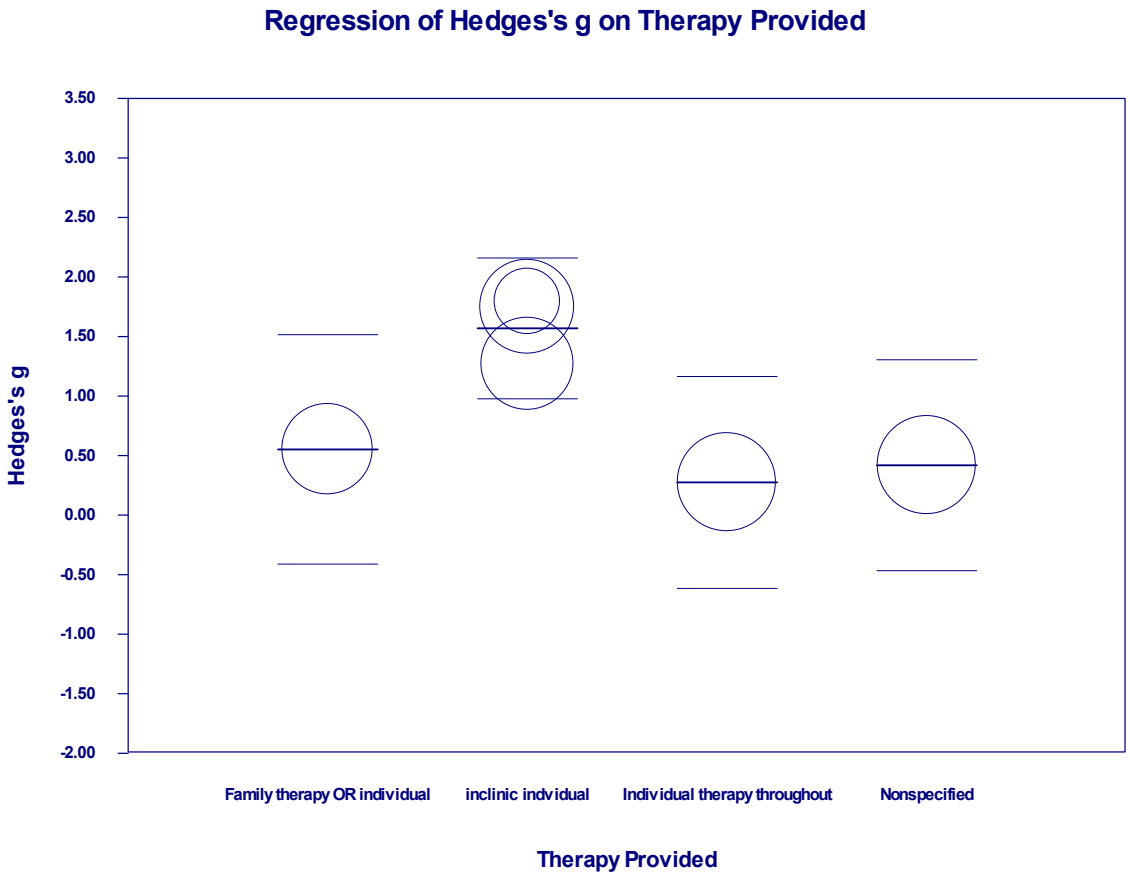


Figure 9. Pre- versus post-comparison scatterplot for % female total.

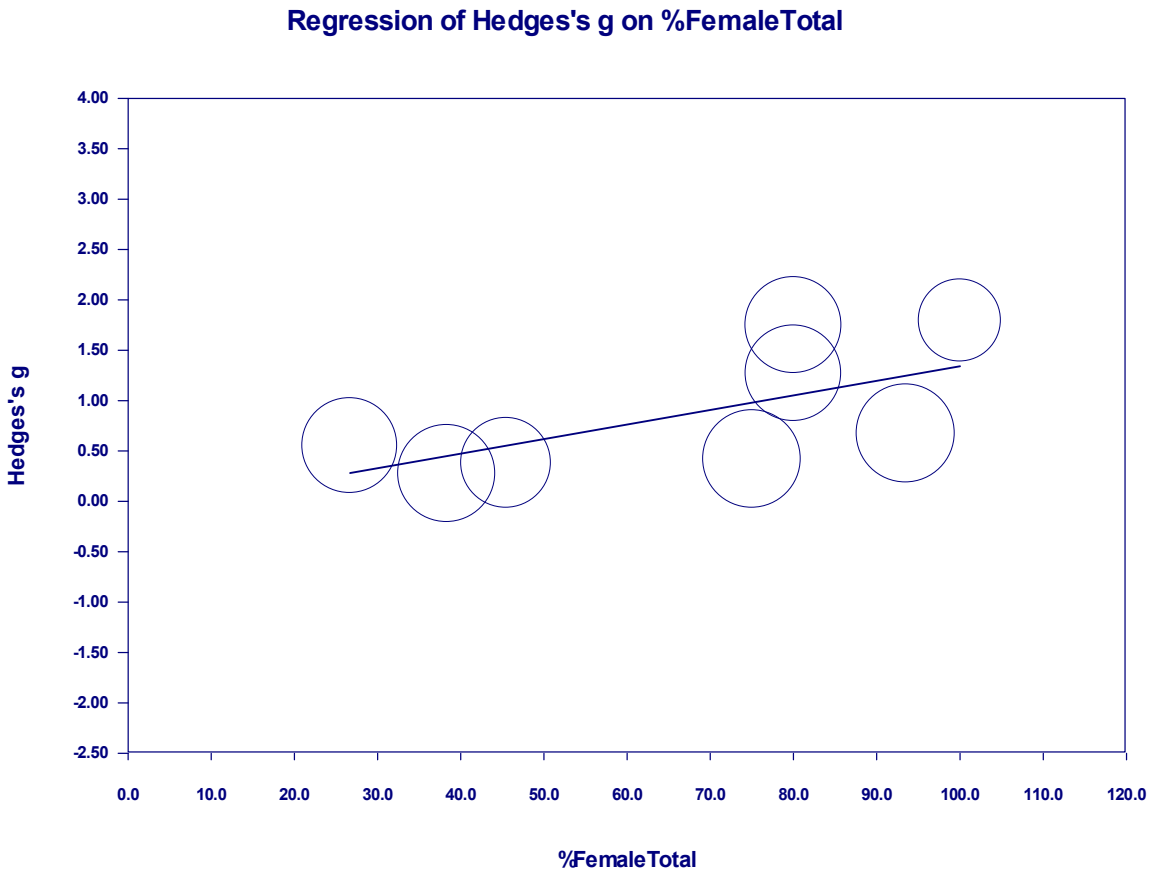


Figure 10. Pre- versus post-comparison scatterplot for style summary.

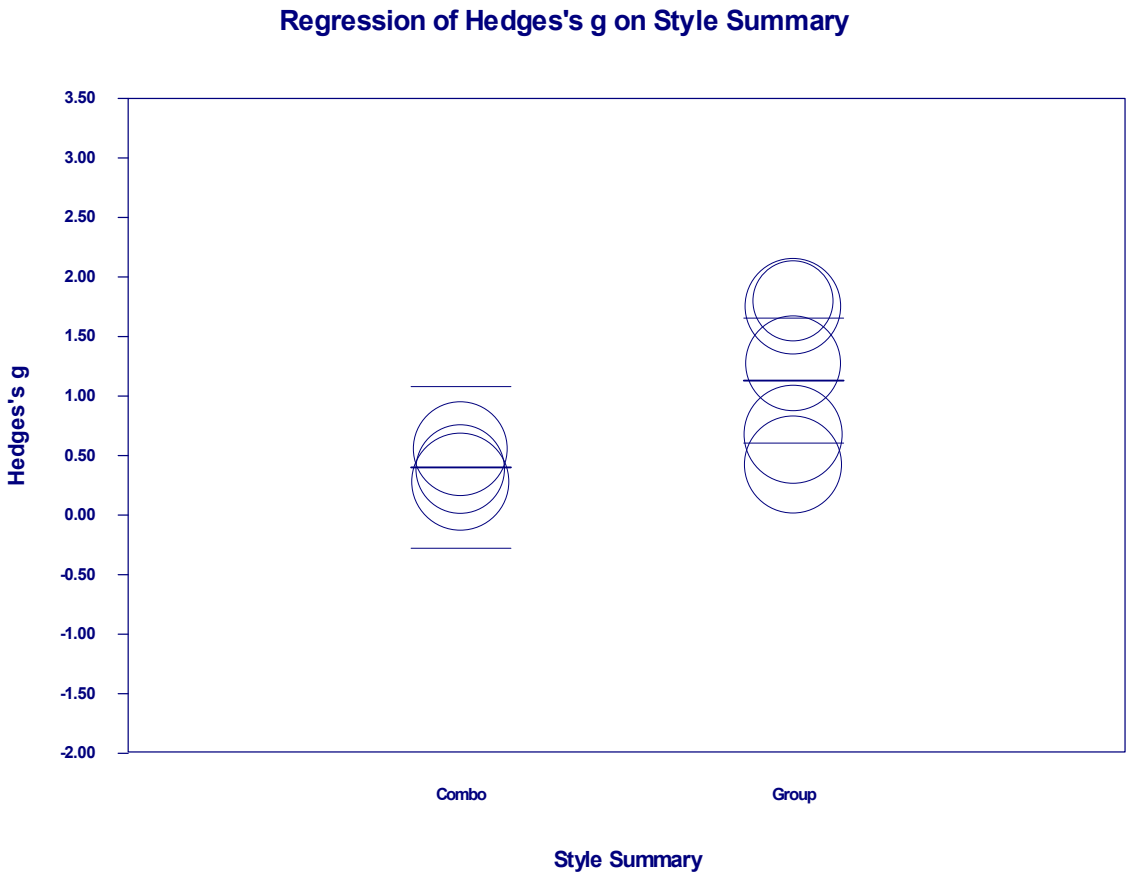


Figure 11. Pre- versus post-comparison scatterplot for environment.

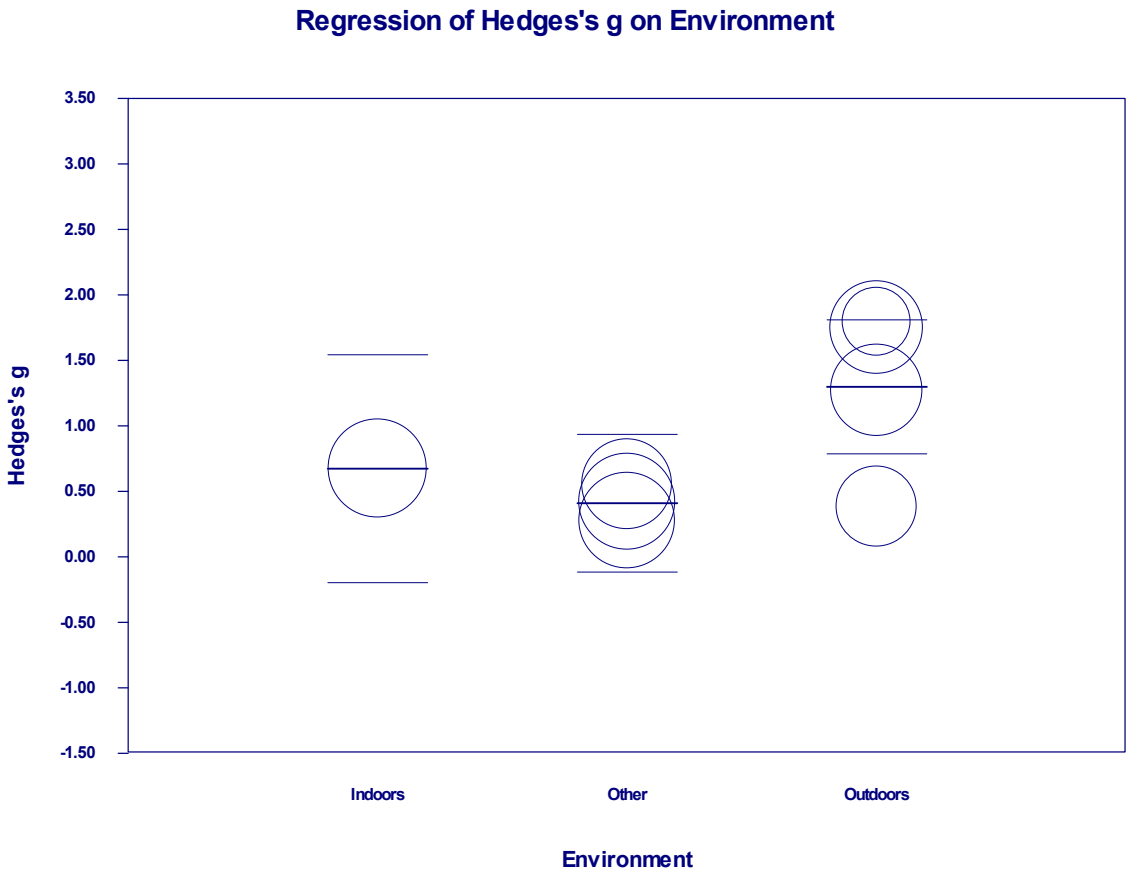


Table 1. Main effects.

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Pre- versus Post Comparison All[3]	8	0.86	<.001	[.53, 1.18]	139.07	<.001
Treatment versus Control All[4]	2	0.46	.03	[.04, .06]	0.01	.917
Pre-versus Post Comparison Trauma	4	1.11	.001	[.47, 1.59]	28.74	<.001
Pre-versus Post Comparison Depression	4	1.09	<.001	[.60, 1.58]	31.64	<.001
Pre-versus Post Comparison Anxiety	3	.99	<.001	[.45, 1.52]	14.96	.001

1 *p*-value associated with effect size calculation
2 *p*-value associated with heterogeneity calculation
3 Studies included in the pre-versus post-comparison calculation include: Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012) Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) Adolescent Group, McCullough (2011Kruger (2012), and Signal et al. (2013)
4 Studies included in the treatment versus control comparison calculation include: Dietz et al. (2012) and Whittlesey-Jerome (2014)

Table 2. Pre-versus post-comparison moderator analyses all measures

Moderator	**No. Studies**	***Q***	***p*-value**	**R^2 (%)**
Publication Year	8	0.06	.81	0
Type of Trauma	8	5.13	.16	0
Place of study	8	44.96	<.001	86.00
Type of Publication	8	1.57	.21	0
Style of intervention	8	4.33	.04	0
Frequency of intervention	7	1.11	.29	0
Duration of intervention	4	0.47	.49	0
Provider of intervention	8	31.35	<.001	75.00
Animal Specialist	8	3.58	.17	0
Education of Provider	8	2.46	.65	0
Recruitment	8	5.69	.13	0
Species used	8	1.22	.54	0
Environment[1]	8	11.80	.003	52.00
Other therapy offered	8	0.79	.37	0
Other type of therapy used in addition	6	20.80	<.001	80.00
Manualized	8	1.02	.31	0
% Attrition	8	3.07	.08	0
% Female	8	3.88	.05	0
% Female tx group[2]	6	1.86	.17	0
Mean age	5	.52	.47	0

Note. Q is the statistic used to test the significance of the meta-regression. R^2 is the proportion of variance explained by the moderator

[1]Environment refers to the physical environment where the animal-assisted psychotherapy took place

[2]*Tx* refers to treatment group

Table 3. Studies included in the moderator analyses all measures.

Moderator	Studies Included
Publication Year	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Type of Trauma	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Place of study	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Type of Publication	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Style of intervention	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Frequency of intervention	Balluerka et al. (2015), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Duration of intervention	Balluerka et al. (2015), Earles et al. (2015), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011)
Provider of intervention	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Animal Specialist	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Education of Provider	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Recruitment	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Species used	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Environment[1]	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Other therapy offered	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
Other type of therapy used in addition	Balluerka et al. (2015), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), Signal et al. (2013)

Manualized	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
% Attrition	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
% Female	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)
% Female tx group[2]	Balluerka et al. (2015), Dietz et al. (2012), Earles et al. (2015), Kemp et al. (2014) – Child Group, Kemp et al. (2014) – Adolescent Group, Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011)
Mean age	Balluerka et al. (2015), Earles et al. (2015), Kruger (2012), McCullough (2011), Signal et al. (2013)

Note. Table only displays moderator variables that did not have data from all of the studies (i.e., those that had a $k < 4$).
[1]Environment refers to where the intervention was conducted (indoors, outdoors, or other)
[2]Tx refers to treatment

Table 4. Moderator effect sizes

Effect	No. Studies	Hedges's *g*	*p*-value[1]	95% CI	Q_T	*p*-value[2]
Pre- versus Post Comparison United States	4	.57	<.001	[.37, .71]	8.93	.03
Pre- versus Post Comparison Australia	3	1.57	<.001	[1.19, 1.95]	7.80	.02
Pre- versus Post Comparison Spain	1	.28	.001	[.11, .44]	<.001	1.0

Appendix I

Tables from Chapter 5

Table 1. Quality of evidence summary for GRADE analysis.

Animal-assisted psychotherapy for all disorders

Patient or population: Any person with a mental health disorder
Settings: Community and secondary care
Intervention: Animal-assisted psychotherapy

Outcomes	Relative Effect (95% CI)	No of Participants (studies)	Quality of the evidence (GRADE)
Reading Disability (Le Roux et al., 2014; Rector, 2016; Smith, 2010)	Hedges's *g* = 0.62 (0.36, 0.88)	120 (3 studies)	⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**[1, 3, 4]
Anxiety (Alfonso et al. 2015; Henry, 2014; Zents, 2017)	Hedges's *g* = 0.83 (0.07, 1.59)	42 (3 studies)	⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**[1, 2, 3, 4]
Autism (Bass et al. 2009; Becker 2017; Fung & Leung, 2014)	Hedges's *g* = 0.73 (0.55, 0.91)	75 (3 studies)	⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**[1, 3, 4]
Trauma/PTSD (Burton et al., 2019; Mueller & McCullough, 2017; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014)	Hedges's *g* = 0.44 (0.20, 0.69)	87 (3 studies)	⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**[1, 3, 4]

GRADE Working Group grades of evidence
High quality ⊕⊕⊕⊕**:** Further research is very unlikely to change our confidence in the estimate of effect.
Moderate quality ⊕⊕⊕⊖**:** Further research is likely to have an important impact on our confidence in the estimate of effect and may change the estimate.
Low quality ⊕⊕⊖⊖**:** Further research is very likely to have an important impact on our confidence in the estimate of effect and is likely to change the estimate.
Very low quality ⊕⊖⊖⊖**:** We are very uncertain about the estimate.

[1] A number of studies had high risk of bias
[2] Inconsistency concerns
[3] Indirectedness concerns
[4] Imprecision concerns
[5] Publication bias concern

Table 2 GRADE quality of evidence for individual conditions.

Outcomes	Quality of Evidence Factors					
	Risk of bias	**Inconsistency**	**Indirectedness**	**Imprecision**	**Publication bias**	**Overall Quality of evidence**
Reading Disability (Le Roux et al., 2014; Rector, 2016; Smith, 2010)	-lack of concealment -lack of binding Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	I^2 statistic was <0.001 Rating: ⊕⊕⊕⊕ **High**	-Differences in population: yes -differences in interventions: yes -Difference in outcome measures: yes -Indirect comparisons: no Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	- The Optimal Information Size not met Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	-Not present Rating: ⊕⊕⊕⊕ **High**	⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**
Anxiety (Alfonso et al. 2015; Henry, 2014; Zents, 2017)	-lack of concealment -lack of binding Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	I^2 statistic = 53.31% Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	-Differences in population: yes -differences in interventions: yes -Difference in outcome measures: yes -Indirect comparisons: no Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	- The Optimal Information Size not met Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	-Not present Rating: ⊕⊕⊕⊕ **High**	⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**
Autism (Bass et al. 2009; Becker 2017; Fung & Leung, 2014)	-lack of concealment -lack of binding Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	I^2 statistic = 17.24% Rating: ⊕⊕⊕⊖ **Moderate**	-Differences in population: yes -differences in interventions: yes -Difference in outcome measures: yes -Indirect comparisons: no Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	- The Optimal Information Size not met Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	-Not present Rating: ⊕⊕⊕⊕ **High**	⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**

Trauma/PTSD (Burton et al., 2019; Mueller & McCullough, 2017; Whittlesey-Jerome, 2014)	-lack of concealment -lack of binding Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	I^2 statistic < 0.001% Rating: ⊕⊕⊕⊕ **High**	-Differences in population: yes -differences in interventions: yes -Difference in outcome measures: yes -Indirect comparisons: no Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	- The Optimal Information Size not met Rating: ⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**	-Not present Rating: ⊕⊕⊕⊕ **High**	⊕⊕⊖⊖ **Low**

Appendix J

Study Exclusion Rationale

Table 1. Study exclusion rationale.

Exclusion Rationale **(*n* =)**	**Studies Excluded**
Data not amenable to meta analysis **(*n* = *18*)**	Adams (2010); Arnold (1995); Chappell (2014); Cobaleda-Kegler (2006); Corson, Arnol, Gwynne, & Corson (1977); Corson, Corson, Gwynne, & Arnold (1975); Dell & Poole (2015); Doyle & Kukowski (1989); Duncan, Critchley, & Marland (2014); Hammer (2014); Heimlich (2001); Katsinas (2001); Krob (2015); Lanning & Krenek (2013); Mullen (2010); Nikolskaya (2012); Troutner (2016); Wallis (2009)
Editorial **(*n* = *16*)**	Anonymous (1998); Anonymous (2006); Anonymous (2017); Gee, Fine, Esposito, & McCune (2017); Gertz & Rabinowitz (2017); Hardinghaus (2017); Heron (1963); Levinson (1962); Levinson (1969); Levinson (1984); Koocher & Gill (2015); Martin (2001); McCullough (2019); Miler & Moore (2018); Parlin (1992); Snider (2007)
Grant/Program proposal/guidelines **(*n* = *58*)**	Appel (2012); Arkow (2006); Arriaza (2015); Beale (2006); Casey (2012); Coats-Kendall (2018); Cohen (2010); Coletta (2010); Daifotis (209); Dillon (2013); Drawe (2001); Fredrickson & Howie (2006); Fredrickson-MacNamara & Bulter (2010); Froeschle (2009); Greenbaum (2006); Hines (1985); House (2016); Howell-Newman & Goldman (1993); Jackson, Burski, & Cry (2017); Jorgenson (1997); Karol (1999); Kersten & Thomas (2004); Krankl (2014); Krause-Parello (2014); Lancia (2008); Lang (2015); Ledbetter (2013); Lefkowitz (2005); Lefkowitz, Paharia, Prout, Debiak, & Bleiberg (2005) Longville (2000) Martz (2014); Miele (2016); Miller (2008); Moneymaker & Strimle (1991); Mulen (2013); Nebbe (1991); Nebbe (2006); Obrusnikova, Bibik, Cavalier, & Manley (2012); Osborne & Halliday (*****); Owen (2001); Paharia (2005); Peachey (2014); Petersen (2010); Posas (2013); Proulx (1998); Provencher (2015); Reichert (1994); Sehr, Eisele-Hlubocky, Junker, Johns, Birk, & Gaehle (2013); Smith (2015); Stephans (2012); Struck & Brady (1998); Sutera (2016); Urichuk & Anderson (2003); Valenzuela (2017); VanFleet (2008) Vickery (1998); Wright & Dribben-Gutman (1981); Young (2018)
Letter to the Editor **(*n* = *14*)**	Basil & Mathews (2005); Benda (2014); Bloom (2012); Curran & Miller (2009); Diamond-Jones (2013); Enoch, Karas, Slater, Emery, Kearns, & Farrington (2005); Lima, Silva, Amaral & de Sousa (2012); Mukherjee & Makker (2011); Munoz & Franchignoni (2008); Nilson (2004); Norton (2009); Schienbaum (2011); Venske, Mayhew & Burris (1990); White (1997)
Literary Review **(*n* = *329*)**	Beetz & McCardle (2017); Adams, Sharkin & Bottinelli (2017); Adams, Clark. Corwell, Duffy, & Gree (2017); All, Loving, & Crane (1999);

	Allen (2014); Allen (2007); Allison & Ramaswarny (2016); Altschuler (1999); Amerine (2016); Anderson & Olson (2007); Andreasen, Stella, Wilkinson, Szczech, Hoelzel & Hendricks (2017); Anger & Akins (2014); Anonymous (2011); Ashley (2016); Ashley, Eriksson, & Jeon (2016); Bach (2016); Bachi & Parish-Plass (2017); Bachi (2012); Bachi (2013a); Bachi (2013b); Back & Katcher (2003); Ballarini (2003); Banszki, Kardos, & Rozsa (2012); Barba (1995); Bates (2002); Baumgartner, & Cho (2014); Beauchen (2017); Beck (1985); Beck (2000); Beck (2006); Beck & Katcher (1894); Beetz (2017); Beetz, Uvnas-Mobrg, Julius, & Kotrschal (2012); Bennet (2019); Berg & Vausey (2014); Berget, Bene, Braastad, & Bjarne (2008); Bernabei, Ronchi, Ferla, Moretti, Tonelli, Ferrari, & Atti (2013); Berry, Borgi, Francia, Alleva, & Cirulli (2013); Bickerstaff (2003); Boggs, Tedeschi & Ascione (2010); Borrego, Franco, Perea Mediavilla, Piñero, Roldán, & Picabia (2014); Boucher & Will (1991); Brandt (2013); Breshears (n.d.); Brickel (1980); Brickel (1982); Brickel (1984); Brickel (1986); Briggs (2013); Brodie & Biley (1999); Brooks (2006); Browder (2009): Brumbaugh (1992); Buck, Bean, & Demarco (2017); Buettner, Fitzsimmons, & Barba (2011); Buljan Flander, Stimac, Fridrih, Raguz, Kuculo, & Galic (2018); Burgon Gammage, & Hebden (2018); Burke & Iannuzzi (2014); Carmack (1894); Carmack (1989); Carper, Bartone, & Petty (2016); Casey, Csiernik, Knezevic & Ebear (2018); Chandler (2005); Chandler (2012); Chandler, Portrie-Bethke, Barrio Minton, Fernando, & O'Callaghan (2010); Chandler (2001); Chardonnens (2009); Cherniack & Cheriack (2014); Chur-Hansen, McArthur, Winefield, Hanieh, & Hazel (2014); Chur-Hansen, Zambrano, & Crawford (2014); Cipriani, Cooper, DiGiovanni, Litchkofski, Nichols, & Ramsey (2013); Cirulli (2011); Cole & Howard (2013); Conner & Miller (2000a); Conner & Miller (2000b); Cooper, Heart, & Pola (n.d.); Correctional Services Canada (1998); Creagan, Bauer, Thomley & Borg (2015); Crenshaw & Stella (2015); Crenshaw & Tillman (2015); Cumela (2003); CurHensen, McArthur, Winefeidl, Hanieh & Hazel (2014); Dampsey (2017); D'Arcy (2011); Darnell (n.d.); David (1988); Decoucey, Russell, & Keister (2010); DePompeo (2016); DePrekel & Neznik (2012); Diefenbeck, Bouffard, & Matukaitits (2010); Dimitrijevic (2009); Dossey (1997); Duffy (2018); Dunlap (2010); Eaton-Stull & Williams (2019); Edwards (2012); Endenburg & van Lith (2011); Ernst (2013); Evans &Gray (2011); Faa-Thompson (2012); Fedor (2018); Fiksdal, Houlihan & Barnes (2012); Filan & Llewellyn-Jones (2006); Fine (2006); Fine (20120); Fine, Milo, & Jeffery (2006); Fine & Schuck (2017); Finn-Stevenson (2016); Fisher, Wagner & Newsome (2014); Fitzgerald (1986); Flynn & Walker (2018); Friedmann, Barker, & Allen (2011); Friesen (2010); Friesen & Delisle (2012); Fry (2013); Fung (2016); Fung (2017); Furst (2016); Gallagher (2004); Gallo-Lopez & Rubin (2012); Gamache (2004); Gammonley, Howie, Kirwin, Zapf, Frye, Freeman, & StuartRussell (1996); Gee

	(2011); Geist (2011); Geronimo (2017); Giaquinto & Valentini (2009); Gilmer, Baudino, Tielsch, Goddard, Vickers, & Foster Akard (2016); Goddard & Gilmer (2015); Grado (2011); Graham (2000); Granados & Agis (2011); Grandgeorge & Hausberger (2011); Grandin, Fine & Bowers (2010); Granger & Kogan (2000); Green (2014); Gullone (2003); Haas (1999a); Haas (1999b); Haas (2000a); Haas (2000b); Haas (2001); Haas (2002a); Haas (2002b); Haas (2003a); Haas (2003b); Haas (2004a); Haas (2004b); Haas (2005); Haas (2007a); Haas (2007b); Haas (2008a) Haas (2008b); Haggerty (2015); Hajar (2015); Harkrader, Burke, & Owen (2004); Harris & Levicoff (2003); Hart & Yamamoto (2015); Hediger & Beetz (2015); Hediger, Gee & Griffin (2017); Hemmingway (2018); Hines (2009); Hooker, Freeman, & Stuart (2002); Horowitz (2010); Imber-Black (2009); Irwin & Webber (2001); Jackson (2012); Jalong & Petro (2018); Jalongo (2005); Jalongo, Astorino, & Bomboy (2004); Jalongo, Linder, Rotz, & Schultz (2018); Janssen (1998); Jasperson (2011); Johansen, Grethe, Wang, Binder, Malt (2014); Johnson & Burneau (2016); Johnson, Odendaal, Meadows (2002); Jones (2018); Jones, Rice & Cotton (2018); Joye (2011); Julius, Beetz, Kotrschal, Turner, & Uvnäs-Moberg (2013); Kamioka, Okada, Tsutani, Park, Okuizumi, Handa, ... & Honda (2014); Karol (2007); Katcher & Teumer (2007); Kaufinann (1997); Kazdin (2011); Kehoe (1990); Kelly (2014); Kennedy (2012); Kim, Hong, Lee, Chung, & Lee (2015); Kirnan & Ventresco (2018); Knight & Kerzog (2009); Kinsley, Barker, & Barker (2012); Kohanov (2001); Krol (2012); Kropp & Shupp (2017); Kruger & Serpell (2006); Kruger, Trachtenbert, & Serpell (2004); Krumholz (2016); Lac, Marble, & Boie (2013); Lancia (2008); Lane & Zavada (2013); Lannon & Harrison (2015); Large (2016); Laun (2003); Law & Scott (1995); Lee & Higgins (2010); Lockwood (1983); Loveridge (2017); Maclean (2011); Madsen, Costigan, McNicol, & Turner (2015); Maleske (2004); Manginelli (2018); Marcus (2013); Marino (2012); Marx & Cumella (2003); Masini (2010); Matuszek (2010); May, Seivert, Cano, Casey, & Johnson (2016); McCandless, McCready & Knight (1985); McColloch (1986); McConell (2002); McCowan (1984); McCulloch (2001); McKinney, Dustin, & Wolff (2001); McNicholas & Collis (2006); Mendez Moreno (2017); Messent (1985); Miller & Conner (2000); Miller & Ingram (2000); Mills & De Keuster (2009); Mills & Hall (2014); Mims & Waddell (2016); Mitton (2008); Mockler (2010); Moore (1984); Morell (2009); Morrison (2007); Mueller & Lerner (2017); Murphy (2015); Nelson (2017); Nicholas, Fawcett, & Gullone (2001); Nussen (2012); O'Brien (2016); O'Conner (2006); O'Conner (2014); O'Haire (2010); O'Haire (2013); O'Hair, Guerin & Kirkham (2015); Olmert, Daley, Nordstrom, Peters, St. Laurent, & Yount (2015); Omori & Hasegawa (2009); Palley, Pearl O'Rourke, & Niemi (2010); Pandzic (2017); Parish-Plass (2013); Parshall (2003); Patronek (2000); Pellew (2019); Pendry, Carr, & Vandagriff (2017); Perkins, Bartlett, Travers, & Rand (2008); Pichot &

	Coulter (2007); Pitts (2005); Poleshuck (1997); Prescott (2002); Quiroz Rothe, Jiménez Vega, Mazo Torres, Campos Soler, & Molina Pazos (2005); Rathsam (2002); Ratliffe & Sanekane (2009); Raupp (2002); Reed, Ferrer & Villegas (2012); Reichert (1998); Reichert, Bermel & Sori (2016); Reid (2014); Renzi (2005); Robinson (1999a); Robinson (1999b); Rollins (2011); Root (2000); Rose (2008); Rossetti & King (2010); Rubenstein, Debboun & Burton (2012); Rugari, Sayda, & Kenned (2013); Sachs-Ericsson, Hansen & Fitzgerald (2002); Salmon & Timperio (2011); Saslow (2002); Schuck & Fine (2017); Schulte (2019); Scribner (n.d.); Seggie (2013); Serpell (1999); Shani (2017); Shaw (2013); Sheade & Chandler (2001); Shotwell & Wagner (2019); Shubert (2012a); Shubert (2012b); Smith & Thomasson (2008); Smith (2012); Snipelisky & Burton (2014); Stanley-Hermanns & Miller (2002); Stewart, Bruneau & Elliot (2016); Stoner (1984); Stimple (2003); Tedeschi, Fitchette, & Molidor (2005); Tedeschi,Sisa, Olmert, Parish-Plass, & Yount (2015); Torres, Soler, Rothe, Vega, & Pazos (2005); Thodberg, Berget, & Lidfors (2014); Tramutt (2003); Trivedi & Perl (1995); Trotter (2012); Trotter & Baggerly (2019); Turner (2011); Twiname (1985); Tyler (1994); Urbanski & Lazenby (2012); VanFleet & Faa-Thompson (2015); Vidrine, Owen-Smith, & Faulkner (2002); Vincent & Farkas (2017); Voekler (1995); Weiss (2009); Wermer (2008); Wiley (2010); Willens (2013); Willimson (2008); Wilson (2012); Zamir (2006); ZilchaMano, Milulincer, & Shaver (2011a); Zicha-Mano (2017)
Meta-analysis or systematic review **(*n = 42*)**	Anestis, Anestis, Zawilinski, Hopkins, & Lilienfeld (2014); Cantin & Marshall Lucette (2001); Cempaka (2017); Chandramouleeswaran (2014); Conway (1998); Davidson (2013); Downes, Dean & Bath-Hextall (2013); Durham (2011); Farid (2019); Freund, Brown, & Buff (2011); Halm (2008); Hawkins, Hawkin, Dennis, Williams, & Lawrie (2019); Hicks (2015); Humphries (2003); Johansen (2008); Kendall, Maujean, Pepping, & Wright (2014); Lai, Chang, Ng, Stanaway, Tan, & Chaiyakunapruk (2019); Lajoie (2003); Lentini (2009); Mariano (2007); May, Seivert, Cano, Casey & Johnson (2016); McDaniel (2015); McMillen (2015); Mendoza (2019); Moston (1998); Munoz Lasa, Ferriero, Brigatti, Valero, & Franchignoni (2011); Munoz Lasa, Maximo Bocanegra, Valero Alcaide, Atin Arratibel, Varela Donoso, & Ferriero (2015); O;Callaghan (2008); O'Haire (2017); O'Haire, Gurin, Kirkham, & Daigle (2015); Parker, Roy & Eyers (2003); Peluso, De Rosa, De LuciaAntenora, Illario, Esposito, & De Michele (2018); Peters (2018); Philippe (2018); Platford (1999); Selby (2009); Souter & Miller (2007); Staples (2017); Stapleton (2016); Steed & Smith (2002); Stern & Chur Hansen (2013); Waid Higgins (2018)
Studies with fewer than 2 subjects, $N < 3$ **(*n = 112*)**	Allderidge (1991); Allen (2015); Amuso (2003); Anne-Belle (2015); Aoki, Iwahashi, Ishigooka, Fukamauchi, Numajiri, Ohtani, & Ohta (2012); Bailey (1988); Barld, Bardl, & Kornhuber (2013); Brenda (2011); Bernas (1985); Boe (2007); Brady (2015); Brekke (2008); Brous

	(2010); Burgess (2018); Burton (1995); Carlisle (2012); Chandler (2008); Chavez (1997); Chen, Crews, Mundt, & Ringenbach (2015); Chitic & Rusu (2016); Christian (2005); Christy (2011); Cleveland (1995); Curtright (2000); Daughhetee, Stalls, & Spencer (2006); Dell (2015); DeMilander, Bradley, & Fourie (2016); Dimino (2016); Dorrance (1987); Eggiman (2006); Esteves & Stokes (2008); Fine (1992); Fisher andf Cozens (2014); Fitch (2017); Funahashi, Gruebler, Aoki, Kadone, & Suzuki (2014); Fung (2011); Fung (2015); Fung (2017); George (1989); Ghetie (2011); Gluckman (2005); Goldblatt (2019); Golin (1994); Gregg (2012); Gress (2003); Hammerschlag (2009); Harker (1984); Hennah (1989); Holm, Baird, Kim, Rajora, D'Silva, Podolinsky, Mazefsky, & Minshew (2014); Hundley (1991); Iwachiw (2017); Jasperson (2010); Johansen, Arfwedson Want, & Binder (2016); Kakacek (2017); Karol (2007); Katcher & Wilkins (1998); Klemm, Waddington, Bradley, Bucher, Collins, Lyons, Seckel, & Urban (2010); Kogan, Granger, Fitchett, Helmer, & Young (1999); Lac (2016); Lac (2017a); Lack (2017b); LaFrance, Garcia, ad Labreche (2007); Lamkin (2017); Lehrman & Ross (2001); Levinson (1964); Lieber (2002); Maiorani, Cesa-Bianchi, & Cristini (2012); Maurer (2008); McCullough (2018); McNeil (2017); Mende & Mende (2011); Meyer (1997); Michel (2018); Mourey (2015); Naste, Price, Karol, Martin, Murphy, Miguel, & Spinazzola (2018); Newberry (1985); Niksa (2007); Nordgren & Engström (2012); O'haire, Guérin, & Kirkham (2015); O'Haire, McKenzie, McCune, & Slaughter (2014); Ortiz & Liporace (2005); Parish-Plass (2008); Pence (2005); Peota (2007); Pichel & Hart (1988); Pillow-Price, Yonts, & Stinson (2014); Price (1996); Rice (2018); Roberto (2002); Roberts, Bradberry, & Williams (2004); Robertson (2004); Rosenberg (2016); Roth (2005); Sarlon, Staniloiu, Schontge, & Kordon (2018); Scallion (2010); Scholtz (2010); Sentoo (2003); Sheade (2015); Shelef, Brafman, Rosing, Weizman, Stryjer, & Barak (2019); Silva, Correia, Lima, Magalhaes, & de Sousa (2011); Siviter (2012); Sockalingam, Li, Krishnadev, Hanson, Balaban, Pacione, & Bhalerao (2008); Solomon (2010); Swearingen (2017); Symington (2012); Tilsen (1998); VanFleet & Faa-Thompson (2015); Weimer (1999); Wells, Rosen & Walshaw (1997); Yatvs (1973); Yount, Ritchie, Laurent, Chumley, Olmert (2013)
No mental health measures (***n = 114***)	Adams (2013); Akuna (2005); Bachi, Terkel & Teichman (2012); Bachi (2014); Balluerka, Muela, Amiano, Caldentey (2014); Barak, Savorai, Mavashev, & Beni (2001); Barker & Dawson (2011); Bilinsky (2011); Boshoff, Grobler, & Nienaber (2015); Braun, Strangler, Narveson, & Pettingell (2009); Burger, Stetina, Turner, McElheney, & Handlos (2011); Butt (2017); Button (2010); Caprilli & Messeri (2006); Carey (2016); DeRoe, Cannas, Cantiello (2011); Devine (2009); Enders-Slegers (2014); Feinstein (2015); Ferruolo (2016); Fick (1993); Fields, Bruemmer, Gloeckner, & Wood (2018); Flynn, Roguski, Wolf, Trujillo, Tedeschi, & Morris (2018); Friedmann, Thomas, Cook, Tsai, & Picot

	(2007); Gee, Belcher, Grabski, De, & Riley (2012); Gee, Harris, & Johnson (2007); Gee, Sherlock, Bennett, & Harris (2009); Giagazoglou, Arabatzi, Kellis, Liga, Karra, & Amiridis (2013); Gilger (2007); Goldberg, Gonzalez, Khallouq, & Monroe (2017); Gonzales Ramirex (2013); Grabowska & Ostrowska (2018); Griess (2010); Grubbs, Artese, Schmitt, Cormier, & Panton (2016); Grueneich (2015); Hakanson, Moller, Lindstrom, & Mattsson (2009); Hansing (2014); Harper, Dong, Thornhill, Wright, Ready, Brick, & Dyer (2015); Harris, Rinehart, & Gerstman (1993); Havey, Vlasses, Vlasses, Ludwig-Beymer, & Hackbarth (2014); Heffernan & Heffernan (2017); Heindl (1996); Hill, Zivaiani, Cawdell-Smith, & Discoll (2019); Holocomb & Meacham (1989); Holliday (2007); Homnick, Henning, Swain ,and Homnick (2013); Homnick, Henning, Swaine, & Homnick (2015); Hughes (2010); Iliukhina, Krivoshchapova, & mazhosova (2008); Jenkins (2009); Jenkins, Laux, Ritchie, & Tucker-Gail (2014); Kawamura, Niiyama, & Niiyama (2007); Keino, Funahashi, Keino, Miwa, Hosokawa, Hayashi, & Kawakita (2009); Kendall, & Maujean (2015); Kern-Godal, Arnevik, Walderhaug, & Ravndal (2015); Kim & Lee (2015); Kovács, Kis, Rózsa, & Rózsa (2004); Kovacs, Bulucz, Kis, & Simon (2006); Llambias & Magill (2016); Macauley (2006); Martin & Farnum (2002); Menna, Santaniello, Gerardi, Sansone, Di Maggio, Di Palma, Perruolo, D'Esposito, & Formisano (2019); Miccinello (2011); Miller, Connor, Deal, Duke, Stanley-Hermanns, Varnell, Hartman, & McLarty (2003); Minatrea, & Wesley (2008); Motooka, Koike, Yokoyama, andKennedy (2006); Murphy, Wilson, & Greenberg (2017); Murrow (2013); Nahm, Lubin, Lubin, Bankwitz, Castelaz, Chen,... & Totten (2012); Nathanson, de Castro, Friend, & McMahon (1997); Ngwena & Naidoo (2016); Norbeck (2009); Nordgren, & Engström (2014); Pace (1996); Patterson (2015); Peacock (1984); Pendry, Carr, Smith & Roeter (2014); Pendry & Roeter (2013); Pendry, Roeter, Smith, Jacobson, & Erdman (2013); Perry (2017); Pfeffer (2016); Prothmann, Bienert, & Ettrich (2006); Russell-Martin (2006); Sanchez, Castro, Herrera, & Juanez (2014); Sandhu (2018); Schneider, & Harley (2006); Schultz, Remick-Barlow, & Robbins (2007); Shannon (2007); Silver (2016); Skidmore (2018); Sobo, Eng, & Kassity-Krich (2006); Sola-Perkins (2019); Suber (2008); Surprise (2013); Terpin (2004); Thomas (2014); Tissen, Hergovich & Spiel (2007); Tournier, Vives, & Postal (2017); Trammell (2017); Tuttle (2017); Vagnoli, Caprilli, Vernucci, Zagni, Mugnai, & Messeri (2015); Van Horn (2004); Viehl (1995); Weaver (2015); Weber (2005); Weir (1995); Wesenberg, Mueller, Nestmann, & Holthoff-Detto (2019); Wesley, Minatrea, & Watson (2009); Whittlesey-Jerome, Schultz, & Tomaska (2016); Wohlfarth, Mutschler, Beetz, Kreuser, & Korsten-Reck (2013); Yordy, Pope, & Want (2019); Zasoff & Hart (2003)
Not mental health population	Abrams (2013); Arnskotter, Marcar, Hund-Georgiadis, & Hediger (2017); Badau, Enikö, Flaviu, Macovei, Mălăncrăvean, Ene, Adriana,

(*n = 119*)	Ramona, & Badau (2017); Barker, Barker, McCain, & Schubert (2017); Barker, Barker, McCain, & Schubert (2016); Barker, Barker & Schubert (2017); Battalia (2005); Debout (1994); Berger & Grepperud (2011); Bibbo (2013); Binfet (2017); Binfet, Passmore, Struik, & McKay (2018); Boegel (2018); Bolden, Bentley, Adkins, Jagielski, & Schwebel (2017); Bouchard (2014); Bouchard, Landry, Belles-Isles, & Gagnon (2004); Burgon (2013); Cameron & Robey (2013); Capparelli (2017); Cawley, Cawley, & Retter (1988); Conte (2015); Davison (2105); De Beer (2017); Delgado, Toukonen, & Wheeler (2018); Dell, Chalmers, Gillett, Rohr, Nickel, Campbell, Hanoski, Haguerud, Husband, Stephenson, & Brydges (2015); Dice, Dantaniello, Gerardi, Menna & Freda (2017); DiMarco, Davies, Hargett, Kimberly, Odle, Takeno, … & Scuderi (2015); Dluzynski (2018); Donaldson (2016); Donovan (2017); Ellsworth (2016); Evans, Nicodemus, Irvin, Brunson, Beckman , Memili, & Jousan (2019); Ewing, MacDonald, Taylor & Bowers (2007); Faye (2003); Ficco & Hunse (2017); Foith (2017); Folse, Minder, Aycock, & Santana (1994); Gennadevna (2017); Ginex, Montefusco, Burns, Trocchia, Zecco, See Tan, Kopelman, & Hedal-Siegel (2016); Ginex, Montefusco, Zecco, Trocchia Mattessich, Burns, Hedal-Siegel, Kopelman, & Tan (2018); Giuliani & Jacquemettaz (2017); Gocheva, Hund-Georgiadis, & Hediger (2018); Gonzalez-Ramires, Ortiz-Jimenez, & Landero-Hernande (2013); Grajfoner, Harte, Potter, & McGuigan (2017); Gray (2018); Groninger (2012); Hammer, Bach-Gorman, & Berg (2019); Hanselman (2001); Hediger, Thommen, Wagner, Gaab, & Hund-Georgiadis (2019); Ho, Zhou, Fung, Kua, & Huang (2017); Hoffman (2018); House, Neal, & Backels (2018); Jasperson (2011); Jasperson, (2013); Johnson, Vanden Dolder, Eddy, & Wielinski (2016); Kaiser, Keleski, Cr, & Siegford (2006); Kang, Jung, Park, & Han (2018); Kim, Ko, Choi, Moon, & Km (2018); Kirnan, Ventresco, & Gardner (2018); Kobayashi, Ushiyama, Fakih, Robles, Carneiro, & Carmagnani (2009); Kumasaka, Fujisawa, Hiroko, Hidemi, & Kataoka (2016); Le Henaff & Grandgeorge (2017); Lenihan, McCobb, Diruba, Linder, & Freeman (2016); Levinson, Vogt, Barker, Renck, Jalongo, & Van Zandt (2017); Linder, Meuller, Gibbs, Alper, & Freeman (2018); Loeffler (2016); Machova, Prochazkova, Eretova, Svobodova, & Kotik (2019); Maltseva, Melnikova, Shmonin, Skoromets, Ivanova (2014); McArthur & Syrnyk (2018); McConnell (2016); mcCracken, LaJoie, Polis, Paige Hertweck, & Lovelss (2016); McDonald, McDonald, & Roberts (2017); Meola (2017); Moody, King, & O'Rourke (2002); Moscato, Calabrese, & Moscato (2009); Muckle & Lasikiewicz (2017); Muela, Balluerka, Amiano, Caldentey, & Aliri (2017); Murry & Allen (2012); Nelson, Axtell, Derby, Moug (2011); Nobbe (2016); Park (2014); Peacock (2005); Pentecost (2017); Perkins (2018); Peters (2017); Picard (2015); Porter (2005); Prelewicz (1993); Rames (2016); Ramirez (2019); Rodrigo Claverol, Rodrigo Claverol, Casanova Gonzalvo, Real Gatiu, Solé, & Ortega Bravo (2017); Romaniuk, Evans,

	& Kidd (2018); Rousseau (2018); Ruchman, Ruchman, Jaeger, Durand, & Kelly (2011); Saludes (2018); Schretzmayer, Kotrschal, & Beetz (2017); Shambo, Seely, & Vonderfecht (2008); Silva e Borges, Weneck, Da Silva Mde, Gandolfi, & Pratesi (2011); Silva & Osorio (2018); Stinchi, Cardinale, Pompa, Fania, Di Maio, Palmegiano, & Brignola (2012); Stoner (1969); Strathaus (2017); Taylor (2019); Thew (2017); Thomas (2018); Thrasher (2016); Toro & Valdes (2010); Trotter (2006); Tsantefski, Briggs, Griffiths, & Tidyman (2017); Tuft University School of Veterinary Medicine press release (2011); Ward-Griffin Klaiber, Colins, Owens, & Coren (2018); Wells & Perrine (2001); West (2018); Wohlfarth, Mutschler, & Beetz (2014); Wong, Yu, Li, Lai, Ng, & Fan (2017); Young (2012)
Not AAPT **(*n = 561*)**	Abate, Zucconi, & Boxer (2011); Abbud, Janelle, & Vocos (2014); Acri, Hoagwood, Morrissey & Zhang (2016); Al-Humouz & Arabiat (2015); Alison (2010); Allen & Blascovich (1996); Allen (1998); Ambrosi, Zaiontz, Peragine, Sarchi, & Bona (2019); Anderson (2016a); Anderson (2016b); Anderson (2018); Anderson, Reid, & Jennings(1992); Andrysco (1982); Antonioli (2010); Antonioli & Reveley (2005); Athy (2005); Baker, Grinvalsky, Boat, & Geracioti (1998); Banks (1998); Banks & Banks (2002); Banks & Banks (2005); Banks, Willoughby, & Banks (2008); Bardill (1994); Baremore (2015); Barker & Dawson (1998); Barker, Kinsley, McCain, & Best (2005); Barker, Kinsley, McCain, Schubert, & Panduangi (2010); Barker, Knisely, Schubert, Green, & Ameringer(2015); Barker, Pandurangi, & Best (2003); Barker, Rasmussen, & Best (2003); Barnes (1985); Basile (1996); Bassette (2011); Bassette & Taber-Doughty (2013); Batson, McCabe, Braun & Wilson (1998); Bauducco (1996); Beck & Katcher (1996); Beck, Gonzales, Sells, Jones, Reer & Zhu (2012); Beck, Seraydarian, & Hunter (1986); Becker (2014); Beetz (2013); Beetz, Julius, Turner & Kotrscal (2012); Beetz Kotrschal, Turner, Hediger, Uvnäs-Moberg, & Julius (2011); Beetz, Winkler, Julius, Uvnäs-Moberg, & Kotrschal (2015); Behling (1990); Beinotti, Christofoletti, Correia, & Borges (2013); Belo (2017); Berget, Ekeberg, & Braastad (2008); Bergetm Ekeberg, Penderson, & Braastad (2011); Berget, Pedersen, Enders-Slegers, Beetz, Scholl, & Kovacs (2013); Berget, Skarsaune, Ekeberg, & Braastad (2007); Bernstein, Freidmann, & Malaspina (2000); Berry, borgi, Terranova, Chiarotti, Aleva, & Cirulli (2012); Bexson (2008); Biles, & McColloch (1989); Birke & Lockenhull (2015); Blake (1980); Blender (2009); Bode (2017); Bohlinger (1985); Bono, Benvenuti, Buzzi, Ciatti, Chiarelli, Chiambretto, Morelli, Pinciroli, Pini, Prestigiacomo, Rolleri, & Valena (2015); Bonofiglio (1995); Boonmee, Pongasksri, & Peansukmanee (2016); Booten (2011); Borgi, Loliva, Cerino, Chiarotti, Venerosi, Bramini, Nonnis,Enrico;Marcelli,Marco;Vinti,Claudia;De Santis, Fagerlie, Frascarelli, & Cirulli (2016); Borioni, Marinaro, Celestini, Del Sole, Magro, Zoppi, Mattei, Dall'Armi, Mazzarella, Cesario, & Bonassi

	(2012); Bost (1986); Bowes (1991); Boyer (2006); Boyer & Mundschenk (2014); Bradley (2014); Breitenbach, Stumpf, Fersen, & Ebert (2009); Brensing & Linke (2003); Brickel (1979); Brickel (1984); Brickel (1985); Brock (1987); Brodie, Biley & Shewring (2002); Brouilette (2006); Brown (2015); Brucklacher (1992); Bumsted (1988); Burgess (1997); Burrows, Adams, & Millman (2008); Buttelmann & Römpke (2014); Calcaterra, Veggiotti, Palestrini,De Giorgis, Raschetti, Tumminelli, Mencherini, Papotti, Klersy, Albertini, Ostuni, & Pelizzo (2015); Calvo, Fortuny, Guzmán, Macías, Bowen, García,. . . & Fatjó (2016); Campbell-Begg (2000); Carew-Lyons (2016); Carlisle (2015); Carlson (1983); Cavicchi (2012); Cerulli, Minganti, De Santis, Tranchita, Quaranta, & Parisi (2014); Chamove, Chawley-Hartrick, & Stafford (2002); Chapman, Morabito, & Ladakakos (2001); Chermak (2016); Chia, & Kee (2014); Chianese (2010); Chinner & Dalziel (1991); Chu, Liu, Sun & Lin (2009); Churchill, Safaoui, McCabe, & Baun (1999); Cieslak (2001); Coakley & Mahoney (2009): Cody, Skeiker, & Szymandera (2011); Cole & Gawlinksi (1995); Cole & Gawlinski (2000); Gole, Gawlinski, Steers, & Kotlerman (2007); Colombo, Buono, Smania, Raviola, & De Leo (2006); Conniff, Scarlette, Goodman, & Appel (2005); Conners (2003); Corson & Corson (1987); Counsell, Abram & Gilbert (1997); Cowell (2017); Cox (1999); Craven (2013); Crawford (2018); Crawford (2009); Creary (2017); Crossman & Kazdin (2018); Crowe, Perea-Burns, Sedillo, Hendrix, Winkle, & Deitz (2014); Crowley-Robinson, Fenwick, & Blackshaw (1996); Crowley-Robinson & Blacksahw (1998); Crump & Derting (2015); Cumella, Lutter, Smith-Osborne, & Kally (2014); Cushing & Williams (1995); Cuypers, De Ridder, & Strandheim (2011); Dabelko-Schoeny, Phillips, Darrough, DeAnna, Jarden, Johnson & Lorch (2014); Daltry & Mehr (2015); Damon & May (1986); Darrah (1996); Date (2011); DeSantis, Contralbrigo, Simonato, Ruzza, Toson, & Farina (2018); Deatrick (1983); Deboer (2017); Del Monaco (1985); Del Rosario-Montejo, Molina-Rueda, Munoz-Lasa, & Alguacil-diego (2014); Dell, Chalmers, Gillett, Steeves, Rohr, Fornssler, Husband, Iwajomo, & Nickel 2018); Delong & Gans (2019); Dennehy, Mackenzie & Lovarini (1987); Devault (1987); Dhooper (2003); Dilts (2009); Dilts, Trompisch, & Bergquist (2011); Dinges (2015); Dizon (2008); Donaldson (2002); Donoqitz (2002); Dravsnik, Signal & Canoy (2018); Duffy, Earl, & O'Connor (2017); Duong (2010); Eaglin (2008); earnst (2017); Ebener & Oh (2017); Eddy (1996); Edwards & Beck (2002); Edwards & Beck (2013); Emory (1992); Engel (2009); Every, Smith, Smith, Trigg, & Thompson (215); Ewing, MacDonald, Taylor & Bowers (2007); Fairman, & Huebner (2000); Fallani, Prato Previde, & Valsecchi (2007); Fannin (2015); Fasula (2008); Ferreira, Rodrigues, Santos, Guerra, Miglino, Maria, & Ambrosio (2016); Fiori, Bartoli, Marzi, Galimberti, Palomba, Corsi, Zolferino, Ciceroni, & Matucci (2015); Foreman & Crosson (2012); Fournier, Geller, & Fortney (2007); Frame

	(2006); Friedmann, Galick, Thomas, Hall, Chung, & mcCune (2015); Friedmann, Katcher, Lynch & Thomas (1980); Friedmann, Katcher, Thomas, Lynch & Messant (1983); Friedmann & Son (2009); Friesen (2012); Friesen (201); Fuchs (2008); Furst (2006); Gabriels, Agnew, Holt, Shoffner, Zhaoxing, Ruzzano,... & Mesibov (2012); Gabriels, Pan, Dechant, Agnew, Brim, & Mesibov (2015); Gagnon, Bouchard, Landry, Belles-Isles, Fortier, M. & Fillion (2004); García-Gómez, Risco, Rubio, Guerrero, & García-Peña (2014); García-Gómez, Rodríguez-Jiménez, Guerrero-Barona, Rubio-Jiménez, García-Peña, & Moreno-Manso (2016); Gautier (2008); Gee (2010); Gee & Schulenburt (2017); Gergely (2012); Germone, Gabiels, Guerin, Pan, Banks, & O'Haire (2019); Ghorban, Sedigheh, & Marzieh (2013); Gibbons, Cunningham, Paiz, Poelker, & Chajón, A. (2017); Gibbons, Cunningham, Paiz, Poelker, & Montufar Cardenas (2015); Giraldez Carter (2017); Giuliano, Bloniasz, & Bell (1999); Glazer (2018); Glenk, Kothgassner, Stetina, Palme, Kepplinger, & Baran (2013); Glenk, Kothgassner, Stetina, Palme, Kepplinger, & Baran (2014); Glickman-Simon, & Tessier (2014); Goldmann (2013); Gomez (2016); Grandgeorge, Borreau, Alavi, Lemonnier, Tordjman, Deleau, & Hausberger (2015); Gray (2007); Green (2013); Greenwald (2001); Guay (2001); Guerino, Briel, & Araújo (2015); Gupta & Yadav (2018); Hasse (1992); Haggerty & Mueller (2017); Hagmann (1997); Haight (2011); Hale (1989); Hall & Malpus (2000); Hama, Yogo, & Matsuyama (1996); Hamama, Hamama-Raz, Dagan, Greenfeld, Rubinstein, & Ben-Ezra (2011); Hameury, Delavous, Teste, Leroy, Gaboriau, & Berthier (2010); Hamilton (1985); Hammerschlag (2007);); Hansen, Messinger, Baun, & Megel (1999); Hanson (1997); Harlinger (2016); Harris & Williams (2007); Hasan (2017); Hastings, Burris, Hunt, Purdue, & Arnoldo (2008); Haubenhofer & Hirchengast (2007); Hauge, Kvalem, Berget, Enders-Slegers, & Braastad (2014); Hauge, Kvalem, Enders-Slegers, Berget, & Braastad (2015); Hausberger & Muller (2002); Haynes (1991); Henderson (1999); Hergovich, Monshi, Semmler & Zieglmayer (2002); Hession, Eastwood, Watterson, Lehane, OxIey, & Murphy (2014); Hibell (1987); Hill (2016); Hobbs, Bushman, Ropele, Nickoles, & DeCou (2013); Hockley (2009); Hoff & Bergler (1998); Hoffmann, Lee, Wertenauer, Ricken, Jansen, Gallinat, & Lang (2009); Holcomb, Jendro, Weber, & Nahan (1997); Holm (2017); Holmes, Goodwin, Redhead, & Goymour (2012); Holt (1995); Holthoff, Beckmann, Gerner, Wesenberg, Werner, Marschner, Ohnesorge, Koch, & Nestmann (2013); Hooker (2018); Hunt & Chizkov (2018); Hyde (2015); Hyman (2012); Hyun, Jung, Park, Kang, Kim, Son, Cheong, Kim, & Han (2016); Iannone (2003); Issacs (1998); Isenstein (2018); Iwahashi, Fukamauchi, Aoki, Kurihara, Yoshihara, Inoue, Shibanai, & Ishigooka (2010); Iwahashi, Waga, & Ohta (2007); Jackson (2014); Jackson (2006); Jacobsen (1983); Jalongo (2015); Jenkins & DiGennaro Reed (2013); Jesionowicz (2015); Hessee (1982); Jessen, Cardiello, & Baun

	(1996); Johnson, Meadows, Haubner, & Sevedge (2003); Johnson, Meadows, Haubner, & Sevedge (2008); Johnson, Meadows, Haubner, & Sevedge (2008, March); Johnson, Johnson, Megarani, Patel, Yaglom, Osterlind, & Crowder (2017); Johnson (1997); Johnstone (2009); Jones (2017a); Jones (2017b); Jodhoy (2014); Kaiser, Smith, Heleski, & Spence (2006); Kaiser, Spense, Laverge, Bosch, & Vanden (2004) Kaiser, Spence, McGavin, Struble, & Keilman (2002); Kaminski, Pellino, & Wish (2002); Kanamori, Suzuki, Yamamoto, Kanda, Matsui, Kojima,... & Oshiro (2001); Karlinsky (2013); Katcher & Wilkins (1998); Kawamura, Niiyama, & Niiyama (2009); Kearney-Parker (2013); Kegel (2016); Kelly (2001); Kern, Fletcher, Garver, Mehta, Grannemann, Knox, Richardson, & Trivedi (2011); King, Watters, & Mungre (2011); King (2014); Kline, Fisher, Pettit, Linville, & Beck (2019); Kleop, Hunter, & Kert (2017); Klontz, Bivens, Leinart, & Klontz (2007); Koda, Miyaji, Kuniyoshi, Adachi, Watabebe, Miyaji, & Yamada (2015); Koda, Watanabe, Miyaji, Ishida, & Miyaji (2015); Koda & Yanai (2011); Koenigseder (2016); Kogan, Schaefr, Erdman, & Schoednfeld-Tacher (2016); Koike, Matsui, Kaneko, Kamata, Motooka, Suzuki, & Yokoyama (2004); Kongable, Buckwalter, & Stolley (1989); Kotrschal & Ortbauer (2003); Kramer, Friedmann, & Bernstein (2009); Krause-Parello & Friedmann (2014); Krause-Parello & Guilick (2015); Krause-Parello & Kolossa (2016); Krause-Parello, Tychowski, Gonzalez, & Boyd (2012); Krskova, Talarociicov, & Olexova (2010); Kumasaka, Masu, Kataoka, & Numao (2012); Kurdek (2008); Lanning, Bair, Ivey-Hatz, Krenek, & Tubbs (2014); Lass-Hennemann, Peyk, Streb, Holz & Michael (2014); Lass-Hennemann, Schafer, Romer, Holz, Streb, & Michael (2018); Launer (2016); Le Roux & Kemp (2009); Lichter (1987); Limond (1998); Limond, Bradshaw & Cormack (1997); Llambias (2013); Lockhart (2015); Logan (1996); Long (2009); Loo, Chew, & Sridevi (2012); Loukaki & Koukoutsakis (2014); Lucas (2012); Lukina (1999); Lum, Kazmerski, & Galeza (2016); Lust, Ryan-Hadded, Coover, & Snell (2007); Lutter (2008); Lutwack-Bloom, Wijewickrama, & Smith (2005); Lynch, Magann, Barringer, Ounpraseuth, Eastham, Lewis, & Stowe (2014); Mcauley & Guiterrez (2004); MacNamara (2013); Madden Ellsworth, Keen, Mills, Newman, Martin, Coffey, & Newberry (2017); Majić, Gutzmann, Heinz, Lang, & Rapp (2013); Malakoff (2009); Malinowski, Yee, Tevlin, Birks, Durando, Pournajafi-Nazarloo, Cavaiola, & McKeever (2018); Mallon (1994); Mann & Williams (2002); Marcus, Bernstein, Mongillo, Pitteri, Adamelli, Bonichini, Farina, & Marinelli (2017); Mongillo, Pitteri, & Marinelli (2017); Moore (2014); Moretti, Bernabei, Marchetti, Bonafede, Forlani, De Ronci, & Atti (2010); Moretti, De Ronchi, Bernabei, Marchetti, Ferrari, Forlani, Negretti, Sacchetti, & Atti (2011); Morgan (2008) Mossello, Ridolfi, Mello, Lorenzini, Mugnai, Piccini, Barone, Peruzzim Masotti, & Marchionni (2011); Motomura, Yagi, & Ohyama (2004); Muller (2009); Murthy, Pandrangi, & weber (2018);

	Muschel (1984); Muse (2013); Constantin, Kunkel, Breuer, & Hanlon (2012); Marcus, Bernstein, Constantin, Kunkel, Breuer, & Hanlon (2013); Marcus, Blazek-O'Neill, & Kopar (2014); Marinelli, Normando, Siliprandi, Salvadoretti, & Mongillo (2009); Markovich (2011); Marr, French, Thompson, Drum, Greening, Mormon, Henderson, an Huges (2000); Marshall (2012); Martin (1998); Maruyama (2010); Marx, Cohen-Mansfield, Regier, Dakhee-Ali, Sribhari, & Thein (2010); Mason (1997); Mason (2005); Matchock (2015); Mathers, Canterford, Olds, Waters, & Wake (2010); Mayer (2018); McAdams (1988); McMormick (1997); MuCullough (2014); McNicholas (2000); McCarish (1994); MdYusof & Chia (2012); Memishevikj & Hodzic (2010); Mengel (2009); Menna, Fontanella, Santaniello, Ammendola, Travaglino, Mugnai, Di Maggio, & Fioretti (2012); Mey (2017); Nagengast, Baun, Megel, & Leibowitz (1997); Nammalwar & Rangeeth (2018); Nathans-Barel, Feldman, Berger, Modai, & Silver (2005); Nathanson (1998); Naumann, (2015); Nebbe (1997); Nelson, Signal, & Wilson (2016); Nepps, Stewart, & Bruckno (2014); Newton (2014); Neyer (1998); Ng, Pierce, Otto, Buechner-Maxwell, V. A., Siracusa, & Were (2014); Nielsen & Delude (1994); Nordgren & Engström (2014); Nurenberg & Schleifer (2011); Nurenberg, Schleifer, Carson, Tsang, Montalvo, & Chou (2013); Nurenberg, Schleifer, Shaffer, Yellin, Desai, Amin,... & Montalvo (2014); Odendaal (2000); Odendaal & Meintjes (2003); Odendaal & Stefanus (1999); Oh, Kang, Choi, & Rywe (2013); O'Haire, Mackenzie, Beck & Slaughter (2013); O'Haire, Mackenzie, Mccune and Slaughter (2013); O'Haire, Mackenzie, Mccune & Slaughter (2014); Ohtani, Kitagawa, Mikami, Kitawaki, Akiyama, Fuchikami, …& Ohta (2017); Ohtani, Narita, Yoshihara, Ohta, & Iwahashi (2015); Olsen, Pedersen, Bergland, Enders-Slegers, & Ihlebaek (2016); Olsen, Pedersen, Bergland, Enders, Slegers, Patil, & Ihlebaek (2016); Ono (2014); Oren & Parish-Plass (2013); Orlandi, Trangeled, Mambrini, Tagliani, Ferrarini, Zanetti, Tartarini, Pacetti, & Cantore (2007); Page (2012); Panzr-Koplow (2000); Paradise (2007); Parmenter (1978); Paskowitz (2003); Pedersen Martinsen, Berget, & Braadstad (2012); Penderson, Nordaunet, Martinsen, Berget & Braastad (2011); Pendry & Roeter (2014); Pepper (2000); Perelle & Granville (1993); Perlman, Cohen, Altiere, Brennan, Brown, Mainka, & Diroff (2010); Petersen (2008); Petrongelli-Halloran (2010); Phanwanich, Kumdee, Ritthipravat, & Wongsawat (2011); Phelps, Mitenberger, Jens, & Wadeson (2008); Phung, Joyce, Ambutas, Browning, Fogg, Christopher, & Flood (2017); Pilchak (2008); Prattley (2015); Printz (2011); Prothmann, Albrecht, Dietrich, Hornfeck, Stieber, & Ettrich (2005); Rabbitt, Kazdin & Kong (2014); Rankins, Cook Kajtar, Sokolof & Wickens (2017); Rapp (2017); Reddig (2018); Reddig (2018); Reed (1987); Richards, Ogata, & Chen (2016); Richardson-Taylor & Blanchette (2001); Richeson (2003); Risley-Curtiss (2010); Risley-Curtiss, Rogge, & Kawam (2013); Risley-Curtiss, Zilney & Hornung (2010); Robelotto (1994); Ross (2014);

	Rosswog (2002); Rothman & Schwartz (2002); Ruggeri (2018); Salgueiro, Nunes, Barros, Maroco, Salgueiro, & Dos Santos (2012); Sams, Fortney, & Willenbring (2006); Sanchez (2015); Sanford (2014); Satiansukpong, Pongsaksri, Sung-U, Vittayakorn, Tipprasert, Pedugsorn, & Sung (2008); Scheibeck, Pallauf, Stellwag, & Seeberger (2011); Scheiner (2011); Scholsser (2013); Schneider (2007); Schneider (2011); Schneider & Harley (2016); Scholl, Grall, Petzl, Röthler, Slotta-Bachmayr, & Kotrschal (2008); Schramm, Hediger, & Lang (2015); Schroeder (2015); Schroeder, Stroud, & Erdman (2018); Schuck, Emmerson, Fine, & Lakes (2015); Schuurmans, Enders-Slegers, Verheggen, & Schols (2016); Scialli (2002); Scorzato, Zaninotto, Romano, Menardi, Cavedon, Pegoraro, Socche, Zanetti, & Coppiello (2017); Sectzer (2009); Seivert, Cano, Rasey, Johnson, & May (2016); Seivert (2014); Sellers (2004); Sellers (2006); Sellers (2011); Serpell (2000); Sheckler (2017); Shiloh, Sorek, & Terkel (2003); Shintani, Senda, Takayanagi, Katayama, Furusawa, Okutani, & Ozaki (2010); Shultz (2005); Siegel (1999); Siegmund & Biermann (1988); Silverstone, Greenspan, Silverstone, Sawa, & Linder (2015); Silverstone, Greenspan, Silverstone, Sawa, & Linder (2016); Sklansky & Balighian (2015); Sollami, Gianferrair, Alfieri, Artioli, & Taffurelli (2017); Somerville, Kruglikova, Robertson, Hanson, & MacLin Somervill (2008); Swanson, Robertson, Arnett, & MacLin (2009); Soprano (2010); Sorge (2018); Souza-Santos, Dos Santos, Azevedo-Santos, & Teixeira-Machado (2018); Sprinkle (2005); Sprinkle (2008); Stasi, Amati, Costa, Resta, Senepa, Scarafioiti, Aimonino, & Molaschi (2004); Stebbins (1997); Setbbins (2012); Stefanini, martino, Allori, Galeotti, & Tani (2015); Stefanini, martino, Bacci & Tani (2016); Steiner & Kertesz (2015); Sterba, Rogers, France, & Vokes (2002); Stevenson, Jarred, Hinchcliffe, & Roberst (2015); Stewart, Dispenza, parker, Chang, & Cunnien (2014); Stocker, Wilson Bebbington, & Lovatt (2015); Struckus (1989); Stumpf & Breitenbach (2014); Sudres & Tafforin (2012); Sullivan (2007); Sutton (984); Swift (2009); Szyper (2017); Taylor (2013); Taylor, Fraser, Signal, & Prentice (2014); Terrasi (2007); Teso (2007); Thodberg, Sørensen, Christensen, Poulsen, Houbak, Damgaard, & Videbech, (2015); Thomas (1999); Thompson & Ketchman (2014); Thompson, Luck & Karr (2017); Tischler (1983); Travers, Perkins, Rand, Bartlett, & Morton (2013); Treat (2013); Troncoso (2006); Tsai (2007); Tsai, Freidmann, & Thomas (2010); Turner (2002); Turner (2018); Urban, Dehn, Zillmer, Driessen & Beblo (2015); Valenchon, Levy, Moussu, & Lansade (2017); Van den Hout, Bragonje, & Center (2010); Ventrudo (2006); Vincent, Kropp, & Byrne (2014); Vormbrock & Grossberg (1988); Vrbanac, Zečević, Ljubić, Belić, Stanin, Brkljača Bottegaro, & Žubčić (2013); Wach (2014); Wai (2013); Waite & Bourke (2013); Wake (2014); Wall (1995); Walsh, Yamamoto, Willits (2018); Walsh, Mertin, Verlander, Pollard (1995); Walsh & Mertin (1994); Ward, Whalon, Rusnak, Wendell, & Paschall

	(2013); Watts & Stout (2009); Wedl & Kotrschal (2009); Weigel & Straumfjord (1970); Wells (1998); Wells (2004); Wells & Perrine (2001); Wesley (2006); White (2011); Whitley (2009); Wicker (2005); Wilbanks (1989); Wijker, Spek, Leontjevas, Verheggen & Enders-Slegers (2017); Wilson (1991); Wood, Fields, Rose, & McLure (2017); Wood, Giles-Corti, & Bulsara (2005); Woolley (2004); Worms (2009); Wright (2006); Wu, Niedra, Pendergast, & McCrindle (2002); Wyatt (2016); Yorke (2010); Yorke, Nugent, Strand, Bolen, New, & David (2013); Yotchukiat, Pongsaksri, & Peansu (2016); Zaremba (2006); Zatina (2011); Zents, Fisk, & Lauback (2016); Zhao, Splan, Davis, & Porr (2017); Zilcha-Mano, Mikulincer, & Shaver (2011); Zisselman, Rovner, Shmuely, & Ferrie (1996); Zulauf (1987)
Not available **(*n = 38*)**	Alexandridis, Kupsch, & Voderholzer (2013); Allen (2013); Beiber (1983); Betker (2013); Black (2009); Bowers & Macdonald (2004); Brooks (2001); Bueche (2003); Butler (2009); Carolina Canines for Therapy Paws for READing (2011); Corson & Corson (1978); Crespo (2002); Dickstein (1997); Ensminger (2011); Fenstermaker, McKendree and Swope (2016); Helping Paws International (2011); Holden (2013); Kogna (2002); Luley (2016); McDonald (2004); Monleon, Fons, Ballarin, & Andreu (2017); Mugford & McComisky (1975); Newlin (2003); O'Haire & Gabriels (2017); Pollack, (2009); Public Libraries Online (2011); Re (2002) Scharborough (2010); Sing (2015); Smith (1983); Tamborello (2017); Tarrant (2000); Thomas (2001); Turner (2012); UC Davis study shows dogs can help youngsters read (2010); Williams (1981); Williamson (2011); Zillmer (2014)
Not in English **(*n = 31*)**	Ansorge & Sudres (2011); Barthalot (2001); Bublak (2012); Cozza, Zanangeli, D'Alessandro, & Natoli (1994); De Villiers (2009); Desachy (1996); Doronina (2016); Fernandez Jorge, Roldan Gacimartin, De Gomez Alfageme, Vargas, Lahera Corteza (2013); Ferwerda-van Zonneveld, Rommers, & Oosting (2008); Folch, Torrente, Heredia, & Vicens (2016); Folch, Torrente, Heredia, & Vicens (2016); González-Ramírez, Ortiz-Jiménez, & Landero-Hernández (2013); Hameury, Delavous, & Leroy (2011); Javelot, Antoine-Bernard, Garat, Javelot, Weiner, & Mervelay (2012); Jofre (2005); Le Roux (2013); Le Roux, Swartz, & Swart (2015); Lukina (2001); Luthi (2011); Merle & Saillant (2012); Mudzyk, Bourque, Guilbert, Seguin, & Savoye (2011); Natoli (1997); Ozyurt, Dinsever, Akpinar, Ozcan, Sal, & Ozturk (2017); Perraud (2013); Püllen, Coy, Hunger, Koetter, Spate, & Richter (2013); Park & Kim (2012); Riederle (1999); Rinquest (2005); Satori & Zana (2014); Sung & Pongsaksri (2014); Tribet, Boucharlat, & Myslinski (2008)
Overlapping samples **(*n = 5*)**	Frederick, Ivey Hatz, Lanning (2015); Henry & Crowley (2015); Kruger (2012); McCullough, Risley-Curtiss, & Rorke (2015); Trotter, Chandler, Goodwin-Bond, Casey (2008)
Program Description **(*n = 53*)**	Anonymous (1984); Beder, Sullivan-Sakaeda, & Martin (2012); Bumanis (1991); Canter (2013); Cepeda (2011); Cho (2014); Clark

	(2009); Cloclasure (2004); Eller (2012); Harris & Gellin (1990); Haylock & Cantril (2006); Huebscher (2000); Jacob (2011); Kaldy (2013); Kane (2012); Kavanagh (1994); Kelly & Cozzolino (2015); Krafft (2012); Kronheim & LeDuc (2005); Laughlin (2008); Mallong, Ross, Klee, & Ross (2006); Masters (2010); Moreau (2001); Muscat (2001); Nurenberg & Schleifer (2011); Parelli (2012); Petitto (2010); Polt (1985); Porter-Wenzlaff (2007); Raack (1999); Ritchie & Amaker (2012); Robinson (1986); Roffey, Garland, Bromfield, Abdulla, Hawtrey, Moodley, & Nune (2018); Roy (2012); Siegel (1962); Smith & Meehan (2010); Smith & Meehan (2011); Soutar-Freeman (2002); Spero (2016); Teeter (1997); Tinsley & Jedlicka (2012); Tribulato (2004); Turan (2016); VanFleet (2016); Vanfleet & Faa-Thompson (2010); Vidrine, Owen-Smith, & Faulkner (2001); Weston-Thompson (2012); Whittington (2008); Wiesinger, Neuhauser, & Putz (2006); Yount, Olmert, & Lee (2012)
Qualitative **(*n = 174*)**	Allen-Miller (2014); Anderson (2004); Anderson & Olson (2006); Aslanian (2015); Bach-Gorman (2015); Banman (1995); Bardill & Hutchinson (1997); Beck (2014); Bizub, Ann & Davidson (2003); Born (2008); Bos (2016); Bradberry, Roberts, & Meinersmann (2006); Bradley (2006); Broberg, Stempien, Dell, Smith, Steeves, & Jurke (2017); Burgon (2003); Burgon (2011a); Burgon (2011b); Burgon (2011c) Burgon (2014); Burrows, Adams, & Spiers (2008); Cable & Pulcini (2018); Campbell-Begg (1998); Cangelosi & Embrey (2006); Carlsson (2017); Carlsson (2018); Carlsson, Nilsson Ranta, & Traeen (2014); Carlsson, Nilsson Ranta, & Traeen (2015); Chace (2019); Chronister (1993); Cohen (2011); Coleman (2016); Comartin (2018); Copley (1982); Corring, Lundberg, & Rudnick (2013); Currie (2008); Darling (2014); Delgadillo (2011); Dell, Chalmers, Bresette, Swain, Rankin, & Hopkins (2011); DePompei (2017); Devon (2011); Dunlop & Tsantefski (2018); Eller (2019); Elmacı, & Cevizci (2015); Engelman (2013); Esbjorn (2006); Fick (2015); Fields (1977); Filippides (2016); Flaherty (2017); Foley (2008); Ford (2013); Fredrich (2019): Fredrich (2019); Galonski (2014); Gammonley, & Yates (1991); Garland (2012); Garland (2013); Geist (2014); Glazer, Clark, & Stein (2004); Gomez (2015); Goodwin (2015); Goodwin, Hawkings, & Townstead (2017); Graham (2007); Grimm (2015); Hawkridge (2017); Hayden (2005); Hayden (2018); Held (2006); Helm (2009); Hemenway (2006); Hemingway, Meek & Hill (2015); Hess (1987); Ho (2018); Horn (2015); Hurwitz (2013); Hutton (n.d.); Johnson (2001); Johnson (2013); Kalkoske (2018); Kappelman (2014); Kaymen (2005); Kendziorski (1999); Kern-Godal, Brenna, Arnevik, & Ravndal (2016); Keshishian (2013); Koch (2008); Koekemoer (2016); Kongable, Stolley, & Buckwater (1990); Kreiviniene (2011); Kruger (2018); Krumholtz (2016); Lac (2016); Lacambra (2018); LaFleur (2015); Lange, Cox, Bernert, & Jenkins (2007); Lee Davis, Maurstad, & Dean (2014); Legge (2016); Lemke, Rothwell, Newcomb, & Swoboda (2014); Leonardi,

	Buchanan-Smith, McIvor, & Vick (2017); Lidgerwood & Gillingham (2012); London-Nunez (2015); Lopukhova (2017); Lubbe & Scholtz (2013); Lujan (2012); Lundquist (2014); Mallon (1994); Marchetti (2016); Marquard (2017); Marscher (2018); Mason, & Hagan (1999); Mattson (2015); Maujean, Kendall, Roquet, Sharp & Pringle (2013); Mayfield (2016); McLaughlin (2015); McQuillen (1985); Meinersmann, Bradberry & Roberts (2008); Mellor-Clark, Cross, MacDonald & Skjulsvik (2016); Mercer, Gibson, & Clayton (2016); Meyer & Sartori (2018); Mims (2016); Nieforth (2019); Paquette (2010); Pedersen, Pedersen, Ihlebæk, & Kirkevold (2012); Perkins (2017); Peterson (2010); Phillips (2004); Pollard-Johnson (2015); Powalski (2018); Quinn (2016); Reimer (1999); Richardson, Mackenzie, & Lovarini (2019); Rischke (2012); Rosendahl (2015); Rossetti, DeFabiis, & Belpedio (2008); Rydzkowksi (2017); Sacks (2008); Schroeder, Stroud, Sherwood & Udell (2018); Schroeder & Stround (2015); Scott(2017); Segal (1998); Sexauer (2011); Sharpe (2014); Sloan-Oberdier (2018); Soban (2008); Steward, Chang, & Rice (2013); Stickney (2010); Stiltner (2013); Stoffel (2006); Swall, Ebbeskog, Lundh, & Fagerberg (2015); Tan, & Simmonds (2017); Tate (2014); Terre (2014); Thiel (2014); Thomas (2013); Torbett (2017); Toukonen (2011); Traunfeld (1991); Turner (2007); Tuuvas, Carlsson, & Norberg (2017); Van Tiem (2015); Velde, Cipriani, & Fisher (205); Weldon (2017); Wellenstein (2013); Welsh-Griffin (2018); White, Quinn, Garland, Dirkse, Wiebe, Hermann, & Carlson (2015); Wilson (2015); Winans (2004); Wood (2015); Wozniak (2014); Yang (2018); Yeckley (2009); Yelvington (2013); York, Adams & Coady (2008); York (2003)

Appendix K

Appendix J Table References

Abate, S. V., Zucconi, M., & Boxer, B. A. (2011). Impact of canine-assisted ambulation on hospitalized chronic heart failure patients' ambulation outcomes and satisfaction: A pilot study. *Journal of Cardiovascular Nursing, 26*(3)*,* 224-230

Abbud, G., Janelle, C. & Vocos, M. (2014). The use of a trained dog as a gait aid for clients with ataxia: A case report. *Phsyiotherapy Canada, 66*(1)*,* 33-35. doi: 10.3138/ptc.2013-17

Abrams, B. N. (2013). *Exploring therapists' conceptions of equine facilitated/assisted psychotherapy for combat veterans experiencing posttraumatic stress disorder* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest 3569187.

Acri, M., Hoagwood, K., Morrissey, M., & Zhang, S. (2016). Equine-assisted activities and therapies: Enhancing the social worker's armamentarium. *Social Work Education, 35(5)*, 603-612.

Adams, B. L. (2013). *Using horses to teach authentic leadership skills to at-risk youth* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest.

Adams, A. C., Sharkin, B. S., & Bottinelli, J. J. (2017). The role of pets in the lives of college students: Implications for college counselors. *Journal of College Student Psychotherapy, 31(4)*, 306-324. Doi: 10.1080/87568225.2017.1299601

Adams, J. M. M. (2010). *The role of animals and animal-assisted therapy in stressful life transitions.* In T. W. Miller (Ed.), Handbook of Stressful Transitions Across the Lifespan (pp. 643-651).

Adams, T., Clark. C., Corwell, V., Duffy, K., & Gree M. (2017). The mental health benefits of having dogs on college campuses. *Modern Psychological Studies, 22(2),* 50-59.

Akuna, J. C. K. (2005). *The Koko factor: A pet partner team's impact on young children's participation during storytelling time* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest.

Al-Hmouz, H., & Arabiat, A. (2015). Therapeutic horseback riding and children with autism spectrum disorders. *The Journal of the International Association of Special Education, 16,* 42-50.

Alexandridis, K., Kupsch, M., & Voderholzer, U. (2013). *Mindfulness based equine assisted therapy for women with PTSD after sexual abuse.* Roseneck Schön Clinic, Mesnerhof Institute for Equine Assisted Therapy, Konstanz, Germany.

Alison, C. E. (2010). *Using dogs in a home-based intervention with children with autism spectrum disorders* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest.

All, A. C., Loving, G. L., & Crane, L. L. (1999). Animals, horseback riding, and implications for rehabilitation therapy. *Journal of Rehabilitation, 65*(3)*,* 49-57.

Allderidge, P. H. (1991). A cat, surpassing in beauty, and other therapeutic animals. *Psychiatric Bulletin, 15(12),* 759-762.

Allen, K., & Blascovich, J. (1996). The value of service dogs for people with severe ambulatory disabilities a randomized controlled trial. *JAMA The Journal of the American Medical Association, 275*(13)*,* 1001-1006. doi: 10.1001/jama.275.13.1001

Allen, D. (2013). *Animal Magic*. Retrieved from https://www.mentalhealthtoday.co.uk/animal-magic.

Allen, D. (2014, January). *Why any creature can be used in animal assisted therapy.* Retrieved from https://www.mentalhealthtoday.co.uk/ why-any-creature-can-be-used-in-animal-assisted-therapy.

Allen, D. (2014, September). *Animal Instincts - can pets improve mental health?*. Retrieved from https://www.mentalhealthtoday.co.uk/animal-instincts-can-pets-improve-mental-health

Allen, D. (2015, January). *Animal instincts-exploring the demand for animal-assisted mental health therapy*. Retrieved from https://www.mentalhealthtoday.co.uk/animal-instincts-exploring-the-demand-for-animal-assisted-mental-health-therapy.

Allen, K. P. (1998). *Horse therapy for emotionally disturbed adolescents* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest.

Allen, M. (2007). Fido chooses human as cotherapist. *PsycCRITIQUES, 52(36),* doi: 10.1037/a0008985

Allen-Miller, H. (2014). *Animal assisted psychotherapy: An exploration of the adult client's experience of individual psychotherapy with the assistance of a dog*. Michigan School of Professional Psychology.

Allison, M. & Ramaswarny, M. (2016). Adapting animal-assisted therapy trials to prison-based animal programs. *Public Health Nursing, 33(5),* 472-80. Doi: 10.1111/phn.12276

Altschuler, E.L. (1999). Altschuler, E. L. (1999). Pet-facilitated therapy for posttraumatic stress disorder. *Annals of Clinical Psychiatry, 11*(1), 29-30. doi:10.1023/A:1022808131941

Ambrosi, C., Zaiontz, C., Peragine, G., Sarchi, S., & Bona, F. (2019). Randomized controlled study on the effectiveness of animal-assisted therapy on depression, anxiety, and illness perception in institutionalized elderly. *Psychogeriatrics, 19,* 55-64.

Amerine J. L., & Hubbard G. B. (2016). Using animal-assisted therapy to enrich psychotherapy. *Advances in Mind-Body Medicine, 30(3),* 11.

Amuso, S. A. (2003). *The effect animal assisted therapy has on the spontaneous interaction of autistic and/or pervasively developmentally delayed children* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest.

Anderson, D. (2018). *The Effect of Animal-Assisted Therapy on Nursing Student Anxiety* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Anderson, K. L. (2004*). Love, laughter, and lessons: What a canine brought to a classroom for students with severe emotional disorders* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Anderson, K. L., & Olson, M. R. (2006). The value of a dog in a classroom of children with severe emotional disorders. *Anthrozoos: A Multidisciplinary Journal of The Interactions of People & Animals, 19*(1)*,* 35-49. doi: 10.2752/089279306785593919.

Anderson, K. L., & Olson, M. R. (2007). "Dog"gone crazy schools: models for incorporating dogs into the school setting. *TEACHING Exceptional Children Plus, 4.*

Anderson, M. E. (2016). *A quantitative study of animal-assisted interventions with youth who have experienced maltreatment* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Anderson, S., & Meints, K. (2016). Brief Report: The effects of equine-assisted activities on the social functioning in children and adolescents with autism spectrum disorder. *Journal of autism and developmental disorders*, *46*(10), 3344–3352. doi: 10.1007/s10803-016-2869-3

Anderson, W. P., Reid, C. M. & Jennings, G. L. (1992). Pet ownership and risk factors for cardiovascular disease. *Medical Journal of Australia*, *157*(5), 298-301. doi: 10.5694/j.1326-5377.1992.tb137178.x

Andreasen, G., Stella, T., Wilkison, M., Szczech Moser, C., Hoelzel, A., & Hendricks, L. (2017). Animal-assisted therapy and occupational therapy. *Journal of Occupational Therapy, Schools, & Early Intervention, 10,* 1-17. Doi: 10.1080/19411243.2017.1287519

Andrysco, R. M. (1982). *A study of ethologic and therapeutic factors of pet-facilitated therapy in a retirement-nursing community* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Anestis, M. D., Anestis, J. C., Zawilinski, L. L., Hopkins, T. A., & Lilienfeld, S. O. (2014). Equine-related treatments for mental disorders lack empirical support: A systematic review of empirical investigations. *Journal of Clinical Psychology, 70*(12), 1115-1132. doi:10.1002/jclp.22113

Anger, W. H., Jr., & Akins, S. (2014). Pet therapy. *Journal of Consumer Health on the Internet*, *18*(4), 396-400.

Anna-Belle, & Dell, C. A. (2015). Questioning “Fluffy”: A dog's eye view of animal-assisted interventions (aai) in the treatment of substance misuse. *Substance Use & Misuse*, *50*(8-9), 1148-1152.

Anonymous. (1984). Horse therapy: a special treat for children in psychiatric hospital. *Review of the Federation of American Hospitals, 17*(5), 57-59.

Anonymous. (1998). Animal-assisted therapy: assessing the benefits. *The Journal of Small Animal Practice, 39*(6), 310-311.

Anonymous. (2006). Dolphins for the doldrums?. *Harvard Men's Health Watch, 10*(9), 7.

Anonymous. (2017). Assisted therapy with dogs is an effective tool. *Nursing Children and Young People, 29(5)*, 17.

Ansorge, J., & Sudres, J. L. (2011). Equine-assisted therapy in child psychiatry. *Soins. Psychiatrie*, (277), 40-44.

Antonioli, C., & Reveley, M. A. (2005). Randomised controlled trial of animal facilitated therapy with dolphins in the treatment of depression. *Bmj*, *331*(7527), 1231.

Antonioli, C. (2010). *Biophilia: The therapeutic value of animals in the treatment of depression* (Doctoral dissertation, University of Leicester). Retrieved from PQDT UK & Ireland.

Aoki, J., Iwahashi, K., Ishigooka, J., Fukamauchi, F., Numajiri, M., Ohtani, N., & Ohta, M. (2012). Evaluation of cerebral activity in the prefrontal cortex in mood [affective] disorders during animal-assisted therapy (AAT) by near-infrared spectroscopy (NIRS): A pilot study. *International Journal of Psychiatry in Clinical Practice, 16*(3), 205-213. doi:10.3109/13651501.2011.644565

Appel, J. (2012). *Animal assisted therapy program for maltreated youth at Orangewood Children's Home: A grant proposal project* (Grant Proposal). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Arkow, P. (1984). *Dynamic relationships in practice: Animals in the helping professions*. Latham Foundation.

Arkow, P. (2006). Synergy and symbiosis in animal-assisted therapy: Interdisciplinary collaborations. 433-448. doi: 10.1016/B978-012369484-3/50022-0.

Arnold, J. C. (1995). Therapy dogs and the dissociative patient: Preliminary observations. *Dissociation: Progress in the Dissociative Disorders, 8*(4), 247-252.

Arnskotter W., Marcar V., Hund-Georgiadis M., & Hediger K. (2017). Neurovascular reactions to animal-assisted therapy in patients with severe disorders of consciousness: A randomized controlled pilot study. *Neurologie und Rehabilitation. Conference: 25. Jahrestagung der Deutschen Gesellschaft fur Neurorehabilitation e. V., DGNR 2017. Germany. 23, Supplement 1,* S57-S58

Arriaza, D. (2015). *An animal assisted therapy program for children with mental health disorders: A grant proposal* (Grant Proposal). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Ashley, J. (2016). A longing in the soul: Healing sexual trauma with equine facilitated psychotherapy. In Kaklauskas, Francis J [Ed]; Clements, Carla J [Ed]; Hocoy, Dan [Ed]; Hoffman, Louis [Ed]. *Shadows and light: Theory, research, and practice in transpersonal psychology: Talks and reflections., Vol. 2, pp* 161-178 University Professors Press.

Ashley, P., Eriksson, J., & Jeon, A. (2016). Animal assisted therapy: An effective solution for symptoms of dementia in institutionalized elderly patients. *Poster Presentation.*

Aslanian, A. (2015). *Mindfulness with dogs: A group therapy program for adolescents with behavioral problems* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Athy, A. L. (2005). *Effects of a trained therapy dog in child-centered play therapy on children's biobehavioral measures of anxiety*. University of North Texas.

Bach, C. (2016). "His ears are so soft!" Animal-assisted interventions in oncology settings: Implications for oncology social work practice. *Journal of Psychosocial Oncology. Conference: 32nd Annual Conference of the Association of Oncology Social Work, AOSW 2016. United States. 34 (1-2),* 83-85.

Bach-Gorman, A. R. (2015). *Capturing the essence of canine animal-assisted therapy in counseling: A phenomenological inquiry of at-risk youths' experiences of a residential canine animal-assisted therapy program* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Bachi, K. (2012). Equine-Facilitated Psychotherapy: The Gap between practice and knowledge. *Society & Animals*, *20*, 364-380. doi: 10.1163/15685306-12341242

Bachi, K. (2013a). Application of attachment theory to equine-facilitated psychotherapy. *Journal of Contemporary Psychotherapy, 24*(3), 187-196. doi: 10.1007/s10879-013-9232-1

Bachi, K. (2013b). Equine-facilitated prison-based programs within the context of prison-based animal programs: State of the science review 2013. *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation, 51*(1), 46-74 doi*:* 10.1080/10509674.2012.734371

Bachi, K. (2014). *An equine-facilitated prison-based program: human-horse relations and effects on inmate emotions and behaviors* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Bachi K., & Parish-Plass N. (2017). Animal-assisted psychotherapy: A unique relational therapy for children and adolescents. *Clinical Child Psychology and Psychiatry, 22,* 3-8.

Bachi, K., Terkel, J., Teichman, M. (2012). Equine-facilitated psychotherapy for at-risk adolescents: The influence on self-image, self-control and trust. *Clinical Child Psychology and Psychiatry, 17*(2), 298-312. doi: 10.1177/1359104511404177

Beck, A. M., & Katcher, A. H. (2003). Future directions in human-animal bond research. *American Behavioral Scientist*, *47*(1), 79-93. doi: 10.1177/0002764203255214

Badau, D., Enikö, P., Flaviu, P., Macovei, I., Mălăncrăvean, P., Ene, M., Adriana, N., Ramona, U., Badau, A. (2017). Improving balance by experimenting through animal-assisted therapies. *Palestrica of the third millennium - Civilization and Sport*, *18*(3), 139–143. doi: 10.26659/pm3.2017.18.3.139.

Bailey, P. (1988). Pet therapy: top cat. *Geriatric Nursing and Home Care, 8*(6), 13.

Baker, D. G., Boat, B. W., Grinvalsky, H. T., & Geracioti, T. D. (1998). Interpersonal Trauma and Animal-Related Experiences in Female and Male Military Veterans: Implications for Program Development. *Military Medicine, 163*(1), 20-25. doi:10.1093/milmed/163.1.20

Ballarini, G. (2003). Pet therapy: Animals in human therapy. *Acta Bio Medica Atenei Parmensis*, *74*(2), 97-100. Retrieved from http://www.mattioli1885journals.com/index.php/actabiomedica/article/view/2132

Balluerka, N., Muela, A., Amiano, N., & Caldentey, M. A. (2014). Influence of animal-assisted therapy (AAT) on the attachment representations of youth in residential care. *Children and Youth Services Review, 42*, 103-109. doi:10.1016/j.childyouth.2014.04.007

Balluerka, N., Muela, A., Amiano, N., & Caldentey, M. A. (2015). Promoting psychosocial adaptation of youths in residential care through animal-assisted psychotherapy. *Child Abuse & Neglect, 50*, 193-205. doi:10.1016/j.chiabu.2015.09.004

Banks, M. R. (1998). *The effects of animal-assisted therapy on loneliness in an elderly population in long-term care facilities* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Banks, M. R., & Banks, W. A. (2002). The Effects of Animal-Assisted Therapy on Loneliness in an Elderly Population in Long-Term Care Facilities. *The Journals of Gerontology Series A: Biological Sciences and Medical Sciences,57*(7). doi:10.1093/gerona/57.7.m428

Banks, M. R., & Banks, W. A. (2005). The effects of group and individual animal-assisted therapy on loneliness in residents of long-term care facilities. *Anthrozoös, 18*(4), 396-408. doi:10.2752/089279305785593983

Banks, M. R., Willoughby, L. M., & Banks, W. A. (2008). Animal-assisted therapy and loneliness in nursing homes: Use of robotic versus living dogs. *Journal of the American Medical Directors Association, 9*(3), 173-177. doi:10.1016/j.jamda.2007.11.007

Banman, J. K. (1995). Animal-assisted therapy with adolescents in a psychiatric facility. *Journal of Pastoral Care, 49*(3), 274-278. doi:10.1177/002234099504900305

Banszki, N., Kardos, E., & Rozsa, L. (2012). The psychiatric aspects of animal assisted therapy. *Psychiatria Hungarica, 27*(3), 180-190.

Barak, Y., Savorai, O., Mavashev, S., & Beni, A. (2001). Animal-assisted therapy for elderly schizophrenic patients: A one-year controlled trial. *American Journal of Geriatric Psychiatry,9*(4), 439-442. doi:10.1176/appi.ajgp.9.4.439

Barba, B. E. (1995). The positive influence of animals: Animal-assisted therapy in acute care. *Clinical Nurse Specialist, 9*(4), 199-202. doi:10.1097/00002800-199507000-00005

Bardill, N. (1994). *Animal-assisted therapy with hospitalized adolescents* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Bardill, N., & Hutchinson, S. (1997). Animal-assisted therapy with hospitalized adolescents. *Journal of Child and Adolescent Psychiatric Nursing, 10*(1), 17-24. doi:10.1111/j.1744-6171.1997.tb00208.x

Bardl, S., Bardl, M., & Kornhuber, M. E. (2013). Dog-based multi-sensorial therapy of a patient with a "persistent vegetative state" a case report 2013. *Rehabilitation (Stuttg)*, *52*(6), 399-405. doi: 10.1055/s-0033-1334915

Baremore, T. (2015). *Possible therapeutic benefits of pet therapy for stressed child welfare workers in child welfare agencies* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Barker, S. B., Barker, R. T., McCain, N. L. & Schubert, C. M. (2016). A randomized cross-over exploratory study of the effect of visiting therapy dogs on college student stress before final exams. *Anthrozoos, 29,* 35-46.

Barker, S. B., Barker, R. T., McCain, N. L. & Schubert, C. M. (2017). The effect of a canine-assisted activity on college student perceptions of family supports and current stressors. *Anthrozoos, 30(4),* 595-606.

Barker, S. B., Barker, R.T., & Schubert, C. M. (2017). Therapy dogs on campus: A counseling outreach activity for college students preparing for final exams. *Journal of College Counseling, 20(3),* 278-288.

Barker, S. B., & Dawson, K. S. (1998). The effects of animal-assisted therapy on anxiety ratings of hospitalized psychiatric patients. *Psychiatric Services, 49*(6), 797-801. doi:10.1176/ps.49.6.797

Barker, S. B., Knisely, J. S., Mccain, N. L., & Best, A. M. (2005). Measuring stress and immune response in healthcare professionals following interaction with a therapy dog: A pilot study. *Psychological Reports, 96*(3), 713-729. doi:10.2466/pr0.96.3.713-729

Barker, S. B., Knisely, J. S., Mccain, N. L., Schubert, C. M., & Pandurangi, A. K. (2010). Exploratory Study of Stress-Buffering Response Patterns from Interaction with a Therapy Dog. *Anthrozoös,23*(1), 79-91. doi:10.2752/175303710x12627079939341

Barker, S. B., Knisely, J. S., Schubert, C. M., Green, J. D., & Ameringer, S. (2015). The effect of an animal-assisted intervention on anxiety and pain in hospitalized children. *Anthrozoös, 28*(1), 101-112. doi:10.2752/089279315x14129350722091

Barker, S. B., Pandurangi, A. K., & Best, A. M. (2003). Effects of animal-assisted therapy on patients anxiety, fear, and depression before ECT. *The Journal of ECT, 19*(1), 38-44. doi:10.1097/00124509-200303000-00008

Barker, S. B., Rasmussen, K. G., & Best, A. M. (2003). Effect of aquariums on electroconvulsive therapy patients. *Anthrozoös, 16*(3), 229-240. doi:10.2752/089279303786992071

Barnes, D. (1985). *The effects of pet facilitated therapy on social self-care behaviors of schizophrenics* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Barthalot, C. (2001). Therapeutic health promotion and therapy facilitated by animals. *Soins Gerontol, 30*, 40-44.

Basil, B., & Mathews, M. (2005). Human and animal health: Strengthening the link: Methodological concerns about animal facilitated therapy with dolphins. *BMJ: British Medical Journal, 331*(1407). doi:10.1136/bmj.331.7529.1407

Basile, R. B. (1996). *The psychological effects of equine facilitated psychotherapy on behavior and self-esteem in children with attention-deficit/hyperactivity disorder (ADHD)* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Bass, M. M., Duchowny, C. A., & Llabre, M. M. (2009). The effect of therapeutic horseback riding on social functioning in children with autism. *Journal of Autism and Developmental Disorders,39*(9), 1261-1267. doi:10.1007/s10803-009-0734-3

Bassette, L. (2011). Reading with Maggie: The effect of the presence/absence of a classroom pet dog in a reading intervention package (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Bassette, L. A., & Taber-Doughty, T. (2013). The effects of a dog reading visitation program on academic engagement behavior in three elementary students with emotional and behavioral disabilities: A single case design. *Child & Youth Care Forum, 42*(3), 239-256. doi:10.1007/s10566-013-9197-y

Bates, A. (2002). Of patients & horses: Equine-facilitated psychotherapy. *Journal of Psychosocial Nursing & Mental Health Services, 40*(5), 17-19.

Batson, K., McCabe, B., Baun, M. & Wilson, C. (1998). The effect of a therapy dog on socialization and physiological indicators of stress in persons diagnosed with alzheimer's disease. In C. C. Wilson & D. C. Turner (Eds.), *Companion animals in human health* (pp. 203-216). Thousand Oaks, CA: SAGE Publications, Inc. doi: 10.4135/9781452232959.n13

Battaglia, M., & Ogliari, A. (2005). Anxiety and panic: From human studies to animal research and back. *Neuroscience & Biobehavioral Reviews, 29*(1), 169-179. doi:10.1016/j.neubiorev.2004.06.013

Bauducco, S. (2012). Equine assisted psychotherapy with suicidal girls: Understanding the changes over time (Master's Thesis). Retrieved from diva-portal.org

Baumgartner, E., & Cho, J. (2014). Animal-assisted Activities for Students With Disabilities: Obtaining Stakeholders Approval and Planning Strategies for Teachers. *Childhood Education,90*(4), 281-290. doi:10.1080/00094056.2014.936221

Beale, L. (2006). *Necessary components of a treatment protocol for childhood posttraumatic stress disorder using animal-assisted therapy as an adjunct to cognitive-behavioral therapy* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from Dissertation Abstracts International: Section B: The Sciences and Engineering

Bebout, M. L. (1994). The use of therapeutic horseback riding as a modality for treating children with learning disabilities (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Beauchen, K. (2017). Equine facilitated psychotherapy in the body psychotherapy session: Horse as surrogate for therapeutic touch. *International Body Psychotherapy Journal, 16,* 8-26.

Beck, A. M., & Katcher, A. H. (1996). *Between pets and people: The importance of animal companionship*. West Lafayette, IN: Purdue University Press.

Beck, A. M. (1985). The therapeutic use of animals. *Vet Clin North Am Small Anim Pract, 15*(2), 365-75.

Beck, A. M. (2006). The use of animals to benefit humans. *Handbook on Animal-Assisted Therapy,*21-40. doi:10.1016/b978-012369484-3/50004-9

Beck, A. M. (2006). The use of animals to benefit humans: Animal-assisted therapy. In *Handbook on animal-assisted therapy* (pp. 21-40). Academic Press.

Beck, A. M., & Katcher, A. H. (1984). A new look at pet-facilitated therapy. *Journal of the American Veterinary Medical Association, 184*(4), 414-421.

Beck, A. M., Seraydarian, L., & Hunter,G. F. (1986). Use of animals in the rehabilitation of psychiatric inpatients. *Psychological Reports, 58*(1), 63-66.

Beck, C.E., Gonzales, F., Sells, C.H., Jones, C.F., Reer, T., & Zhu, Y.Y. (2012). The effects of animal-assisted therapy on wounded warriors in an Occupational Therapy Life Skills program. *U.S. Army Medical Department journal*, 38-45 .

Beck, D. H. (2014). *Trauma focused equine assisted psychotherapy: A phenomenological study of therapists' beliefs about components of effective treatment for children who have experienced abuse and neglect* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Becker, J. L. (2014). *Presence of a dog on executive functioning and stress in children with emotional disorders* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Beder, J., Sullivan-Sakaeda, L., & Martin, T. P. (2012). Animal assisted intervention. *Advances in Social Work Practice with the Military*, 239-251.

Beetz, A. (2013). Socio-emotional correlates of a schooldog-teacher-team in the classroom. *Frontiers in Psychology, 4*. doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2013.00886

Beetz. A. M. (2017). Theories and possible processes of action in animal assisted interventions. *Applied Developmental Science, 21(2),* 139-149. Doi: 10.1080/10888691.2016.1262263

Beetz, A., Julius, H., Turner, D., & Kotrschal, K. (2012). Effects of social support by a dog on stress modulation in male children with insecure attachment. *Frontiers in Psychology, 3*. doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2012.00352

Beetz, A., Kotrschal, K., Turner, D. C., Hediger, K., Uvnäs-Moberg, K., & Julius, H. (2011). The Effect of a Real Dog, Toy Dog and Friendly Person on Insecurely Attached Children

During a Stressful Task: An Exploratory Study. *Anthrozoös, 24*(4), 349-368. doi:10.2752/175303711x13159027359746

Beetz, A., & McCardle, P. (2017). Does reading to a dog affect reading skills. In N. R. Gee, A. H. Fine, & P. McCardle (Eds.), *How Animals Help Students Learn: Research and Practice for Educators and Mental-Health Professionals* (pp. 111-123). New York, NY, US: Routledge/Taylor & Francis Group.

Beetz, A., Uvnäs-Moberg, K., Julius, H., & Kotrschal, K. (2012). psychosocial and psychophysiological effects of human-animal interactions: The possible role of oxytocin. *Frontiers in Psychology, 3*. doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2012.00234

Beetz, A., Winkler, N., Julius, H., Uvnäs-Moberg, K., & Kotrschal, K. (2015). A comparison of equine-assisted intervention and conventional play-based early intervention for mother–child dyads with insecure attachment. *Journal of Occupational Therapy, Schools, & Early Intervention,8*(1), 17-39. doi:10.1080/19411243.2015.1026017

Behling, R. J. (1990). *Animal programs and animal-assisted therapy in skilled and intermediate care facilities in Illinois* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Beinotti, F., Christofoletti, G., Correia, N., & Borges, G. (2013). Effects of Horseback Riding Therapy on Quality of Life in Patients Post Stroke. *Topics in Stroke Rehabilitation, 20*(3), 226-232. doi:10.1310/tsr2003-226

Belo, J. B. (2017). *can animal-assisted activity improve mental health of adolescent males incarcerated long-term in a maximum-security unit? A pilot study*. Palo Alto University.

Benda, W. (2011). Lost in a Lost World. *Alternative therapies in health and medicine*, *17*(3), 8.

Benda, W. (2014). My kingdom for a horse.

Bennett, B. (2019). Using horses to assist in promoting Aboriginal wellbeing. In *B. Bennett & S. Green (Eds.), Our Voices*. Red Globe Press.

Bennett, P. C. (2011). Animals in our lives: human–animal interaction in family, community, & therapeutic settings. *Anthrozoös, 24*(4), 432-435. doi:10.2752/175303711x13159027359863

Berget, B., & Braastad, B. O. (2008). Theoretical framework for animal-assisted interventions - Implications for practice. *Therapeutic Communities*, 29, 323-337.

Berget, B., Ekeberg, Ø, & Braastad, B. O. (2008). Animal-assisted therapy with farm animals for persons with psychiatric disorders: Effects on self-efficacy, coping ability and quality of life, a randomized controlled trial. *Clinical Practice and Epidemiology in Mental Health, 4*(1), 9. doi:10.1186/1745-0179-4-9

Berget, B., Ekeberg, Ø, Pedersen, I., & Braastad, B. O. (2011). Animal-assisted therapy with farm animals for persons with psychiatric disorders: Effects on anxiety and depression, a randomized controlled trial. *Occupational Therapy in Mental Health, 27*(1), 50-64. doi:10.1080/0164212x.2011.543641

Berget, B., & Grepperud, S. (2011). Animal-Assisted Interventions for psychiatric patients: Beliefs in treatment effects among practitioners. *European Journal of Integrative Medicine, 3*(2). doi:10.1016/j.eujim.2011.03.001

Berget, B., Pedersen, I., Enders-Slegers, M. J., Beetz, A., Scholl, S., & Kovacs, G. (2013). Benefits of animal-assisted interventions for different target groups in a green care context. *Green care: For human therapy, social innovation, rural economy and education. Hauppauge, NY: Nova Science Publishers*.

Berget, B., Skarsaune, I., Ekeberg, Ø, & Braastad, B. O. (2007). Humans with mental disorders working with farm animals. *Occupational Therapy in Mental Health, 23*(2), 101-117. doi:10.1300/j004v23n02_05

Berg, E. L., & Causey, A. (2014). The life-changing power of the horse: Equine-assisted activities and therapies in the U.S. *Animal Frontiers, 4*(3), 72-75. doi:10.2527/af.2014-0025

Bernabei, V., Ronchi, D. D., Ferla, T. L., Moretti, F., Tonelli, L., Ferrari, B., Atti, A. (2013). Animal-assisted interventions for elderly patients affected by dementia or psychiatric disorders: A review. *Journal of Psychiatric Research, 47*(6), 762-773. doi:10.1016/j.jpsychires.2012.12.014

Bernas, L. (1985). Pet therapy dog remotivates patients. *Long term care (Don Mills, Ont.), 1*(2), L10-11.

Bernstein, P. L., Friedmann, E., & Malaspina, A. (2000). Animal-assisted therapy enhances resident social interaction and initiation in long-term care facilities. *Anthrozoös, 13*(4), 213-224. doi:10.2752/089279300786999743

Berry, A., Borgi, M., Francia, N., Alleva, E., & Cirulli, F. (2013). Use of assistance and therapy dogs for children with autism spectrum disorders: A critical review of the current

evidence. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine, 19*(2), 73-80. doi:10.1089/acm.2011.0835

Berry, A., Borgi, M., Terranova, L., Chiarotti, F., Alleva, E., & Cirulli, F. (2012). Developing effective animal-assisted intervention programs involving visiting dogs for institutionalized geriatric patients: A pilot study. *Psychogeriatrics, 12*(3), 143-150. doi:10.1111/j.1479-8301.2011.00393.x

Betker, K. (2013). Human+animal interactions help healing begin at Sandy Hook. Pet Partners *Interactions Magazine.*

Bexson, T. (2008). Talking horses. *Mental Health Today*, 16-17.

Bibbo, J. (2013). Staff members perceptions of an animal-assisted activity. *Oncology Nursing Forum, 40*(4). doi:10.1188/13.onf.e320-e326

Bickerstaff, G. J. (2003). *An exploration of animal abuse and animal abusers*.

Bieber, N. (1983). The integration of a therapeutic equestrian program in the academic environment of children with physical and multiple disabilities. *New perspectives on our lives with companion animals, University of Pennslyvania Press, PA*, 448-459.

Biles, M. D., & McColloch, W. F. (1989). Pet-facilitated therapy: what do RNs think?. *Texas nursing*, *63*(7), 9-10.

Bilinsky, C. (2011). *The Effect of Animal-Assisted Therapy on Empathy and Self-Esteem in At-Risk Adolescents* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Binfet, J. (2017). The effects of group-administered canine therapy on university students' wellbeing: A randomized controlled trial. *Anthrozoös, 30*(3), 397-414. doi:10.1080/08927936.2017.1335097

Binfet, J. T., Passmore, H. A., Struik, K., & McKay, C. (2018). Reducing university students' stress through a drop-in canine-therapy program. Journal of Mental Health, 27(3), 197-204. Doi: 10.1080/09638237.2017.1417551

Birke, L., & Hockenhull, J. (2015). Journeys Together: Horses and Humans in Partnership. *Society & Animals, 23*(1), 81-100. doi:10.1163/15685306-12341361

Bizub, A. L., Joy, A., & Davidson, L. (2003). "Its like being in another world": Demonstrating the benefits of therapeutic horseback riding for individuals with psychiatric disability. *Psychiatric Rehabilitation Journal, 26*(4), 377-384. doi:10.2975/26.2003.377.384

Black, S. (2009). Sit, stay, and read. *American School Board Journal*, *196*(12), 36-37.

Blake, D. S. (1980). *On The Introduction of Pets for the Institutionalized Aging: An Exploratory Descriptive Study of an Intervention* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Blender, J. A. (2009). *A Multimodal Investigation of the Use of Animal Assisted Therapy in a Clinical Interview* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Bloom, J. (2012). Animal-assisted therapy. *Dimensions of Critical Care Nursing: DCCN, 31*(2), 126.

Bode, A. (2017). *Animal Assisted Therapy: The Expansion of Social Work Practice* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Boe, V. M. (2007). *Effects of Animal-Assisted Therapy on a Student With An Emotional/Behavioral Disorder* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Boegel, A. (2018). *Predictions of adolescent girls' participation in equine activities by self-esteem, self-concept, and self-efficacy* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Boggs, J., Tedeschi, P., & Ascione, F. (2011). Animal-assisted approaches to child and adolescent mental health. *Innovative interventions in child and adolescent mental health*, 96-108.

Bohlinger, E. F. (1985). *The Effects of the Frequency of Pet Therapy Sessions on the Depressive Symptoms of Elderly Nursing Home Residents (Animals)* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Bolden L., Bentley D., Adkins S., Jagielski C., & Schwebel D. (2017). The effects of animal assisted therapy on perceived pain in patients with spinal cord injury. *Archives of Physical Medicine and Rehabilitation. Conference: 94th Annual Conference of the American Congress of Rehabilitation Medicine, ACRM 2017. United States. 98 (10)* (pp e117), 2017. Date of Publication: October 2017.

Bono, A.V., Benvenuti, C., Buzzi, M., Ciatti, R., Chiarelli, V., Chiambretto, P., Morelli, C., Pinciroli, M., Pini, A., Prestigiacomo, T., Rolleri, C., & Valena, E. (2015). Effects of

animal assisted therapy (AAT) carried out with dogs on the evolution of mild cognitive impairment. *Giornale di Gerontologia*, *63*, 32-36.

Bonofiglio, T. (1995). New horizons in the human-animal relationship. Therapy and assistance by the use of animals (pet therapy). *Annali di igiene: medicina preventiva e di comunita*, *7*(2), 137.

Boonmee, S., Pongsaksri, M., & Peansukmanee, S. (2016). Effects of Equine Assisted Therapy on Social and Undesirable Behaviors of Youths with Autistic Spectrum Disorder. *International Journal of Child Development and Mental Health*, *4*(1), 49-58. Retrieved from https://www.tci-thaijo.org/index.php/cdmh/article/view/63524

Booten, A. E. (2011). Effects of Animal-Assisted Therapy on Behavior and Reading in the Classroom (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Borges, M. B. S., Werneck, M. J. D. S., Silva, M. D. L. D., Gandolfi, L., & Pratesi, R. (2011). Therapeutic effects of a horse riding simulator in children with cerebral palsy. *Arquivos de neuro-psiquiatria*, *69*(5), 799-804.

Borgi, M., Loliva, D., Cerino, S., Chiarotti, F., Venerosi, A., Bramini, M., . . . Cirulli, F. (2015). Effectiveness of a Standardized Equine-Assisted Therapy Program for Children with Autism Spectrum Disorder. *Journal of Autism and Developmental Disorders, 46*(1), 1-9. doi:10.1007/s10803-015-2530-6

Borioni, N., Marinaro, P., Celestini, S., Sole, F. D., Magro, R., Zoppi, D., Bonassi, S. (2011). Effect of equestrian therapy and onotherapy in physical and psycho-social performances of adults with intellectual disability: A preliminary study of evaluation tools based on the

ICF classification. *Disability and Rehabilitation, 34*(4), 279-287. doi:10.3109/09638288.2011.605919

Born, A. R. (2008). *The relationship between humans and animals in animal -assisted therapy: a qualitative study* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Borrego, J. L., Franco, L. R., Perea Mediavilla, M. A., Piñero, N. B., Roldán, A. T. & Picabia, A. B. (2014). Animal-assisted Interventions: Review of Current Status and Future Challenges. *International Journal of Psychology and Psychological Therapy, 14*(1), 85-101.

Bos, S. (2016). *Teachers intentionality behind integrating animals in early childhood classrooms* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Boshoff, C., Grobler, H., & Nienaber, A. (2015). The evaluation of an equine-assisted therapy programme with a group of boys in a youth care facility. *Journal of Psychology in Africa, 25*(1), 86-90. doi:10.1080/14330237.2015.1007611

Bost, M. J. (1986). *Effects of a Pet Visitation Program on the Psychological Satisfaction, Social Interaction and Self Esteem of Institutionalized Elderly Women* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Bouchard, F. (2004). A magical dream: A pilot project in animal-assisted therapy in pediatric oncology. *Canadian Oncology Nursing Journal, 14*(1), 14-17. doi:10.5737/1181912x1411417

Bouchard, M. V. (2014). *I just connect with the horses": Equine assisted learning as a tool for developing social skills and resiliency in at-risk youth* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Boucher, K. L. & Will, L. A. (1991) An Overview of Animal Facilitated Therapy. *Iowa State University Veterinarian*, 53(1).

Bowes, L. G. (1991). *Pet assisted therapy at an Edmonton auxiliary hospital* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Bowers, M. J., & Macdonald, P. M. (2004). The effectiveness of equine facilitated psychotherapy with at risk adolescents. *Journal of Psychology & Behavioral Sciences, 15,* 62-76.

Boyer, V.E. & Mundschenk, N. (2014). Using animal-assisted therapy to facilitate social communication: A pilot study. *Canadian Journal of Speech-Language Pathology and Audiology*, 38, 26-38.

Boyer, V. E. (2006). *Animal -assisted therapy in speech -language pathology: using an alternating treatment design to compare the effects of using animal -assisted therapy in working with children with language impairments* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Bradberry, J. M., Roberts, R., & Meinersmann, K. (2006). Lived experience of equine facilitated psychotherapy in adult female survivors of abuse. *Journal of Psychosocial Nursing and Mental Health Services, 46*(12), 36-42.

Bradley, J. (2013). *An investigation of the effects of a facility dog on student learning and the learning environment* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Bradley, P. (2014). *Therapy Dogs In The Courtroom As Advocates For Child Witnesses: An Interpretive Phenomenological Analysis Of Judges' Opinions, Experiences, And Rulings* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Brandt, L. J. (2013). Equine-facilitated psychotherapy as a complementary treatment intervention. *Journal Of Counseling And Professional Psychology, 23*(2).

Braun, C., Stangler, T., Narveson, J., & Pettingell, S. (2009). Animal-assisted therapy as a pain relief intervention for children. *Complementary Therapies in Clinical Practice, 15*(2), 105-109. doi:10.1016/j.ctcp.2009.02.008

Brady, L. J. (2015). *Animal Assisted Therapy*. Web Course Available from: https://www.pdresources.org/course/index/8/1316/Animal-Assisted-Therapy

Breitenbach, E., Stumpf, E., Fersen, L. V., & Ebert, H. V. (2009). Dolphin-Assisted Therapy: Changes in Interaction and Communication between Children with Severe Disabilities and Their Caregivers. *Anthrozoös, 22*(3), 277-289. doi:10.2752/175303709x457612

Brekke, P. (2008). *A comparison of the frequency of occurrence of stereotypic behaviors demonstrated by a youth with autism during two recreation activities: Horseback riding and board game play* (Master's Thesis). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Brensing, K., & Linke, K. (2003). Behavior of dolphins towards adults and children during swim-with-dolphin programs and towards children with disabilities during therapy sessions. *Anthrozoös,16*(4), 315-331. doi:10.2752/089279303786992035

Breshears, J. (n.d.) *Research suggestions for animal-assisted and nature-assisted therapy and individual psychology* [Pamphlet].

Brickel, C. M. (1979). The Therapeutic Roles of Cat Mascots with a Hospital-based Geriatric Population: A Staff Survey. *The Gerontologist, 19*(4), 368-372. doi:10.1093/geront/19.4.368

Brickel, C. M. (1981). A Review of the Roles of Pet Animals in Psychotherapy and with the Elderly. *The International Journal of Aging and Human Development, 12*(2), 119-128. doi:10.2190/w4ll-p7pj-xg1c-2m5m

Brickel, C. M. (1982). Pet-Facilitated Psychotherapy: A Theoretical Explanation VIA Attention Shifts. *Psychological Reports, 50*(1), 71-74. doi:10.2466/pr0.1982.50.1.71

Brickel, C. M. (1984). Depression in the nursing home: a pilot study using pet-facilitated psychotherapy. In K. Anderson, Benjamin L. Hart, Lynette A. Hart (Eds.) *Pet Connections: Its influence on our health and quality of life* (pp. 407-415). Minneapolis, Minnesota: Center to Study Human-Animal Relationships and Environments, University of Minnesota.

Brickel, C. M. (1984). The clinical use of pets with the aged. *Clinical Gerontologist: The Journal of Aging and Mental Health, 2*(4), 72-75.

Brickel, C. M. (1985). *The influence of animals on social perception: a reexamination* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Brickel, C. M. (1986). Pet-facilitated therapies: A review of the literature and clinical implementation considerations. *Clinical Gerontologist: The Journal of Aging and Mental Health, 5*(3-4), 309-332.

Briggs, L. (2013). *Animal assisted therapy in counseling dogs and horses impact at risk youth* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Broberg L., Stempien J., Dell C. A., Smith J., Steeves M., & Jurke L. (2017). A 'Pawsitive' addition to the ER patient experience: A pilot evaluation of the St. John Ambulance therapy dog program in a Canadian hospital. *Canadian Journal of Emergency Medicine. Conference: 2017 CAEP/ACMU. Canada. 19 (Supplement 1)* (pp S84-S85), 2017.

Brock, B. J. (1987). *Effect of therapeutic horseback riding on physically-disabled adults* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Brodie, S. J., & Biley, F. C. (1999). An exploration of the potential benefits of pet-facilitated therapy. *Journal of Clinical Nursing, 8*(4), 329-337. doi:10.1046/j.1365-2702.1999.00255.x

Brodie, S. J., Biley, F. C., & Shewring, M. (2002). An exploration of the potential risks associated with using pet therapy in healthcare settings. *Journal of Clinical Nursing, 11*(4), 444-456. doi:10.1046/j.1365-2702.2002.00628.x

Brooks, S. (2001). Working with animals in a healing context. *Reaching Today's Youth, 5(2),* 19-22.

Brooks, S. M. (2006). Animal-assisted psychotherapy and equine-facilitated psychotherapy. *Working with traumatized youth in child welfare*, 196-218.

Brouillette, M. A. (2006). *The psychological impact of equine -assisted therapy on special education students* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Brous, M. T. (2010). Integrating pet therapy into daily school life. *Exceptional Parent, 40*(5), 20-21.

Browder, L. M. (2009). Paws and Relax. *Home Healthcare Nurse: The Journal for the Home Care and Hospice Professional, 27*(7), 443-448. doi:10.1097/01.nhh.0000358280.84670.68

Brown, M. (2015). *Examination of Veteran Experiences with Service Animals and Animal Assisted Therapy: A Case Study* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Brucklacher, B. (1992). *The effects of live and stuffed-animal displays on the behaviors and attitudes of kindergarten students* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Brumbaugh, G. (1992). Equine therapy and its evaluation should keep pace with needs of the industry. *Equine Veterinary Journal, 11,* 1-2.

Bublak, R. (2012). Diabetics, acquaintance with the dog. *MMW Fortschritte der Medizin*, *154*(22), 18.

Buck, P. W., Bean, N., & Marco, K. D. (2017). Equine-Assisted Psychotherapy: An Emerging Trauma-Informed Intervention. *Advances in Social Work, 18*(1), 387. doi:10.18060/21310

Bueche, S. (2003). Going to the dogs. *Reading Today*, *20*(4), 46-46.

Buettner, L. L., Fitzsimmons, S., & Barba, B. (2011). Animal-Assisted Therapy for Clients with Dementia. *Journal of Gerontological Nursing, 37*(5), 10-14. doi:10.3928/00989134-20110329-05

Buljan- Flander, G., Stimac, D., Fridrih, R., Raguz, A., Kuculo, I., Galic, R. (2018). Benefits of therapy dogs in therapy and diagnostics of patients with psychosocial and health difficulties. *Socijalna Psihijatrija, 46(4),* 413-425.

Bumanis, A. (1991). Dog shows involve residents in pet therapy program. *Provider (Washington, DC)*, *17*(9), 41.

Bumsted, D. L. (1988). *The effect of pet therapy on the self-care of the elderly* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Burger, E., Stetina, B.U., Turner, K., McElheney, J., & Handlos, U. (2011). Dog-assisted therapy in prison: Emotional competences and emotional status of drug-addicted criminal offenders. *Journal of Veterinary Behavior, 6,* 79-80.

Burgess E., & Lundie Z. (2018). Animal assisted awareness testing-unlocking patients' potential. *International Journal of Stroke. Conference: 13th UK Stroke Forum Conference. United Kingdom. 13 (3 Supplement 1)* (pp 35).

Burgess, T. L. (1997). *Animal-assisted therapy and the enhancement of mood in elderly nursing home residents* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Burgon, H. (2003). Case studies of adults receiving horse-riding therapy. *Anthrozoös, 16*(3), 263-276. doi:10.2752/089279303786992099

Burgon, H. (2011a). 'Queen of the world': Experiences of 'at-risk' young people participating in equine-assisted learning/therapy. *Journal of Social Work Practice*, *25*(2), 165-183. doi:10.1080/02650533.2011.561304.

Burgon, H. L. (2011b). *Horses as healers? A reflexive exploration of the experiences of at-risk young people participating in therapeutic horsemanship* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from PQDT - UK & Ireland.

Burgon, H. L. (2011c). *Reflexive exploration of the experiences of at-risk young people participating in therapeutic horsemanship* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from PQDT – Global.

Burgon, H. L. (2013). Horses, mindfulness and the natural environment: observations from a qualitative study with at-risk young people participating in therapeutic horsemanship. *International Journal of Psychosocial Rehabilitation, 17(2),* 51-67.

Burgon, H. L. (2014). *Equine-assisted therapy and learning with at-risk young people*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.

Burgon, H., Gammage, D., & Hebden, J. (2018). Hoofbeats and heartbeats: Equine-assisted therapy and learning with young people with psychosocial issues-Theory and practice. *Journal of Social Work Practice, 32,* 3-16.

Burton, L. E. (1995). Using a dog in an elementary school counseling program. *Elementary School Guidance & Counseling, 29(3),* 236-240.

Burke, S. L., & Iannuzzi, D. (n.d.). Animal-Assisted Therapy for Children and Adolescents with Autism Spectrum Disorders. *Animals in Social Work*. doi:10.1057/9781137372291.0015

Burrows, K. E., Adams, C. L., & Millman, S. T. (2008). Factors Affecting Behavior and Welfare of Service Dogs for Children With Autism Spectrum Disorder. *Journal of Applied Animal Welfare Science, 11*(1), 42-62. doi:10.1080/10888700701555550

Burrows, K. E., Adams, C. L., & Spiers, J. (2008). Sentinels of Safety: Service Dogs Ensure Safety and Enhance Freedom and Well-Being for Families With Autistic Children. *Qualitative Health Research, 18*(12), 1642-1649. doi:10.1177/1049732308327088

Burton, L. E., & Burge, M. R. (2015). Equine assisted therapy reduces symptoms in veterans with post-traumatic stress disorder. *Journal of Investigative Medicine*, 63(1), 165-165.

Butler, J. (2009). Reading Education Assistance Dogs: Canine listening partners help kids learn to read. Web Article.

Butt, M. (2017). *Parents' and facilitators' perceptions of children with autism spectrum disorder in an equine-assisted* (Master's Thesis). Retrieved from Stellenbosch University.

Buttelmann, D., & Römpke, A. (2014). Anxiety-Reducing Effect: Dog, Fish and Plant in Direct Comparison. *Anthrozoös, 27*(2), 267-277. doi:10.2752/175303714x13903827487647

Button, S. S. (2010). *The effects of therapeutic horseback riding on classroom attention of special education students* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Cable, A., & Pulcini, B. (2018). *Therapy Dog Handler Perspectives on Animal-assisted Therapy with Children* (Doctoral dissertation, Utica College).

Calcaterra, V., Veggiotti, P., Palestrini, C., Giorgis, V. D., Raschetti, R., Tumminelli, M., . . . Pelizzo, G. (2015). Post-Operative Benefits of Animal-Assisted Therapy in Pediatric Surgery: A Randomised Study. *Plos One, 10*(6). doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0125813

Calvo, P., Fortuny, J. R., Guzmán, S., Macías, C., Bowen, J., García, M. L., . . . Fatjó, J. (2016). Animal Assisted Therapy (AAT) Program As a Useful Adjunct to Conventional Psychosocial Rehabilitation for Patients with Schizophrenia: Results of a Small-scale Randomized Controlled Trial. *Frontiers in Psychology, 7*. doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2016.00631

Cameron, J., & Robey, P. A. (2013) Healing through healing: the horse power of choice theory. *International Journal of Choice Theory & Reality Therapy, 33*(1), 87.

Campbell-Begg, T. (2000). A Case Study Using Animal-Assisted Therapy to Promote Abstinence in a Group of Individuals Who Are Recovering from Chemical

Addictions. *Journal of Addictions Nursing, 12*(1), 31-35. doi:10.3109/10884600009040635

Campbell-Begg, T. (1998). *Promotion of transactions during animal-assisted, group therapy with individuals who are recovering from chemical addictions* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Cangelosi, P. R., & Embrey, C. N. (2006). The healing power of dogs: Cocoa's story 2006. *Journal of Psychosocial Nursing and Mental Health Services, 44*(1), 17-20.

Canter, S. (2013). Treating trauma through an EFP program. *Strides, 19*(2), 30-34.

Cantin, A., & Marshall-Lucette, S. (2011). Examining the Literature on the Efficacy of Equine Assisted Therapy for People with Mental Health and Behavioural Disorders. *Mental Health and Learning Disabilities Research and Practice, 8*(1), 51-61. doi:10.5920/mhldrp.2011.8151

Capparelli, A. L. (2017). *Adults' reports of positive and negative events and memory accuracy for word lists during animal assisted interviews* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retreived from Proquest Dissertations & Theses.

Caprilli, S., & Messeri, A. (2006). Animal-Assisted Activity at A. Meyer Childrens Hospital: A Pilot Study. *Evidence-Based Complementary and Alternative Medicine, 3*(3), 379-383. doi:10.1093/ecam/nel029

Carew-Lyons, A. (2016). *Impact of dog visitation on a hospitalized child's mood* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations & Theses.

Carey, J. V. (2016). *Exploring the impact of equine facilitated learning on the social and emotional well-being of young people affected by educational inequality* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from DCU Online Research Access Service.

Carlisle, G. K. (2012). Human-Animal Interaction and Older Adults. *Journal of Gerontological Nursing, 38*(12), 54-56. doi:10.3928/00989134-20121106-01

Carlisle, G. K. (2014). The Social Skills and Attachment to Dogs of Children with Autism Spectrum Disorder. *Journal of Autism and Developmental Disorders, 45*(5), 1137-1145. doi:10.1007/s10803-014-2267-7

Carlson, E. A. (1983). *The effects of a program of therapeutic horsemanship on the self-concept and locus of control orientation of the learning disabled* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Carlsson, C. (2017). Triads in equine-assisted social work enhance therapeutic relationships with self-harming adolescents. *Clinical Social Work Journal, 45(4),* 320-331.

Carlsson, C. (2018). Equine-assisted social work counteracts self-stigmatisation in self-harming adolescents and facilitates a moment of silence. *Journal of Social Work Practice, 31,* 17-30.

Carlsson, C., Nilsson Ranta, D., & Traeen, B. (2014). Equine assisted social work as a mean for authentic relations between clients and staff. *Human-Animal Interaction Bulletin, 2*(1), 19-38.

Carlsson, C., Ranta, D. N., & Traeen, B. (2015). Mentalizing and emotional labor facilitate equine-assisted social work with self-harming adolescents. *Child and Adolescent Social Work Journal,32*(4), 329-339. doi:10.1007/s10560-015-0376-6

Carmack, B. J. (1984). Animal-assisted therapy. *Nurse Educator, 9*(4), 40-41.

Carmack, B. J., & Fila, D. (1989). Animal-assisted therapy: A nursing intervention: Dogs and guinea pigs not only have positive therapeutic effects on patients, but also relieve staff stress. *Nurse Educator, 20*(5), 96-101.

Carper T.L., Bartone A.S., Petty F.C. (2016) Animal Companions and Military Veterans: How Dogs Can Help America's Heroes. In: Blazina C., Kogan L. (Eds.), *Men and Their Dogs* (pp. 195-214). Springer, Cham

Casey, J. T. (2012*). Horseback riding therapy for at-risk foster youth: A grant proposal* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Casey, J., Csiernik, R., Knezevic, D., & Ebear, J. (2018). The impact of animal-assisted intervention on staff in a seniors residential care facility. *International Journal of Mental Health and Addiction, 16(5),* 1238-1248.

Cawley, R., Cawley D., & Retter, K. (1994). Therapeutic horseback riding and self-concept in adolescents with special educational needs. *Anthrozoös, 7*(2), 129-133, DOI: 10.2752/08279394787001934

Cepeda, J. N. (2011). *Equine-assisted psychotherapy: A manual for therapists in private practice* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Cerulli, C., Minganti, C., Santis, C. D., Tranchita, E., Quaranta, F., & Parisi, A. (2014). Therapeutic Horseback Riding in Breast Cancer Survivors: A Pilot Study. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine, 20*(8), 623-629. doi:10.1089/acm.2014.0061

Chamove, A. S., Crawley-Hartrick, O. J., & Stafford, K. J. (2002). Horse reactions to human attitudes and behavior. *Anthrozoös, 15*(4), 323-331. doi:10.2752/089279302786992423

Chace, T. (2019). *The veteran-canine bond: Implications and experiences with using animals to alleviate psychological distress* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations & Theses.

Chandler, C. K. (2005). *Animal Assisted Therapy in Counseling*. Routledge.

Chandler, C. K. (2008). *Animal assisted therapy with Hurricane Katrina survivors*. Based on a program presented at the ACA Annual Conference & Exhibition, Honolulu, HI. Retrieved June 27, 2008, from http://counselingoutfitters.com/vistas/vistas08/Chandler.htm

Chandler, C., Portrie-Bethke, T., Minton, C., Fernando, D., & Ocallaghan, D. (2010). Matching Animal-Assisted Therapy Techniques and Intentions with Counseling Guiding Theories. *Journal of Mental Health Counseling, 32*(4), 354-374. doi:10.17744/mehc.32.4.u72lt21740103538

Chandler, C. (2001). Animal-assisted therapy in counseling and school settings. *ERIC Digest.*

Chandramouleeswaran, S., & Russell, P. S. (2014). Complementary psychosocial interventions in child and adolescent psychiatry: Pet assisted therapy. *Indian Journal of Psychological Medicine,36*(1), 4. doi:10.4103/0253-7176.127240

Chapman, L., Morabito, D., Ladakakos, C., Schreier, H., & Knudson, M. M. (2001). The Effectiveness of Art Therapy Interventions in Reducing Post Traumatic Stress Disorder (PTSD) Symptoms in Pediatric Trauma Patients. *Art Therapy, 18*(2), 100-104. doi:10.1080/07421656.2001.10129750

Chappell, K. K. (2014). *Equine-Facilitated Life Coaching for Youth Leadership* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Chardonnens, E. (2009). The Use of Animals as Co-Therapists on a Farm: The Child—Horse Bond in Person-Centered Equine-Assisted Psychotherapy. *Person-Centered & Experiential Psychotherapies, 8*(4), 319-332. doi:10.1080/14779757.2009.9688496

Chavez, K. M. (1997). *Llamas at home, on the range and in the therapist's chair: Trends in the llama industry in Montana* (Master's Thesis). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Chen, C., Crews, D., Mundt, S., & Ringenbach, S. D. (2014). Effects of equine interaction on EEG asymmetry in children with autism spectrum disorder: A pilot study. *International Journal of Developmental Disabilities, 61*(1), 56-59. doi:10.1179/2047387714y.0000000044

Chermak, A. (2016). *The Effects of Animal Assisted Therapy on Mood and Anxiety in College Students* (Master's Thesis). Retrieved from Alfred University Research & Archives.

Cherniack, E. P., & Cherniack, A. R. (2014). The Benefit of Pets and Animal-Assisted Therapy to the Health of Older Individuals. *Current Gerontology and Geriatrics Research, 2014*, 1-9. doi:10.1155/2014/623203

Chia, Noel K. H., Kee, Norman K. N. (2014). Application of Universal Design for Learning (Udl1) and Living (Udl2) in Virtual Dolphin-Assisted Intervention (Vdai) for Children with Autism 2014. *ERIC Institute of Educational Sciences, 15*(1), 75-82.

Chianese, N. M. (2010). *Girls, jails, and puppy dog tails: An evaluation of the New Leash on Life program* (Master's Thesis). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Chinner, T. L., & Dalziel, F. R. (1991). An exploratory study on the viability and efficacy of a pet-facilitated therapy project within a Hospice. *Journal of Palliative Care, 7*(4), 13-20. doi:10.1177/082585979100700404

Chitic, V., & Rusu, A. S. (2016). An interdisciplinary approach of animal assisted therapy for the special needs children. *The Eurpoean Proceedings of Social and Behavioural Sciences EpSBS Conference.*

Cho, J. (2014). Animal-assisted activities for students with disabilities. Retrieved from insurancenewsnet.com

Christian, J. E. (2005). All creatures great and small utilizing equine-assisted therapy to treat eating disorders. *Journal of Psychology and Christianity*, 24(1), 65-67.

Christy, A. (2011). My holistic workplace: alpacas & therapy. *Beginnings (American Holistic Nurses' Association), 31*(3), 8-9.

Chronister, G. L. (1993). *The effect of horticulture therapy and animal-assisted therapy on seriously emotionally disturbed elementary students in a public school setting: An ethnographic study* (Master's Thesis). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Chu, C., Liu, C., Sun, C., & Lin, J. (2009). The Effect of Animal-Assisted Activity on Inpatients with Schizophrenia. *Journal of Psychosocial Nursing and Mental Health Services, 47*(12), 42-48. doi:10.3928/02793695-20091103-96

Churchill, M., Safaoui, J., Mccabe, B. W., & Baun, M. M. (1999). Using a Therapy Dog to Alleviate the Agitation and Desocialization of People With Alzheimers Disease. *Journal of Psychosocial Nursing and Mental Health Services, 37*(4), 16-22. doi:10.3928/0279-3695-19990401-12

Chur-Hansen, A., Mcarthur, M., Winefield, H., Hanieh, E., & Hazel, S. (2014). Animal-Assisted Interventions in Childrens Hospitals: A Critical Review of the Literature. *Anthrozoös, 27*(1), 5-18. doi:10.2752/175303714x13837396326251

Chur-Hansen, A., Zambrano, S. C., & Crawford, G. B. (2014). Furry and Feathered Family Members—A Critical Review of Their Role in Palliative Care. *American Journal of Hospice and Palliative Medicine, 31*(6), 672-677. doi:10.1177/1049909113497084

Cieslak, E. J. (2001). Animal -assisted therapy and the development of an early working alliance: The use of dogs in therapy with young adults (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Cipriani, J., Cooper, M., Digiovanni, N. M., Litchkofski, A., Nichols, A. L., & Ramsey, A. (2013). Dog-Assisted Therapy for Residents of Long-Term Care Facilities: An Evidence-Based Review with Implications for Occupational Therapy. *Physical & Occupational Therapy In Geriatrics,31*(3), 214-240. doi:10.3109/02703181.2013.816404

Cirulli, F. (2011). Animal-assisted therapies and activities as innovative approaches to mental health interventions. *Annali Dell'Istituoto Superiore Di Sanita, 47*(4), 339-340

Clark, T. (2009). The gift of presence: the story of Abby. *Beginnings, 29*(3), 20-21.

Cleveland, A. J. (1995). Therapy dogs and the dissociative patient: Preliminary observations. *Dissociation, 8*(4).

Coakley, A. B., & Mahoney, E. K. (2009). Creating a therapeutic and healing environment with a pet therapy program. *Complementary Therapies in Clinical Practice, 15*(3), 141-146. doi:10.1016/j.ctcp.2009.05.004

Coats-Kendall, S. Y. (2018). *A CBT approach combined with animal-assisted therapy to treat depressed adolescents* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations & Theses.

Cobaleda-Kegler, J. (2006). *Animal -assisted therapy with female juvenile offenders within a residential treatment setting* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Cody, P. A. (2007). *Therapeutic horsemanship and children adopted from foster care: A case study analysis using mixed methods* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Cody, P., Steiker, L., & Szymandera, M. L. (2011). Equine Therapy: Substance Abusers' "Healing Through Horses". *Journal of Social Work Practice in The Addictions, 11,* 198-204. doi:10.1080/1533256X.2011.571189.

Coetzee, N., Beukes, J. T., & Lynch, I. (2013). Substance Abuse Inpatients Experience of Animal-Assisted Therapy. *Journal of Psychology in Africa, 23*(3), 477-480. doi:10.1080/14330237.2013.10820654

Coffey, E. (2014). *The effect of equine assisted therapy on the social functioning of children with autism* (Honours Thesis). Dublin Business School.

Cohen, R. A. (2011). *Exploring multicultural considerations in equine facilitated psychotherapy* (Doctoral dissertation, John F. Kennedy University).

Cohen, T. L. (2010). Horseback Riding Workshop for Increasing Self-Awareness. *101 Interventions in Group Therapy*, 307-312.

Colclasure, D. (2004). To greener pastures: Women recovering from eating disorders find healing, hope at Remuda Ranch. *Wickenburg, AZ: Remuda Ranch*.

Cole, K. M., & Gawlinski, A. (1995). Animal-assisted therapy in the intensive care unit. A staff nurse's dream comes true. *The Nursing clinics of North America*, *30*(3), 529-537.

Cole, K. M., & Gawlinski, A. (2000). Animal-assisted therapy: the human-animal bond. *AACN Advanced Critical Care*, *11*(1), 139-149.

Cole, K. M., Gawlinski, A., Steers, N., & Kotlerman, J. (2007). Animal-assisted therapy in patients hospitalized with heart failure. *American Journal of Critical Care*, *16*(6), 575-585.

Cole, M., & Howard, M. (2013). Animal-assisted therapy: Benefits and challenges. In *Biotherapy-History, Principles and Practice* (pp. 233-253). Springer, Dordrecht.

Coleman, C. K. (2016). *The experience of hospice caregivers providing animal-assisted therapy to hospice patients* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Coleman, V. E. (2012). Reclaiming boundaries through equine assisted counseling. *Harnessing the Power of Equine Assisted Counseling: Adding Animal Assisted Therapy to Your Practice*, 27-40.

Coletta, C. N. (2010). *Animal-assisted therapy: A group therapy treatment manual for children exposed to trauma*. University of Hartford.

Colombo, G., Buono, M. D., Smania, K., Raviola, R., & De Leo, D. (2006). Pet therapy and institutionalized elderly: a study on 144 cognitively unimpaired subjects. *Archives of Gerontology and Geriatrics*, *42*(2), 207-216.

Comartin, K. P. (2018). *Is man's best friend a best practice in public education? Animal-assisted interventions in classrooms and school-based therapeutic settings* (Doctoral dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Conniff, K. M., Scarlett, J. M., Goodman, S., & Appel, L. D. (2005). Effects of a pet visitation program on the behavior and emotional state of adjudicated female adolescents. *Anthrozoös*, *18*(4), 379-395.

Connor, K., & Miller, J. (2000a). Animal-assisted therapy: an in-depth look. *Dimensions of Critical Care Nursing*, *19*(3), 20.

Connor, K., & Miller, J. (2000b). Help from our animal friends. *Nursing Management*, *31*(7), 42.

Connors, C. (2003). *Volunteer observations of animal-assisted therapy* (Doctoral dissertation, California State University, Long Beach).

Conte, J. K. (2015). *The influence of therapy dogs on reading fluency and reading motivation*. (Doctoral dissertation, Seattle University).

Conway, D. T. (2004). *The therapeutic value of animal-assisted therapy*. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertation and Theses.

Cooper, V., Hart, E., & Pola, A. (n.d). The Impact of Therapeutic Horseback Riding on the Motor Functioning and Social Behavior of Children with Autism Spectrum Disorders.

Copley, E. A. (1992). *Pet-facilitated therapy: The Maples Project* (Doctoral dissertation, University of British Columbia).

Correctional Services Canada. (1998). *Pet facilitated therapy in correctional institutions.* Retrieved from: https://www.csc-scc.gc.ca//publications/fsw/pet/pet-eng.shtml

Corring, D., Lundberg, E., & Rudnick, A. (2013). Therapeutic horseback riding for ACT patients with schizophrenia. *Community Mental Health Journal*, *49*(1), 121-126.

Corson, S. A., & Corson, E. O. (1978). Pets as mediators of therapy. *Current Psychiatric Therapies*, *18*, 195-205.

Corson, S. A., Corson, E. O., Gwynne, P. H., & Arnold, L. E. (1975). Pet-facilitated psychotherapy in a hospital setting. *Current Psychiatric Therapies*, *15*, 277.

Corson, S. A., Arnold, L. E., Gwynne, P. H., & Corson, E. O. L. (1977). Pet dogs as nonverbal communication links in hospital psychiatry. *Comprehensive Psychiatry*, *18*(1), 61-72.

Corson, S. A., & Corson, E. O. (1987). Pet animals as socializing catalysts in geriatrics: An experiment in non-verbal communication therapy. *Society, Stress, and Disease: Old Age*, *5*, 305-322.

Counsell, C. M., Abram, J., & Gilbert, M. (1997). Animal assisted therapy and the individual with spinal cord injury. *SCI Nursing: A Publication of the American Association of Spinal Cord Injury Nurses*, *14*(2), 52-55.

Cowell, D. R. (2017). *A clinical practice change initiative to incorporate animal assisted therapy in advanced practice registered nurses' clinical practice for children and adolescents* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Cox, C. (1999). Pet-facilitated occupational therapy: Efficacy in a psychiatric setting.

Cozza, K., Zanangeli, A., D'Alessandro, D., & Natoli, E. (1994). Animal-assisted therapy. Is there a future in Italy for pet therapy?. *Annali di igiene: medicina preventiva e di comunita*, *6*(1), 25.

Craven, M. B. (2013). *Effectiveness of equine Assisted psychotherapy in the treatment of veterans with posttraumatic stress disorder* (Doctoral dissertation).

Crawford, J. (2009). Humanizing the workplace: pet power. *Beginnings (American Holistic Nurses' Association)*, *29*(3), 30.

Crawford, M. E. (2018). *An exploratory study on the characteristics of rabbits used for animal-assisted therapy* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Creagan, E. T., Bauer, B. A., Thomley, B. S., & Borg, J. M. (2015). Animal-assisted therapy at Mayo Clinic: The time is now. *Complementary Therapies in Clinical Practice*, *21*(2), 101-104.

Creary, P. (2017). *The influence of the presence of a dog or cat on perceptions of a psychotherapist* (Doctoral dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Crenshaw, D. A., & Stella, L. (2015). Court testimony: animal-assisted trauma-informed play therapy to help traumatized child and adolescent witnesses. *Play Therapy With Children and Adolescents in Crisis*, 334-351.

Crenshaw, D. A., & Tillman, K. S. (2015). Trauma narratives with children in foster care: Individual and group play therapy. *Play Therapy: A Comprehensive Guide to Theory and Practice,* 556-575.

Crespo, M. B. (2003). *A multidimensional study linking empathy and violence to animal intervention* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Crossman, M. K., & Kazdin, A. E. (2018). Perceptions of animal-assisted interventions: The influence ofattitudes toward companion animals. *Journal of Clinical Psychology, 74(4),* 566-578.

Crowe, T. K., Perea-Burns, S., Sedillo, J. S., Hendrix, I. C., Winkle, M., & Deitz, J. (2014). Effects of partnerships between people with mobility challenges and service dogs. *American Journal of Occupational Therapy*, *68*(2), 194-202.

Crowley-Robinson, P., Fenwick, D. C., & Blackshaw, J. K. (1996). A long-term study of elderly people in nursing homes with visiting and resident dogs. *Applied Animal Behaviour Science*, *47*(1-2), 137-148.

Crowley-Robinson, P., & Blackshaw, J. K. (1998). Nursing home staffs' empathy for a missing therapy dog, their attitudes to animal-assisted therapy programs and suitable dog breeds. *Anthrozoös*, *11*(2), 101-104.

Crump, C., & Derting, T. L. (2015). Effects of Pet Therapy on the Psychological and Physiological Stress Levels of First-Year Female Undergraduates. *North American Journal of Psychology*, *17*(3).

Cumella, E. J. (2003). Is equine therapy useful in the treatment of eating disorders?. *Eating Disorders*, *11*(2), 143.

Cumella, E., Lutter, C. B., Smith-Osborne, A., & Kally, Z. (2014). equine therapy in the treatment of eating disorders. *SOP Transactions on Psychology, 1*(1), 13-21.

Chur-Hansen, A., McArthur, M., Winefield, H., Hanieh, E., & Hazel, S. (2014). Animal-assisted interventions in children's hospitals: A critical review of the literature. *Anthrozoös*, *27*(1), 5-18.

Curran, K. A., & Miller, J. (2009). " Guidelines for Animal-Assisted Interventions in Health Care Facilities". *American Journal of Infection Control*, *37*(3), 257.

Currie, N. S. (2008). *A case study of incarcerated males participating in a canine training program* (Doctoral dissertation, Kansas State University).

Curtright, A. K. (2000). Effect of stuffed vs. domestic animals on the communication of an individual with Alzheimer's disease.

Cushing, J. L., Williams, J. D., & Kronick, R. F. (1995). The wild mustang program: A case study in facilitated inmate therapy. *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation*, *22*(3-4), 95-112.

Cuypers, K., De Ridder, K., & Strandheim, A. (2011). The effect of therapeutic horseback riding on 5 children with attention deficit hyperactivity disorder: A pilot study. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine*, *17*(10), 901-908.

Dabelko-Schoeny, H., Phillips, G., Darrough, E., DeAnna, S., Jarden, M., Johnson, D., & Lorch, G. (2014). Equine-assisted intervention for people with dementia. *Anthrozoös*, *27*(1), 141-155.

Daifotis, V. (2019). *Doggone smart: A canine-assisted reading program and the effect on self-efficacy and standardized test scores* (Bachelor's Thesis). Retrieved from Claremont Colleges Scholarship.

Daltry, R. M., & Mehr, K. E. (2015). Therapy dogs on campus: Recommendations for counseling center outreach. *Journal of College Student Psychotherapy*, *29*(1), 72-78.

Damon, J., & May, R. (1986). The effects of pet facilitative therapy on patients and staff in an adult day care center. *Activities, Adaptation & Aging*, *8*(3-4), 117-131.

Dampsey, E. (2017). *The effects of equine-assisted psychotherapy on emotion regulation: Self-efficacy and self-awareness as potential mediators* (Doctoral dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

D'Arcy, Y. (2011). " Paws" to provide comfort, relieve pain. *Nursing*, *41*(4), 67-68.

Darling, K. M. (2014). *The experience of equine assisted personal growth*. Michigan School of Professional Psychology.

Darnell, A. (n.d.). Efficacy of Therapeutic Horseback Riding in Children with Autism Spectrum Disorder.

Darrah, J. P. (1996). A pilot survey of animal-facilitated therapy in Southern California and South Dakota nursing homes. *Occupational Therapy International*, *3*(2), 105-121.

Date, C. M. (2011). *The use of a dog in individual treatment in a private practice setting—a therapist's perspective*. The Wright Institute.

Daughhetee, C., Stalls, L., & Spencer, M. E. (2006). Enhancing Secondary School Counseling with a Therapeutic Dog. *Alabama Counseling Association Journal*, *32*(1), 47-55.

Davis, D. L., Maurstad, A., & Dean, S. (2015). My horse is my therapist: The medicalization of pleasure among women equestrians. *Medical Anthropology Quarterly*, *29*(3), 298-315.

Davis, J. H. (1988). Animal-facilitated therapy in stress mediation. *Holistic Nursing Practice*, *2*(3), 75-83.

Davidson, B. (2013). *Is animal assisted therapy using dogs an effective treatment for positive and negative symptoms for adult inpatient schizophrenics?* (Master's Thesis). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Davison, H. (2015). *An Exploratory Study of Primary Pupils' Experiences of Reading to Dogs* (Doctoral dissertation, University of East London).

De Beer, A. (2016). *Influencing Leadership Skills, Behaviour and Values: An Equine Assisted Leadership Development Course Evaluation* (Doctoral dissertation, University of Pretoria).

De Villiers, J. (2009). *Terapeutiese perdry ter bevordering van bewustheid by die kind met fetale alkohol sindroom* (Doctoral dissertation).

Deatrick, C. A. (1983). *The effects of experiences with pets upon the self-concept of handicapped children* (Doctoral dissertation, University of Pittsburgh).

DeBoer, M. R. (2017). Defining the qualities of an equine-facilitated mental health horse or pony: An introductory survey.

DeCourcey, M., Russell, A. C., & Keister, K. J. (2010). Animal-assisted therapy: Evaluation and implementation of a complementary therapy to improve the psychological and physiological health of critically ill patients. *Dimensions of Critical Care Nursing*, *29*(4), 211-214.

Del Monaco, M. M. (1986). *An evaluation of the benefits of a companion animal to chronic psychiatric inpatients (pet-facilitated therapy)* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Del Rosario-Montejo, O., Molina-Rueda, F., Muñoz-Lasa, S., & Alguacil-Diego, I. M. (2015). Effectiveness of equine therapy in children with psychomotor impairment. *Neurología (English Edition)*, *30*(7), 425-432.

Delgadillo, P. (2011). *Experiences of at risk teenagers participating in an equineassisted learning/therapy program* (Doctoral dissertation, Saybrook University).

Delgado, C., Toukonen, M., & Wheeler, C. (2018). Effect of Canine Play Interventions as a Stress Reduction Strategy in College Students. *Nurse Educator, 43*(3), 149-153.

Dell, C. A. (2015). Questioning “Fluffy”: A Dog's Eye View of Animal-Assisted Interventions (AAI) in the Treatment of Substance Misuse. *Substance use & misuse*, *50*(8-9), 1148-1152.

Dell, C. A., Chalmers, D., Bresette, N., Swain, S., Rankin, D., & Hopkins, C. (2011). A healing space: The experiences of first nations and Inuit youth with equine-assisted learning (EAL). In *Child & Youth Care Forum* (Vol. 40, No. 4, pp. 319-336). Springer US.

Dell, C. A., Chalmers, D., Gillett, J., Rohr, B., Nickel, C., Campbell, L., Hanoski, R., Haguerud, J., Husband, A., Stephenson, C., & Brydges, M. (2015). PAWSing student stress: A pilot evaluation study of the St. John Ambulance therapy dog program on three university campuses in Canada. *Canadian Journal of Counselling and Psychotherapy, 49*(4), 332-359.

Dell, C. A., Chalmers, D., Gillett, J., Steeves, M., Rohr, B., Fornssler, B., Husband, A., Iwajomo, O., & Nickel, C. (2018). Effects of a therapy dog program on the wellbeing of older veterans living in a long term care residence. *Human-Animal Interaction Bulletin, 6*(2), 83-102.

Dell, C. A., & Poole, N. (2015). Taking a PAWS to reflect on how the work of a therapy dog supports a trauma-informed approach to prisoner health. *Journal of Forensic Nursing*, *11*(3), 167.

DeLong, K., & Gans, S. Equine Assisted Therapy: The Power to Modulate Stress.

De Milander, M., Bradley, S., & Fourie, R. (2016). Equine-Assisted Therapy as intervention for motor proficiency in children with autism spectrum disorder: case studies. *South African Journal for Research in Sport, Physical Education and Recreation*, *38*(3), 37-49.

Dennehy, A., Mackenzie, L., & Lovarini, M. (2019). *The reliability of an outcome measure for animal assisted therapy in youth with Autism Spectrum Disorder* (Bachelor's Thesis, University of Sidney).

Dennis, T. C. (2011). animal-assisted interventions for children and adolescents: What animals mean to them, why and when Aais work, and who should be involved: s4-02-1. *European Child & Adolescent Psychiatry*, *20*, S24.

DePompeo, L. R. (2016). *Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy with Canines: Client's Perceptions and Therapeutic Experiences* (Doctoral dissertation, The Chicago School of Professional Psychology). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

DePrekel, M., & Neznik, K. (2011). Animal assisted group interventions for the treatment of trauma. *Harnessing the power of equine assisted counseling: Adding animal assisted therapy to your practice*, 41-48.

De Rose, P., Cannas, E., & Cantiello, P. R. (2011). Donkey-assisted rehabilitation program for children: A pilot study. *Annali dell'Istituto superiore di sanità, 47*(4), 391-396. doi: 10.4415/ANN_11_04_11.

Desachy, F. (1996). Animal therapy: current status and future. *Revue de l'infirmiere*, (19-20), 14.

De Santis, M., Contalbrigo, L., Simonato, M., Ruzza, M., Toson, M., & Farina, L. (2018). Animal assisted interventions in practice: mapping Italian providers. *Veterinaria italiana, 54(4),* 1126.

DeVault, V. L. (1988). Pet-facilitated therapy: a study of the use of animals in a nursing home. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Devine, J. (2009). *The effect of equine assisted psychotherapy on coping resiliency* (Doctoral dissertation, Prescott College). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Devon, J. M. (2011). *The therapist's description of the experience of Equine Assisted Psychotherapy (EAP) as it pertains to youth with Attention Deficit Disorder/Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder: A qualitative study*. Capella University.

Diamond-Jones, K. (2013). Horse Therapy. *AJN The American Journal of Nursing*, *113*(10), 12.

Dice, F., Santaniello, A., Gerardi, F., Menna, L. F. & Freda, M. F. (2017). Meeting the emotion! Application of the Federico II Model for pet therapy to an experience of animal assisted education (AAE) in a primary school. *Pratiques Psychologiques, 23*, 455-463. Doi: 10.1016/j.prps.2017.03.001

Dickstein, S. L. (1998). The effects of the presence of a friendly dog on anxiety and rapport development. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Diefenbeck, C. A., Bouffard, L., Matukaitis, J., Hastings, H., & Coble, S. (2010). Healing paws: Animal-assisted therapy in acute care. *Nursing2018 Critical Care*, *5*(4), 34-39.

Dietz, T. J., Davis, D., & Pennings, J. (2012). Evaluating animal-assisted therapy in group treatment for child sexual abuse. *Journal of Child Sexual Abuse*, *21*(6), 665-683.

Dillon, J. (2013). *A supplementary intervention utilizing service dogs with veterans diagnosed with PTSD: A grant proposal*. California State University, Long Beach. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Dilts, R., Trompisch, N., & Bergquist, T. M. (2011). Dolphin-assisted therapy for children with special needs: A pilot study. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health*, *6*(1), 56-68.

Dilts, R. M. (2008). A summative evaluation of a dolphin assisted therapy Program for children with special needs. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

DiMarco, C., Davies, L., Hargett, C., Kimberly, H., Odle, A., Takeno, E., ... & Scuderi, A. (2015). The Effects of an Equine-Assisted Occupational Therapy Program on Adaptive Behaviors in Children and Youths. *American Journal of Occupational Therapy*, *69* (Supplement_1), 6911520076p1-6911520076p1.

Dimino, J. (2016). Sadie's Story: An Intervention Plan Based on Pediatric Trauma-induced PTSD.

Dimitrijević, I. (2009). Animal-Assisted Therapy–a new trend in the treatment of children and addults. *Psychiatria Danubina*, *21*(2), 236-241.

Dinges, L. J. (2015). *The relationship between horse-client personality similarity, attachment, and therapeutic outcome in equine-assisted activities and therapies* (Doctoral dissertation).

Dizon, M. R. (2008). *Creature comfort: The effect of an animal-assisted intervention on anxiety and self-disclosure among youth exposed to community violence*. ProQuest.

Dluzynski, J. L. (2018). *A quantitative assessment of test anxiety and human-animal interaction in college students* (PsyD dissertation - Michigan School of Professional Psychology).

Donaldson, M. C. (2002). Volunteers: the value of pet therapy. *Caring: National Association for Home Care Magazine*, *21*(2), 14-17.

Donaldson, M. J. (2016). *The efficacy of therapy dogs as teaching adjuncts in promoting empathy in preschool children* (Doctoral Dissertation University of Delaware).

Donovan, A. (2017). The effect of nontherapeutic equine interaction on college equestrian students' anxiety levels (Master's thesis - Goucher College).

Doronina, T. V. (2016). IPPO training: Socio-psychological training with horses. *Sotsial'naia psikhologiia i obshchestvo, 7*(3), 145-147.

Donowitz, L. G. (2002). Pet therapy. *The Pediatric Infectious Disease Journal*, *21*(1), 64-66.

Dorrance, T. (1987). *True unity: Willing communication between horse and human*. Give-It-A-Go Enterprises.

Dossey, L. (1997). The healing power of pets: A look at animal-assisted therapy. *Alternative therapies*, *3*(4), 8-16.

Downes, M. J., Dean, R., & Bath-Hextall, F. J. (2013). Animal-assisted therapy for people with serious mental illness. *Cochrane Database of Systematic Reviews*, (12).

Doyle, K., & Kukowski, T. (1989). Utilization of pets in a hospice program. *Health education*, *20*(2), 10-11.

Dravsnik, J., Signal, T., & Canoy, D. (2018). Canine co-therapy: The potential of dogs to improve the acceptability of trauma-focused therapies for children. *Australian Journal of Psychology, 70*(3), 1-20. Doi: 10.1111/ajpy.12199

Drawe, H. L. (2001). *An animal-assisted therapy program for children and adolescents with emotional and behavioral disorders* (Doctoral dissertation, Spalding University). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Duffy, A.-M. (2018). Equine-assisted learning in mental health care: A natural fit with recreation therapy? *Journal of Therapeutic Recreation Ontario, 13*, 87-89.

Duffy, E., Earl, A., & O'Connor, L. (2017). Animal interactions in long-term care facilities in central New York: A current picture (Doctoral dissertation, Utica College).

Duncan, R., Critchley, S., & Marland, J. (2014). Can Praxis: A model of equine assisted Learning (EAL) for PTSD. *Canadian Military Journal*, *14*(2), 64-69.

Dunlap, V. M. (2010). Canine assisted therapy and remediating reading: A review of literature. *Graduate Paper, Student of Special Education, Northern Michigan University*.

Dunlop, K., & Tsantefski, M. (2018). A space of safety: Children's experience of equine-assisted group therapy. *Child & Family Social Work, 23*(1), 16-24.

Duong, A. N. (2010). *Animal-assisted therapy: A benefits analysis*. California State University, Long Beach. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Durham, E. (2011). The Effects of Equine Assisted Therapy on Post War Veterans.

Eaglin, V. H. (2008). Attitudes and perceptions of nurses-in-training and psychiatry and pediatric residents towards animal-assisted interventions. *Hawaii Medical Journal*, *67*(2), 45.

Earles, J. L., Vernon, L. L., & Yetz, J. P. (2015). Equine-assisted therapy for anxiety and posttraumatic stress symptoms. *Journal of Traumatic Stress*, *28*(2), 149-152.

Earnst, S. L. (2017). Effectiveness of an intensive five-day program using multiple treatment modalities for veterans with symptoms of post-traumatic stress disorder (Master's thesis, Northwest Nazarene University).

Eaton-Stull, Y., & Williams, A. (2019). Animal-assisted interventions: Social work practice for older adults with dementia. *Journal of Aging and Long-Term Care, 2*(1), 1-13. Doi: 10.5505/jaltc.2019.21939

Ebener, J. & Oh, H. (2017). A review of animal-assisted interventions in long-term care facilities. *Activities, Adaptation & Aging, 41*(2,3), 107-128.

Eddy, T. J. (1996). RM and Beaux: reductions in cardiac activity in response to a pet snake. *The Journal of nervous and mental disease*, *184*(9), 573-575.

Edwards, S. D. (2012). With Interpersonal equine therapy. *Harnessing the Power of Equine Assisted Counseling: Adding Animal Assisted Therapy to Your Practice*, 133.

Edwards, N. E., & Beck, A. M. (2002). Animal-assisted therapy and nutrition in Alzheimer's disease. *Western Journal of Nursing Research*, *24*(6), 697-712.

Edwards, N. E., & Beck, A. M. (2013). The influence of aquariums on weight in individuals with dementia. *Alzheimer Disease & Associated Disorders*, *27*(4), 379-383.

Eggiman, J. (2006). Cognitive-behavioral therapy: A case report--animal-assisted therapy. *Topics in Advanced Practice Nursing eJournal, 6*(3), 1-13

Eller, K. F. (2019). *The trail of courage: A mini-ethnographic case study exploring the feasibility and acceptability of integrated equine-assisted therapy (IEAT) on Yazidi adolescent girl wellbeing* (Master's thesis, University of Nebraska–Lincoln).

Eller, S. B. (2011). Exposed anxiety with equine assisted counseling. *Harnessing the power of equine assisted counseling: Adding animal assisted therapy to your practice*, 89-98.

Ellsworth, L. M. (2016). Effects of human-animal interaction on life skills and well-being of youth in programs focused on dogactivities (Doctoral dissertation, Washington State University).

Elmacı, D., & Cevizci, S. (2015). Dog-assisted therapies and activities in rehabilitation of children with cerebral palsy and physical and mental disabilities. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, *12*(5), 5046-5060.

Emory, D. K. (1992). *Effects of therapeutic horsemanship on the self-concepts and behavior of asocial adolescents* (Doctoral dissertation, Verlag nicht ermittelbar). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Endenburg, N., & van Lith, H. A. (2011). The influence of animals on the development of children. *The Veterinary Journal*, *190*(2), 208-214.

Engel, S. E. (2011). *An Animal-Assisted Intervention with College Students with Asperger's Syndrome* (Doctoral dissertation, Alfred University, Alfred, NY). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Engelman, S. R. (2013). Palliative care and use of animal-assisted therapy. *OMEGA-Journal of Death and Dying*, *67*(1-2), 63-67.

Enoch, D. A., Karas, J. A., Slater, J. D., Emery, M. M., Kearns, A. M., & Farrington, M. (2005). MRSA carriage in a pet therapy dog. *Journal of Hospital Infection*, *60*(2), 186-188.

Ensminger, J. (2011, August 18). Bringing service dogs into schools: Different facts, different courts, different results. Retrieved from URL http://doglawreporter.blogspot.com/2011/08/bringing-service-dogs-into-schools.html

Ernst, L. S. (2013). Animal-assisted therapy: paws with a cause. *Nursing Management*, *44*(3), 16-19.

Esbjorn, R. J. (2006). *When horses heal: A qualitative inquiry into equine facilitated psychotherapy*. Institute of Transpersonal Psychology. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Esteves, S. W., & Stokes, T. (2008). Social effects of a dog's presence on children with disabilities. *Anthrozoös*, *21*(1), 5-15.

Evans, N., & Gray, C. (2011). The practice and ethics of animal-assisted therapy with children and young people: Is it enough that we don't eat our co-workers? *The British Journal of Social Work, 42*(4), 600-617. Doi: 10.1093/bjsw/bcr091

Evans, H., Nicodemus, M., Irvin, L., Brunson, C., Beckman, L., Memili, E., Jousan, D. (2019). Volunteer impact in an equine-assisted activities and therapy program on confidence and knowledge in college students. *Journal of Equine Veterinary Science Conference: The 26th Equine Science Society (ESS)Symposium. United States. 76* (pp 110-111).

Every, D., Smith, K., Smith, B., Trigg, J., & Thompson, K. (2017). How can a donkey fly on the plane? The benefits and limits of animal therapy with refugees. *Clinical Psychologist*, *21*(1), 44-53.

Ewing, C. A., MacDonald, P. M., Taylor, M., & Bowers, M. J. (2007). Equine-facilitated learning for youths with severe emotional disorders: A quantitative and qualitative study. In *Child and Youth Care Forum*, *36*(1), 59-72.

Faa-Thompson, T. (2010). Safe touch using horses to teach sexually abused clients to value their bodies and themselves. *Harnessing the power of Equine Assisted Counselling: Adding Animal Assisted Therapy to Your Practice*, 129-132.

Fairman, S. K., & Huebner, R. A. (2001). Service dogs: A compensatory resource to improve function. *Occupational Therapy in Health Care*, *13*(2), 41-52.

Fallani, G., Previde, E. P., & Valsecchi, P. (2007). Behavioral and physiological responses of guide dogs to a situation of emotional distress. *Physiology & behavior*, *90*(4), 648-655.

Fannin, N. (2015). *The effects of a small group intervention programme on gross motor and social skills of selected autistic children* (Doctoral dissertation, Stellenbosch: Stellenbosch University).

Farid, A. (2019). Review of animal assisted therapy with visiting dogs in dementia. *Age and Ageing. Conference: British Geriatrics Society Communications to the Autumn Meeting. United Kingdom, 48* (Supplement 1) (pp i32).

Fasula, A. (2008). *The human/horse relationship in females as related to the capacity for empathy, absorption, and repression*. Adler School of Professional Psychology. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Faye, E. (2003). The effects of dolphin interactions with children diagnosed with posttraumatic stress disorder (PTSD). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Fedor, J. (2018). Animal-assisted therapy supports student connectedness. *NASN school nurse (Print), 33*(6), 355-358.

Feinstein, J. (2014). Examining the effects of human-animal interaction on individuals with developmental disabilities. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Fenstermaker,T., McKendree, A., & Swope, S. (2016). Pet therapy as an alternative therapy for residents 65 years and older in long term care facilities to decrease signs and symptoms

of depression, blood pressure, and heart rate (Doctoral Dissertation, Clarion University of Pennsylvania). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Fernández-Jorge, Ma.T., Roldán-Gacimartín, Ma.I., De Gómez-Alfageme, M.G., Vargas, M.L. & Lahera, G. (2013). Feasibility and effectiveness of an animal-assisted therapy for patients with severe and enduring mental disorder: A pilot randomized trial. *Rehabilitacion Psicosocial, 10*, 18-24.

Ferreira, A. O., Rodrigues, E. A. F., Santos, A. C., Guerra, R. R., Miglino, M. A., Maria, D. A., Ambrosio, C. E. (2016). Animal-assisted therapy in early childhood schools in Sao Paulo, Brazil. *Pesquisa Veterinaria Brasileira, 36*(Supplemental 1), 46-50.

Ferruolo, D. M. (2016). Psychosocial equine program for veterans. *Social Work, 61*, 53-60.

Ferwerda-van Zonneveld, R. T., Rommers, J. M., & Oosting, S. J. (2008). Zorgboerderijen voor kinderen met autisme spectrum stoornissen : Green care farm for children with autism spectrum disorders. *Wageningen : Animal Sciences Group (Rapport / Animal Sciences Group 121) - 50*

Fick, J. L. (2015). *Teachers' and principals' perceptions of animals as pets and animal-assisted therapy in an educational setting*. Sam Houston State University. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Fick, K. M. (1993). The influence of an animal on social interactions of nursing home residents in a group setting. *The American Journal of Occupational Therapy*, *47*(6), 529-534.

Ficco, A. J., & Hunse, A. M. (2017). The buffer effect of therapy dog exposure on stress reactivity in undergraduate students. *Intentional Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health, 14*(7), 707. Doi: 10.3390/ijerph14070707

Fields, B., Bruemmer, J., Gloeckner, G., & Wood, W. (2018). Influence of an Equine-Assisted Activities Program on Dementia-Specific Quality of Life. *American Journal of Alzheimer's Disease and other Dementias, 33(5),* 309-317.

Fields, S. Y. (1977). *Pet-person social interaction in institutional settings: an ethnomethodological analysis* (Doctoral dissertation, The Ohio State University). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Fike, L., Najera, C., & Dougherty, D. (2012). Occupational therapists as dog handlers: the collective experience with animal-assisted therapy in Iraq. *US Army Medical Department Journal*, 51-54.

Fiksdal, B. L., Houlihan, D., & Barnes, A. C. (2012). Dolphin-assisted therapy: claims versus evidence. *Autism Research and Treatment*, *2012*.

Filan, S. L., & Llewellyn-Jones, R. H. (2006). Animal-assisted therapy for dementia: a review of the literature. *International psychogeriatrics*, *18*(4), 597-611.

Filippides, N. C. (2016). *Beyond the Couch: A Psychoanalytic Approach to Equine Assisted Psychotherapy* (Doctoral Dissertation), Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Fine, A. H. (2010). *Handbook on animal-assisted therapy: Theoretical foundations and guidelines for practice*. Academic Press.

Fine, A. H. (2010). Incorporating animal-assisted therapy into psychotherapy: Guidelines and suggestions for therapists. In *Handbook on animal-assisted therapy* (pp. 169-191). Academic Press.

Fine, A. H., & Mio, J. (2006). The future of research, education, and clinical practice in the animal-human bond and animal-assisted therapy. Part C: The role of animal-assisted therapy in clinical practice: The importance of demonstrating empirically oriented psychotherapies. In A. H. Fine (Ed.) *Handbook on Animal Assisted Therapy: Theoretical Foundations and Guidelines for Practice (*2nd Edition, pp. 167-206). San Diego, CA: Academic Press.

Fine, D. (1992). The Nat Health files. The latest pet therapy. *Nursing standard (Royal College of Nursing (Great Britain): 1987)*, *7*(2), 50-50.

Finn-Stevenson, M. (2016). The transformative power of the dog: The growing use of canine assistants in therapeutic interventions and school settings. *Journal of the American Academy of Child & Adolescent Psychiatry, 55(6)*, 437-438

Fiori, G., Bartoli, F., Marzi, T., Galimberti, M., Palomba, M., Corsi, E., Zolferino, M., Ciceroni C., Cerinic, M. M. (2015). Animal (PET)-Assisted Therapy Helps in Reducing Pain and Promotes Social-Affective Regulation in Systemic Sclerosis (SSC). *Annals of the Rheumatic Diseases, 74,* 596.

Fisher, B., & Cozens, M. (2014). The BaRK (Building Reading Confidence for Kids) canine assisted reading program: One child's experience. *Literacy Learning: The Middle Years, 22(1),* 70.

Fisher, A., Wagner, R., & Newsome, J. T. (2014). Response to Protocol Review Scenario: Pet-assisted therapy. *Lab animal*, *43*(4), 122.

Fitch, S. (2017). *The Impact of a Canine Assisted Reading Program on a Reluctant Reader 's Literacy Learning* (Master's thesis). The College at Brockport: State University of New York.

Fitzgerald, F. T. (1986). The therapeutic value of pets. *Western journal of medicine*, *144*(1), 103.

Flaherty Fischette, P. (2017). *Animal-assisted therapy (AAT) as an adjunctive treatment for eating disorders: Exploration of AAT through the lens of attachment and affect regulation* (Doctoral dissertation). Bryn Mawr College: Pennsylvania

Flom, B. L. (2005). Counseling with pocket pets: Using small animals in elementary counseling programs. *Professional School Counseling*, *8*(5)469-471.

Flynn, E., Roguski, J., Wolf, J., Trujillo, K., Tedeschi, P., & Morris, K. N. (2018). A randomized controlled trial of animal-assisted therapy as an adjunct to intensive family preservation services. Child Maltreatment, 24(2), 161-168. DOI: 10.1177/1077559518817678

Flynn, K. & Walker, L. (2018). Animal Assisted Therapy for Adult Domestic Violence Survivors. *Thinking Matters Symposium*. 154. Retrieved from: https://digitalcommons.usm.maine.edu/thinking_matters/154

Foith, L. (2017). *Therapy dogs and the impact on employees in the pediatric medical setting* (Master's Thesis). Abilene Christian University: Abilene, Texas

Folch, A., Torrente, M., Heredia, L., & Vicens, P. (2016). Estudio preliminar de la efectividad de la terapia asistida con perros en personas de la tercera edad. *Revista Espanola de Geriatria y Gerontologia, 51(4)*, 210-216.

Foley, A. J. (2008). Conflict and connection: A theoretical and evaluative study of an equine-assisted psychotherapy program for at-risk and delinquent girls. *Unpublished Ph. D., University of Colorado at Boulder, United States Colorado*. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Folse, E. B., Minder, C. C., Aycock, M. J., & Santana, R. T. (1994). Animal-assisted therapy and depression in adult college students. *Anthrozoös*, *7*(3), 188-194.

Ford, C. (2013). Dancing with horses: Combining dance/movement therapy and equine facilitated psychotherapy. *American Journal of Dance Therapy*, *35*(2), 93-117.

Foreman, K., & Crosson, C. (2012). Canines for combat veterans: The national education for assistance dog services. *US Army Medical Department Journal*, 61-62.

Fournier, A. K., Geller, E. S., & Fortney, E. V. (2007). Human-animal interaction in a prison setting: Impact on criminal behavior, treatment progress, and social skills. *Behavior and Social Issues*, *16*(1), 89-105.

Frame, D. L. (2006). *Practices of therapists using equine facilitated/assisted psychotherapy in the treatment of adolescents diagnosed with depression: A qualitative study*. New York University.

Frederick, K. E., Hatz, J. I., & Lanning, B. (2015). Not just horsing around: The impact of equine-assisted learning on levels of hope and depression in at-risk adolescents. *Community Mental Health Journal*, *51*(7), 809-817.

Fredrickson, M., & Howie, A. R. (2006). Methods, standards, guidelines, and considerations in selecting animals for animal-assisted therapy: Part B: Guidelines and standards for animal selection in animal-assisted activity and therapy programs. In *Handbook on Animal-Assisted Therapy* (pp. 99-114). Academic Press.

Fredrickson-MacNamara, M., & Butler, K. (2010). Animal selection procedures in animal-assisted interaction programs. In *Handbook on animal-assisted therapy* (pp. 111-134). Academic Press.

Freund, L. S., Brown, O. J., & Buff, P. R. (2011). Equine-assisted activities and therapy for individuals with physical and developmental disabilities: An overview of research findings and the types of research currently being conducted. *Animals in Our Lives: Human Animal Interaction in Family, Community and Therapeutic Settings. Baltimore: Paul H. Brookes*.

Friedmann, E., Barker, S. B., & Allen, K. M. (2011). Physiological correlates of health benefits from pets.

Friedmann, E., Katcher, A. H., Lynch, J. J., & Thomas, S. A. (1980). Animal companions and one-year survival of patients after discharge from a coronary care unit. *Public Health Reports*, *95*(4), 307-312.

Friedmann, E., & Son, H. (2009). The human–companion animal bond: how humans benefit. *Veterinary Clinics of North America: Small Animal Practice*, *39*(2), 293-326.

Friedmann, E., Galik, E., Thomas, S. A., Hall, P. S., Chung, S. Y., & McCune, S. (2015). Evaluation of a pet-assisted living intervention for improving functional status in assisted living residents with mild to moderate cognitive impairment: a pilot study. *American Journal of Alzheimer's Disease & Other Dementias*, *30*(3), 276-289.

Friedmann, E., Katcher, A. H., Thomas, S. A., Lynch, J. J., & Messent, P. R. (1983). Social interaction and blood pressure: Influence of animal companions. *Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease*, *171*(8), 461-465.

Friedmann, E., Thomas, S. A., Cook, L. K., Tsai, C. C., & Picot, S. J. (2007). A friendly dog as potential moderator of cardiovascular response to speech in older hypertensives. *Anthrozoös*, *20*(1), 51-63.

Friedrich, J. A. (2019). *The role of animal-assisted interventions in communication skills of children with autism* (Doctoral dissertation). Walden University: Minneapolis, Minnesota

Friesen, L., & Delisle, E. (2012). Animal-assisted literacy: A supportive environment for constrained and unconstrained learning. *Childhood Education*, *88*(2), 102-107.

Friesen, L. (2010). Exploring animal-assisted programs with children in school and therapeutic contexts. *Early Childhood Education Journal*, *37*(4), 261-267.

Friesen, L. A. (2012). Grade 2 children experience a classroom-based animal-assisted literacy mentoring program: An interpretive case study. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Friesen, M. K. (2001). *The Benefits of Therapeutic Horseback Riding for Physically Challenged Adults* (Doctoral dissertation, California State University, Long Beach). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Froeschle, J. (2009). Empowering abused women through equine assisted career therapy. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health*, *4*(2), 180-190.

Fry, N. E. (2013). Equine-assisted therapy: an overview. In *Biotherapy-History, Principles and Practice* (pp. 255-284). Springer, Dordrecht.

Fuchs, C. L. (2008). *Effects of a Classroom Pet on Anxiety for Middle-school Students with Developmental Disabilities*. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Funahashi, A., Gruebler, A., Aoki, T., Kadone, H., & Suzuki, K. (2014). Brief report: the smiles of a child with autism spectrum disorder during an animal-assisted activity may facilitate social positive behaviors—quantitative analysis with smile-detecting interface. *Journal of Autism and Developmental Disorders*, *44*(3), 685-693.

Fung, S. C. (2011). *The Role of Therapy Dog in Facilitating Social Interaction for Autistic Children: An Experimental Study on Animal-assisted Play Therapy* (Doctoral dissertation, Chinese University of Hong Kong). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Fung, S. C. (2015). Increasing the Social Communication of a Boy With Autism Using Animal-assisted Play Therapy: A Case Report. *Advances in mind-body medicine*, *29*(3), 27-31.

Fung, S. C. (2016). Therapeutic use of companion animals: Using animal-assisted therapy to support students with special educational needs. In M. T. Hue (Eds). *School counselling*

in a Chinese context: Supporting students in need in Hong Kong (1-14). Routledge: Taylor and Francis Group.

Fung, S. C. (2017a). Canine-assisted reading programs for children with special educational needs: rationale and recommendations for the use of dogs in assisting learning. *Educational Review, 69(4)*, 435-450.

Fung, S. C. (2017b). An observational study on canine-assisted play therapy for children with autism: Move towards the phrase of manualization and protocol development. *Global Journal of Health Science*, *9*(7), 67-86.

Fung, S. C., & Leung, A. S. M. (2014). Pilot study investigating the role of therapy dogs in facilitating social interaction among children with autism. *Journal of Contemporary Psychotherapy*, *44*(4), 253-262.

Furst, G. (2006). *Prison-based animal programs: An investigation and theoretical implications. Incarcerated people and animals released from their cages*. City University of New York. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Furst, G. (2016). Helping war veterans with posttraumatic stress disorder: Incarcerated individuals' role in therapeutic animal programs. *Journal of Psychosocial Nursing and Mental Health Services*, *54*(5), 49-60.

Gabriels, R. L., Agnew, J. A., Holt, K. D., Shoffner, A., Zhaoxing, P., Ruzzano, S., ... & Mesibov, G. (2012). Pilot study measuring the effects of therapeutic horseback riding on school-age children and adolescents with autism spectrum disorders. *Research in Autism Spectrum Disorders*, *6*(2), 578-588.

Gabriels, R. L., Pan, Z., Dechant, B., Agnew, J. A., Brim, N., & Mesibov, G. (2015). Randomized controlled trial of therapeutic horseback riding in children and adolescents with autism spectrum disorder. *Journal of the American Academy of Child & Adolescent Psychiatry*, *54*(7), 541-549.

Gagnon, J., Bouchard, F., Landry, M., Belles-Isles, M., Fortier, M., & Fillion, L. (2004). Implementing a hospital-based animal therapy program for children with cancer: a descriptive study. *Canadian Oncology Nursing Journal/Revue canadienne de soins infirmiers en oncologie*, *14*(4), 217-222.

Gallagher, E. (2004). Abuse, Attachment and Animal Assisted Activities. *Human Development*. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Gallo-Lopez, L., & Rubin, L.C. (2012). Helping children with ASD rough canine-assisted play therapy. In L. Gallo-Lopez and L. C. Rubin (Eds). Play-Based Interventions for Children and Adolescents with Autism Spectrum Disorders (pp. 39-72). Routledge

Galonski, L. (2014). An Exploration of Clinicians' Use of Canine-Assisted Therapy with Child and Adolescent Clients. *Adolescent Psychotherapy*. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Gamache, J. (2004). Equine-assisted therapy's effect on social skills and attention among school age children. *Paper for University of Puget Sound, Tacoma, WA*.

Gammonley, J., Howie, A. R., Kirwin, S., Zapf, S. A., Frye, J., Freeman, G., & Stuart-Russell, R. (1997). Animal-assisted therapy: Therapeutic interventions. *Renton, WA: Delta Society*.

Gammonley, J., & Yates, J. (1991). Pet projects: Animal assisted therapy in nursing homes. *Journal of Gerontological Nursing*, *17*(1), 12-15.

García-Gómez, A., Risco, M. L., Rubio, J. C., Guerrero, E., & García-Peña, I. M. (2014). Effects of a program of adapted therapeutic horse-riding in a group of Autism Spectrum Disorder children. *Electronic Journal of Research in Educational Psychology*, *12*(1).

García-Gómez, A., Rodríguez-Jiménez, M., Guerrero-Barona, E., Rubio-Jiménez, J. C., García-Peña, I., & Moreno-Manso, J. M. (2016). Benefits of an experimental program of equestrian therapy for children with ADHD. *Research in Developmental Disabilities*, *59*, 176-185.

Garland, D. L. (2012). *Walking with Horses: Partners for Humans Recovering from Trauma*. Pacifica Graduate Institute. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Garland, S. (2013). *An explorative study of the perceptions of social workers who are exposed to work-related, secondary traumatic experiences through their clientele, of the psychosocial support Equine Assisted Therapy (EAT) could provide* (Doctoral dissertation, University of Cape Town). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Gautier, V. R. (2008). Free dolphin assisted therapy serving children: A project which takes shape. ANAE - Approche Neuropsychologique des Apprentissages chez l'Enfant, *20*, 98-159.

Gee, N. R. (2011). Animals in the classroom. *Animals in Our Lives: Human-Animal Interaction in Family, Community, and Therapeutic Settings*, 117-141.

Gee, N. R., Crist, E. N., & Carr, D. N. (2010). Preschool children require fewer instructional prompts to perform a memory task in the presence of a dog. *Anthrozoös*, *23*(2), 173-184.

Gee, N. R., Belcher, J. M., Grabski, J. L., DeJesus, M., & Riley, W. (2012). The presence of a therapy dog results in improved object recognition performance in preschool children. *Anthrozoös*, *25*(3), 289-300.

Gee, N. R., Fine, A. H., Esposito, L., & McCune, S. (2017). Creating an Atmosphere of Acceptance for HAI in Education–Future Directions. *How Animals Help Students Learn: Research and Practice for Educators and Mental-Health Professionals*.

Gee, N. R., Harris, S. L., & Johnson, K. L. (2007). The role of therapy dogs in speed and accuracy to complete motor skills tasks for preschool children. *Anthrozoös*, *20*(4), 375-386.

Gee, N. R., & Schulenburt, A. N. W. (2017). Recommendations for measuring the impact of animals in education settings. In N. R. Gee, A. H. Fine, & P. McCardle (Eds) *How Animals Help Students Learn: Research and Practice for Educators and Mental-Health Professionals* (pp. 157-181). Routledge: New York.

Gee, N. R., Sherlock, T. R., Bennett, E. A., & Harris, S. L. (2009). Preschoolers' adherence to instructions as a function of presence of a dog and motor skills task. *Anthrozoös*, *22*(3), 267-276.

Geist, T. S. (2011). Conceptual framework for animal assisted therapy. *Child and Adolescent Social Work Journal*, *28*(3), 243-256.

Geist, T. S. (2013). *An exploratory study of the therapeutic elements that operate between therapy dogs and students with mental health disorders*. USA: Widener University.

Gennadevna, L. O. (2017). Correction of parent-child relationship through Equine assisted learning" Control and trust". Conference: 3rd International Forum on Teacher Education

George, H. (1989). *First of All They're Children* (Doctoral dissertation, Union Institute). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Gergely, E. J. (2012). Equine-assisted psychotherapy: A descriptive study. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Germone, M. M., Gabriels, R. L., Guerin, N. A., Pan, Z., Banks, T., & O'Haire, M. E. (2019). Animal-assisted activity improves social behaviors in psychiatrically hospitalized youth with autism. *National Autistic Society, 23(7),* 1740-1751. DOI: 10.1177/1362361319827411

Geronimo, S. A. (2017). *Pet Therapy for a Healthy Work Environment* (Doctoral dissertation). South Dakota State University, South Dakota.

Gertz A., & Rabinowitz P. M (2017). Pet therapy: Helping patients cope. *American Family Physician, 96(7)*, 464

Ghetie, D. (2011). Loving Faeden: Psychoanalytic reflections on the relationship between a therapist and her dog. *Psychoanalytic Review, 98*(1), 107-120.

Ghorban, H., Sedigheh, R. D., Marzieh, G., & Yaghoob, G. (2013). Effectiveness of Therapeutic Horseback Riding on Social Skills of Children with Autism Spectrum Disorder in Shiraz, Iran. *Journal of Education and Learning*, *2*(3), 79-84.

Giagazoglou, P., Arabatzi, F., Kellis, E., Liga, M., Karra, C., & Amiridis, I. (2013). Muscle reaction function of individuals with intellectual disabilities may be improved through therapeutic use of a horse. *Research in developmental disabilities*, *34*(9), 2442-2448.

Giaquinto, S., & Valentini, F. (2009). Is there a scientific basis for pet therapy? *Disability and Rehabilitation*, *31*(7), 595-598.

Gibbons, J. L., Cunningham, C. A., Paiz, L., Poelker, K. E., & Chajón, A. (2017). 'Now, he will be the leader of the house': An equine intervention with at-risk Guatemalan youth. *International Journal of Adolescence and Youth*, *22*(4), 390-404.

Gibbons, J. L., Cunningham, C. A., Paiz, L., Poelker, K. E., & Montufar Cardenas, M. A. (2015). Before, he fought every day with the horse and with me": Reducing violence in a Guatemalan community through a horse-handling program. *Human-Animal Interaction Bulletin*, *3*, 37-55.

Gilger, C. G. (2007). *Cell dogs: No effect of dog training programs on prisoners' self-efficacy*. Emporia State University.

Gilmer, M. J., Baudino, M. N., Tielsch, A. G., Vickers, D. C., & Akard, T. F. (2016). Animal-Assisted Therapy in Pediatric Palliative Care. *The Nursing clinics of North America*, *51*(3), 381-395.

Ginex P., Montefusco M., Burns J., Trocchia N., Zecco G., See Tan K., Kopelman J., & Hedal-Siegel J. (2016). Animal-facilitated therapy improves outcomes for patients and staff on an inpatient surgical oncology unit. *Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine. Conference: International Congress on Integrative Medicine and Health, ICIMH 2016*, *22(6),* A138

Ginex P., Montefusco M., Zecco G., Trocchia Mattessich N., Burns J., Hedal-Siegel J., Kopelman J., & Tan K.S. (2018). Animal facilitated therapy program: Outcomes from caring canines, a program for patients and staff on an inpatient surgical oncology unit. *Clinical Journal of Oncology Nursing, 22(2),* 193-198

Giraldez Carter, D. I. (2017). *Using Interpersonal Process Recall (IPR) to examine the effects of equine assisted activities on the personal and professional development of student therapists* (Doctoral dissertation). Nova Southeastern University: Fort Lauderdale, Florida

Giuliani, F., & Jacquemettaz, M. (2017). Animal-assisted therapy used for anxiety disorders in patients with learning disabilities: An observational study. European Journal of Integrative Medicine, 14, 13-19. DOI: 10.1016/j.eujim.2017.08.004

Giuliano, K. K., Bloniasz, E., & Bell, J. (1999). Implementation of a pet visitation program in critical care. *Critical care nurse*, *19*, 43-50.

Glazer, M. (2018). *Assessing the perceptions of the use of a courthouse facility dog program with child and youth witnesses* (Master's thesis). University of Western Ontario: Ontario Canada.

Glazer, H. R., Clark, M. D., & Stein, D. S. (2004). The impact of hippotherapy on grieving children. *Journal of hospice & palliative nursing*, *6*(3), 171-175.

Glenk, L. M., Kothgassner, O. D., Stetina, B. U., Palme, R., Kepplinger, B., & Baran, H. (2013). Therapy dogs' salivary cortisol levels vary during animal-assisted interventions. *Animal Welfare*, *22*(3), 369-378.

Glenk, L. M., Kothgassner, O. D., Stetina, B. U., Palme, R., Kepplinger, B., & Baran, H. (2014). Salivary cortisol and behavior in therapy dogs during animal-assisted interventions: A pilot study. *Journal of Veterinary Behavior: Clinical Applications and Research*, *9*(3), 98-106.

Glickman-Simon, R., & Tessier, J. (2014). Guided imagery for postoperative pain, energy healing for quality of life, probiotics for acute diarrhea in children, acupuncture for postoperative nausea and vomiting, and animal-assisted therapy for mental disorders. *Explore (New York, NY)*, *10*(5), 326.

Glucksman, M. L. (2005). The dog's role in the analyst's consulting room. *Journal of the American Academy of Psychoanalysis and Dynamic Psychiatry*, *33*(4), 611-618.

Gocheva V., Hund-Georgiadis M., & Hediger K. (2018). Effects of animal-assisted therapy on concentration and attention span in patients with acquired brain injury: A randomized controlled trial. *Neuropsychology, 32(1)*, 54-64.

Goddard, A. T., & Gilmer, M. J. (2015). The role and impact of animals with pediatric patients. *Pediatric nursing*, *41*(2), 65.

Goldblatt, M. J. (2019). The effects of an assistance dog on the therapeutic dyad: The intersubjective experience. *British Journal of Psychotherapy, 35,* 41-53.

Goldmann, K. M. (2013). The influence of a companion animal's presence on aspects of the therapeutic alliance. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Golin, M., & Walsh, T. (1994). Heal emotions with fur, feathers and love.[Electronic version]. *Prevention*, *46*, 12-80.

Gomez, E. N. (2015). *A qualitative study of animal assisted therapy with male probationers mandated to outpatient substance abuse group treatment*. California Institute of Integral Studies. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Gomez, I. B. (2016). *Evaluating a program of equine therapy for veterans with PTSD symptoms* (Doctoral dissertation, Alliant International University).

González-Ramírez, M. T., Ortiz-Jiménez, X. A., & Landero-Hernández, R. (2013). Cognitive–behavioral therapy and animal-assisted therapy: Stress management for adults. *Alternative and Complementary Therapies*, *19*(5), 270-275. DOI: 10.1089/act.2013.19505

González-Ramírez, M., Ortiz, Xóchitl & Landero-Hernández, R. (2013). The role of stress of therapy dog handlers in animal-assisted therapy. *Ansiedad y Estres, 19*, 1-10.

Goodwin, B. J. (2015). *Therapeutic riding and children with Autism Spectrum Disorder: A program evaluation* (Doctoral dissertation, Clemson University). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Goodwin, B. J., Hawkins, B. L., Townsend, J. A., Van Puymbroeck, M., & Lewis, S. (2017). Therapeutic riding and children with Autism Spectrum Disorder: An application of the theory of self-efficacy. *American Journal of Recreation Therapy*, *15*(4), 41-47.

Grabowska, I., & Ostrowska, B. (2018). Evaluation of the effectiveness of canine assisted therapy as a complementary method of rehabilitation in disabled children. *Physiotherapy Quarterly, 26(3),* 18-27.

Grado, E. M. (2011). Dr. Fluffy: An In-Depth Look at Animal-Assisted Therapy. *Exceptional Parent*, *41*(5), 12-13.

Graham, B. (2000). *Creature comfort: Animals that heal*. Prometheus Books.

Graham, J. R. (2007). *An evaluation of equine-assisted wellness in those suffering from catastrophic loss and emotional fluctuations* (Doctoral dissertation, ProQuest Information & Learning). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Grajfoner, D., Harte, E., Potter, L. M., & McGuigan, N. (2017). The effect of dog-assisted intervention on student well-being, mood, and anxiety. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health, 14(5)*, E843. DOI: 10.3390/ijerph14050483.

Granados, A. C., & Agís, I. F. (2011). Why children with special needs feel better with hippotherapy sessions: a conceptual review. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine*, *17*(3), 191-197.

Grandgeorge, M., Borreau, Y., Alavi, Z., Lemonnier, E., Tordjman, S., Deleau, M., & Hausberger, M. (2015). Interest towards human, animal and object in children with autism spectrum disorders: an ethological approach at home. *European Child and Adolescent Psychiatry, 24(1)*, 83-93. DOI: 10.1007/s00787-014-0528-9

Grandgeorge, M., & Hausberger, M. (2011). Human-animal relationships: from daily life to animal-assisted therapies. *Annali dell'Istituto superiore di sanità*, *47*, 397-408.

Grandin, T., Fine, A. H., & Bowers, C. M. (2010). The use of therapy animals with individuals with autism spectrum disorders. In *Handbook on Animal-Assisted Therapy* (pp. 247-264). Academic Press.

Granger, B. P., & Kogan, L. (2006). Animal-assisted therapy in specialized settings. In *Handbook on animal-assisted therapy* (pp. 213-236). Academic Press.

Gray, A. C. (2007). *The effects of therapeutic horseback riding with autistic children* (Doctoral dissertation, Capella University). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Gray, J. C. (2018). Effects Of Vicarious Equine Interaction On Anxiety And Neuromodulators (Master's thesis). Texas State University: Texas, USA.

Green, A. (2013). *Transitioning registered handler-animal therapy from the institution to the community* (Doctoral dissertation, Walden University).

Green, S. (2014). Horse sense: Equine assisted single session consultations. *Capture the Moment: Single Session Therapy and Walk-In Service. Williston, VT: Crown House Publishing*.

Greenbaum, S. D. (2006). Introduction to working with Animal Assisted Crisis Response animal handler teams. *International Journal of Emergency Mental Health*, *8*(1), 49-63.

Greenwald, A. J. (2001). *The effect of a therapeutic horsemanship program on emotionally disturbed boys* (Doctoral dissertation). Available from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses database. (UMI No. 3005664).

Gregg, B. T. (2012). Crossing the berm: an occupational therapist's perspective on animal-assisted therapy in a deployed environment. *US Army Medical Department Journal*, 55-57.

Gress, K. (2003). Animals helping people. People helping animals. Interview by Shirley A. Smoyak. *Journal of psychosocial nursing and mental health services*, *41*(8), 18-25.

Griess, J. O. (2010). *A canine audience: The effect of animal-assisted therapy on reading progress among students identified with learning disabilities*. University of South Florida. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Griffioen, R. E., & Enders-Slegers, M. J. (2014). The effect of dolphin-assisted therapy on the cognitive and social development of children with Down syndrome. *Anthrozoös*, *27*(4), 569-580.

Grigore, A. A., & Rusu, A. S. (2014). Interaction with a therapy dog enhances the effects of social story method in autistic children. *Society & Animals*, *22*(3), 241-261.

Grimm, E. J. (2015). *Non-traditional therapeutic interventions for at-risk youth & students with complex support needs: Equine therapy* (Doctoral dissertation, Duquesne University). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Groninger, Hunter. (2012). Animal-assisted therapy in an outpatient pain clinic, *44*, 155-156. doi: 10.1016/S0885-3924(12)00291-6.

Grubbs, B., Artese, A., Schmitt, K., Cormier, E. & Panton, L. (2016). A pilot study to assess the feasibility of group exercise and animal-assisted therapy in older adults. *Journal of Aging and Physical Health, 24(2)*, 322-331.

Grueneich, B. R. (2015). *Effects of Therapy Canines on Therapeutic Alliance: A Pilot Study on Client Perceptions*(Doctoral dissertation, North Dakota State University). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Guay, D. R. (2001). Pet-assisted therapy in the nursing home setting: potential for zoonosis. *American Journal of Infection Control*, *29*(3), 178-186.

Guerino, M. R., Briel, A. F., & Araújo, M. D. G. R. (2015). Hippotherapy as a treatment for socialization after sexual abuse and emotional stress. *Journal of physical therapy science*, *27*(3), 959-962.

Gullone, E. (2003). The proposed benefits of incorporating non-human animals into preventative efforts for conduct disorder. *Anthrozoös*, *16*(2), 160-174.

Gupta, N., & Yadav, T. (2018). Parents' acceptance and their children's choice of pet for animal-assisted therapy (A.A.T.) in 3- to 12-year-old children in the dental operatory -A questionnaire-based pilot study. *International Journal of Paediatric Dentistry, 28(4)*, 373-379.

Haas, K. B. (1999a). Animal therapy over the ages: 1. acutherapy. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *22*(1), 10.

Haas, K. B. (1999b). Animal therapy over the ages: 2. chiropractic and 3. homeopathy. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *22*(2), 38-42.

Haas, K. B. (2000a). Animal therapy over the ages: 4. early botanical medicine. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *23*(1), 6.

Haas, K. B. (2000b). Animal therapy over the ages: 5. American botanical medicine. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *23*(2), 43.

Haas, K. B. (2001). Animal therapy over the ages: 6. botanical medicine in the twentieth century. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *24*(1), 13.

Haas, K. B. (2002a). Animal therapy over the ages: 7. acetum, alcohol, allium, and aloes. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *25*(1), 12-15.

Haas, K. B. (2002b). Animal therapy over the ages: 8. self-treatment. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *25*(2), 37-39.

Haas, K. B. (2003a). Animal therapy over the ages: 9. zoogenous therapy, whole animals and their parts. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *26*(1), 7-9.

Haas, K. B. (2003b). Animal therapy over the ages: 10. Zoogenous therapy. Extracts, excretions, and secretions. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *26*(2), 33-35.

Haas, K. B. (2004a). Animal therapy over the ages: 11. Zoogenous therapy. Frogs, toads, insects, eggs. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *27*(1), 17.

Haas, K. B. (2004b). Animal therapy over the ages: 13. The healing touch. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *27*(2), 45-47.

Haas, K. B. (2005). Animal Therapy Over the Ages:: 14. Amulets and Transfer Charms. *Veterinary heritage*, *28*(1), 12-16.

Haas, K. B. (2007a). Animal Therapy over the Ages:: 15. Astrology and Biorhythm. *Veterinary heritage*, *30*(1), 12-15.

Haas, K. B. (2007b). Animal Therapy over the Ages: 16. Disease Concepts, Spiritual Domain, and the Power of Prayer. *Veterinary heritage*, *30*(2), 39-42.

Haas, K. B. (2008). Animal therapy over the ages: 17. Ecclesiastical medicine and saints. *Veterinary heritage: bulletin of the American Veterinary History Society*, *31*(1), 14.

Haase, C. (1992). *Canines on call* (Doctoral dissertation, University of Southern California). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Haggerty, H. (2015). How Equine Assisted Therapy Can Improve the Quality of Life for Individuals Diagnosed with Autism, Ages 2-18.

Haggerty, J. M., & Mueller, M. K. (2017). Animal-assisted stress reduction programs in higher education. *Innovative Higher Education, 42,* 379-389.

Hagmann, C. S. (1999). The effect of animal-assisted therapy on levels of measured anxiety and depression in residents of assisted living and health care communities. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Haight, D. G. (2011). *Will the use of therapy dogs provide greater motivation for multiply disabled children*. Drew University. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Hajar, R. (2015). Animal-assisted therapy. *Heart Views: The Official Journal of the Gulf Heart Association*, *16*(2), 70.

Håkanson, M., Möller, M., Lindström, I., & Mattsson, B. (2009). The horse as the healer—A study of riding in patients with back pain. *Journal of Bodywork and Movement therapies*, *13*(1), 43-52.

Hale, N. (1989). Pet therapy--animal house. *Geriatric Nursing and Home Care*, *9*(4), 12-13.

Hall, P. L., & Malpus, Z. (2000). Pets as therapy: effects on social interaction in long-stay psychiatry. *British Journal of Nursing*, *9*(21), 2220-2225.

Halm, M. A. (2008). The healing power of the human-animal connection. *American Journal of Critical Care*, *17*(4), 373-376.

Hama, H., Yogo, M., & Matsuyama, Y. (1996). Effects of stroking horses on both humans' and horses' heart rate responses 1. *Japanese Psychological Research*, *38*(2), 66-73.

Hamama, L., Hamama-Raz, Y., Dagan, K., Greenfeld, H., Rubinstein, C., & Ben-Ezra, M. (2011). A preliminary study of group intervention along with basic canine training among traumatized teenagers: A 3-month longitudinal study. *Children and Youth Services Review*, *33*(10), 1975-1980.

Hameury, L., Delavous, P., & Leroy, C. (2011). Hippotherapy in the paedopsychiatric care project. *Soins. Pediatrie, puericulture*, (258), 37-40.

Hameury, L., Delavous, P., Testé, B., Leroy, C., Gaboriau, J. C., & Berthier, A. (2010). Équithérapie et autisme. In *Annales Médico-psychologiques, revue psychiatrique* (Vol. 168, No. 9, pp. 655-659). Elsevier Masson.

Hamilton, G. P. (1985). The roles of pet and music therapy in providing sensory stimulation to institutionalized elderly persons. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Hammer, C. J., Bach-Gorman, A. R., & Berg E. L. (2019). Equine-assisted counseling as an intervention for undergraduatefemale college students experiencing anxiety. *Journal of Equine Veterinary Science. Conference: The 26th Equine Science Society (ESS)Symposium. United States, 76*, 118.

Hammer, E. M. (2014). *Utilization of Equine Facilitated Psychotherapy: An International MultidisciplinaryContent Analysis*. The Chicago School of Professional Psychology. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Hammerschlag, C. A. (2007). Barbaro lessons. *Caring: National Association for Home Care magazine*, *26*(4), 76.

Hammerschlag, C. A. (2009). Autistic rider. *Caring: National Association for Home Care magazine*, *28*(8), 62.

Hanselman, J. L. (2001). Coping skills interventions with adolescents in anger management using animals in therapy. *Journal of Child and Adolescent Group Therapy*, *11*(4), 159-195.

Hansing, K. (2014). *Self-Efficacy among Counselors Trained in Animal-Assisted Play Therapy* (Doctoral dissertation). Auburn University: Auburn Alabama, USA.

Hansen, K. M., Messinger, C. J., Baun, M. M., & Megel, M. (1999). Companion animals alleviating distress in children. *Anthrozoös*, *12*(3), 142-148.

Hanson, J. B. (1997). The effect of human-animal bonding on quality of life.

Hardinghaus, W. (2017). Animal-assisted therapy: Something is being done. *Klinikarzt, 46(5)*, 191.

Harker, B. (1984). Pet facilitated therapy. *The Arizona nurse*, *37*(2), 4.

Harkrader, T., Burke, T. W., & Owen, S. S. (2004). Pound puppies: The rehabilitative uses of dogs in correctional facilities. *Corrections Today, 66(2),* 74-79.

Harlinger, M. (2016). *Exploring the Role of Playfulness with Canine Animal Companions in Coping with Stress* (Doctoral dissertation). Hampton VA Medical Center: Hampton, Virginia, USA.

Harper, C. M., Dong, Y., Thornhill, T. S., Wright, J., Ready, J., Brick, G. W., & Dyer, G. (2015). Can therapy dogs improve pain and satisfaction after total joint arthroplasty? A randomized controlled trial. *Clinical Orthopaedics and Related Research®*, *473*(1), 372-379.

Harris, A., & Williams, J. (2017). The impact of a horse riding intervention on the social functioning of children with autism spectrum disorder. *International journal of environmental research and public health*, *14*(7), 776.

Harris, M. D., & Levicoff, J. (2003). Volunteers, Animals, and Butterflies Equal Good Therapy. *Home Healthcare Now*, *21*(11), 769-773.

Harris, M., & Gellin, M. (1990). Pet therapy for the homebound elderly. *Caring: National Association for Home Care magazine*, *9*(9), 48-51.

Harris, M. D., Rinehart, J. M., & Gerstman, J. (1993). Animal-assisted therapy for the homebound elderly. *Holistic nursing practice*, *8*(1), 27-37.

Hart, L. A., & Yamamoto, M. (2015). Recruiting psychosocial health effects of animals for families and communities: Transition to practice. In *Handbook on Animal-Assisted Therapy* (pp. 53-72). Academic Press.

Hasan, S. I. (2017). Links between physical and mental health: assessment of therapeutic riding's effect on children with special needs.

Hastings, T., Burris, A., Hunt, J., Purdue, G., & Arnoldo, B. (2008). Pet therapy: a healing solution. *Journal of burn care & research*, *29*(6), 874-876.

Haubenhofer, D. K., & Kirchengast, S. (2007). 'Dog handlers' and dogs' emotional and cortisol secretion responses associated with animal-aassisted therapy sessions. *Society & Animals*, *15*(2), 127-150.

Hauge, H., Kvalem, I. L., Berget, B., Enders-Slegers, M. J., & Braastad, B. O. (2014). Equine-assisted activities and the impact on perceived social support, self-esteem and self-efficacy among adolescents–an intervention study. *International journal of adolescence and youth*, *19*(1), 1-21.

Hauge, H., Kvalem, I. L., Enders-Slegers, M. J., Berget, B., & Braastad, B. O. (2015). Persistence during tasks with horses in relation to social support, general self-efficacy and self-esteem in adolescents. *Anthrozoös*, *28*(2), 333-347.

Hausberger, M., & Muller, C. (2002). A brief note on some possible factors involved in the reactions of horses to humans. *Applied Animal Behaviour Science*, *76*(4), 339-344.

Havey, J., Vlasses, F. R., Vlasses, P. H., Ludwig-Beymer, P., & Hackbarth, D. (2014). The effect of animal-assisted therapy on pain medication use after joint replacement. *Anthrozoös*, *27*(3), 361-369.

Hawkins, E., Hawkins, R., Dennis, M., Williams, J., & Lawrie, S. M. (2019). Animal-assisted therapy, including animal-assisted activities and resident animals, for improving quality of life in people with stroke. *Cochrane Database of Systematic Reviews, 2019(4)*.

Hawkridge, C. (2017). *Animal-assisted activities for adolescents with autism spectrum disorder: Teachers' and parents' perceptions* (Doctoral dissertation, Stellenbosch: Stellenbosch University).

Hayden, A. J. (2005). *An exploration of the experiences of adolescents who participated in equine-facilitated psychotherapy: A resiliency perspective*. Alliant International University, San Diego. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Hayden, C. J. (2018). *Canine-assisted psychotherapy: Finding the way back to our animal soul* (Doctoral dissertation). Pacifica Graduate Institute: Carpinteria, California, USA.

Haylock, P. J., & Cantril, C. A. (2006). Healing with horses: Fostering recovery from cancer with horses as therapists. *Explore*, *2*(3), 264-268.

Haynes, M. (1991). Pet therapy: Program lifts spirits, reduces violence in institution's mental health unit. *Corrections Today*, *53*(5), 120-122.

Hediger, K., & Beetz, A. (2015). The role of human-animal interaction in education. *One health: The theory and practice of integrated health approaches*, 73-84.

Hediger, K., Gee, N. R., & Griffin, J. A. (2017). Do animals in the classroom improve learning, attention, or otheraspects of cognition? In N. R. Gee, A. H. Fine Fine, & P. McCardle (Eds) How animals help students learn: Research and practice for educators and mental-health professionals. (pp. 56-68). New York, NY, US: Routledge/Taylor & Francis Group; US.

Hediger, K., Thommen, S., Wagner, C., Gaab, J., & Hund-Georgiadis, M. (2019). Effects of animal-assisted therapy on social behaviour in patients with acquired brain injury: A randomised controlled trial. *Scientific Reports, 9(1)*, 5831.

Heffernan, K. (2017). The effect of an equine assisted therapy (EAT) programme on children's occupational performance–a pilot study. *Irish Journal of Occupational Therapy*, *45*(1), 28-39.

Heimlich, K. (2001). Animal-assisted therapy and the severely disabled child: A quantitative study. *Journal of Rehabilitation*, *67*(4), 48.

Heindl, B. A. (1996). *The effectiveness of pet therapy as an intervention in a community-based children's day treatment program* (Doctoral dissertation, Mississippi State University. Department of Counselor Education and Educational Psychology). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Held, C. A. (2006). *Horse girl: An archetypal study of women, horses, and trauma healing* (Doctoral dissertation, Pacifica Graduate Institute). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Helm, K. (2009). *The effects of equine assisted psychotherapy on women with eating disorders: A multiple case study* (Doctoral dissertation, The University of the Rockies). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Helping Paws International. (2011). Bonding Animals, Reading, Kids, & Safety (B.A.R.K.S). Retrieved from http://www.helpingpawsintl.org/barks.html

Hemenway, R. (2006). *Effects of horseback riding on depression and self-esteem in adolescent girls*. Alliant International University, San Francisco Bay. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Hemingway, A. (2018). Embodied routes to well-being: Horses and Young People. In K. T. Galvin (Eds). *Routledge Handbook of Well-being.* Routledge Handbooks Online: DOI: 10.4324/9781315724966-21

Hemingway, A., Meek, R., & Hill, C. E. (2015). An exploration of an equine-facilitated learning intervention with young offenders. *Society & Animals*, *23*(6), 544-568.

Hempel, A. W. (2006). *The effects of animal-assisted therapy on the development of positive interaction skills within the cross-categorical special education population*. Loyola University Chicago. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Henderson, S. J. (1999). The use of animal imagery in counseling. *American journal of art therapy*, *38*, 20-28.

Hennah, B. M. (1989). Pet therapy--our working cats. *Nursing the elderly: in hospital, homes and the community*, *1*(4), 16-17.

Henry, C. L. (2014). The psychological and physiological effects of using a therapy dog in mindfulness training (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Henry, C. L., & Crowley, S. L. (2015). The psychological and physiological effects of using a therapy dog in mindfulness training. *Anthrozoös*, *28*(3), 385-402.

Hergovich, A., Monshi, B., Semmler, G., & Zieglmayer, V. (2002). The effects of the presence of a dog in the classroom. *Anthrozoös*, *15*(1), 37-50.

Heron, W. T. (1963). Crows and Pigeons and Psychotherapy. *American Journal of Clinical Hypnosis*, *6*(2), 85-91.

Hession, C. E., Eastwood, B., Watterson, D., Lehane, C. M., Oxley, N., & Murphy, B. A. (2014). Therapeutic horse riding improves cognition, mood arousal, and ambulation in children with dyspraxia. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine*, *20*(1), 19-23.

Hibell, G. (1987). Pet therapy on a hospital ward. *Geriatric Nursing and Home Care, 7*(7), 8-11.

Hicks, J. (2015). The Effects of Complementary Hippotherapy for Children with Austism Spectrum Disorder.

Hill, J., Zivaiani, J., Cawdell-Smith, J., & Driscoll, C. (2019). Canine assisted occupational therapy: Protocol of a pilot randomised control trial for children on the autism spectrum. *Open Journal of Pediatrics, 9(3)*, 1-19. DOI: 10.4236/ojped.2019.93020

Hill, L. B. (2016). Becoming the person your dog thinks you are: An assessment of Florida prison-based dog training programs on prison misconduct, post-release employment and recidivism. *The Florida State University, Tallahassee, FL*. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Hines, L. M. (1985). Community people-pet programs that work. *The veterinary clinics of North America. Small Animal Practice*, *15*(2), 319-332.

Hines, M. E. (2009). Paws, claws, loving companions: pet therapy and children. *Beginnings (American Holistic Nurses' Association), 29*(3), 4-5.

Ho. F. (2018). The Use of Animal-assisted Therapy in the Hospital Setting by Child Life Specialists (Doctoral dissertation). University of La Verne. La Verne, California, USA.

Ho, N. F., Zhou, J., Fung, D. S. s., Kua, P. H. J. & Huang, Y. X. H.(2017). Equine-assisted learning in youths at-risk for school or social failure. *Cogent Education, 4(1)*. DOI: 10.1080/2331186X.2017.1334430

Hobbs, D. J., Bushman, J. C., Ropele, D., Nickoles, T., & DeCou, J. M. (2013). One Horsepower versus Multiple Horsepower in Pediatric Trauma. *The American Surgeon*, *79*(12), 1312-1313.

Hockley, J. H. (2009). *The clients' experience of equine therapy: towards the development of a theoretical model of the perceived psychotherapeutic effects* (Doctoral dissertation, University of East London). Retrieved from PQDT - UK & Ireland.

Hoff, T., & Bergler, R. (2001, September). The positive influence of dogs on children in divorce crises from the mother's perspective and of the child–dog relationship from the child's perspective. In *9th International Conference on Human–Animal Interactions, People and Animals, A Global Perspective for the 21st Century, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil*.

Hoffman, A. (2018). *The Efficacy of Equine Assisted Therapy in the Treatment of Autism Spectrum Disorders* (Doctoral dissertation). University of Maine, Maine, USA.

Hoffmann, A. O., Lee, A. H., Wertenauer, F., Ricken, R., Jansen, J. J., Gallinat, J., & Lang, U. E. (2009). Dog-assisted intervention significantly reduces anxiety in hospitalized patients with major depression. *European Journal of Integrative Medicine*, *1*(3), 145-148.

Holcomb, R., & Meacham, M. (1989). Effectiveness of an animal-assisted therapy program in an inpatient psychiatric unit. *Anthrozoös*, *2*(4), 259-264.

Holcomb, R., Jendro, C., Weber, B., & Nahan, U. (1997). Use of an aviary to relieve depression in elderly males. *Anthrozoös*, *10*(1), 32-36.

Holden, M. (2013). RUFF. *The Reading Teacher*, *67*(2), 87-95.

Holliday, B. (2007). The effects of equine therapy for people with mental or physical disabilities. Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertation and Theses.

Holm, M. B., Baird, J. M., Kim, Y. J., Rajora, K. B., D'Silva, D., Podolinsky, L., & Minshew, N. (2014). Therapeutic horseback riding outcomes of parent-identified goals for children with autism spectrum disorder: An ABA′ multiple case design examining dosing and generalization to the home and community. *Journal of autism and developmental disorders*, *44*(4), 937-947.

Holm, S. (2017). *The Effects of Therapeutic Horseback Riding on Communication in Children and Adolescents with Developmental Disorders* (Doctoral dissertation). Mississippi State University, Mississippi, USA.

Holmes, C. M., Goodwin, D., Redhead, E. S., & Goymour, K. L. (2012). The benefits of equine-assisted activities: An exploratory study. *Child and Adolescent Social Work Journal*, *29*(2), 111-122.

Holt, M. L. (1996). Effect of a pet dog on hypertensive process and self-disclosure during marital dialogue.

Holthoff, V., Beckmann, A., Gerner, A., Wesenberg, S., Werner, J., Marschner, K., Ohnesorge, M., Koch, R., & Nestmann, F. (2013). Dog-assisted therapy for people with dementia: A randomized, controlled trial. *Alzheimer's & Dementia, 9,* 297. doi:10.1016/j.jalz.2013.05.604.

Homnick, D. N., Henning, K. M., Swain, C. V., & Homnick, T. D. (2013). Effect of therapeutic horseback riding on balance in community-dwelling older adults with balance deficits. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine*, *19*(7), 622-626.

Homnick, T. D., Henning, K. M., Swain, C. V., & Homnick, D. N. (2015). The effect of therapeutic horseback riding on balance in community-dwelling older adults: A pilot study. *Journal of applied gerontology*, *34*(1), 118-126.

Hooker, S. D., Freeman, L. H., & Stewart, P. (2002). Pet therapy research: A historical review. *Holistic nursing practice*, *17*(1), 17-23.

Hooker, T. (2018). *Equine Assisted Programs for Military Service Members: A Program Evaluation Using Importance-Performance Analysis* (Doctoral dissertation). Clemson University. Clemson, South Carolina, USA.

Horn, M. K. (2015). *The mechanisms of change in equine-facilitated psychotherapy* (Doctoral dissertation, The Chicago School of Professional Psychology). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Horowitz, S. (2010). Animal-assisted therapy for inpatients: Tapping the unique healing power of the human–animal bond. *Alternative and Complementary therapies*, *16*(6), 339-343.

House, L .A., Neal, C., & Backels, K. (2018). A Doggone Way to Reduce Stress: An Animal Assisted Intervention with College Students. *College Student Journal, 52(2)*, 199-204.

House, M. (2015). *Animal assisted therapy: a look at the benefits of integrating therapy dogs into the treatment of adult women suffering from sexual assault related PTSD* (Doctoral dissertation, California State University, Northridge).

Howell-Newman, K., & Goldman, R. L. (1994). Marketing animal facilitated therapy. *Health marketing quarterly*, *11*(1-2), 77-98.

Hubert, C. (2010). *UC Davis study shows dogs can help youngsters read.* Retrieved from: http://www.cairoassociationofteachers.com/2009-10/3-21-10.htm

Huebscher, R. (2000). Pets and animal-assisted therapy. In *Nurse practitioner forum*, *11*(1), 1-4.

Hughes, M. (2010). *Parental perceptions of the effectiveness of equine therapy for children with special health care needs* (Doctoral dissertation). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Humphries, T. L. (2003). Effectiveness of dolphin-assisted therapy as a behavioral intervention for young children with disabilities. *Bridges*, *1*(6), 1-9.

Hundley, J. (1991). Pet Project: The Use of Pet Facilitated Therapy Among the Chronically Mentally III. *Journal of psychosocial nursing and mental health services*, *29*(6), 23-26.

Hunt, M. G., & Chizkov, R. R. (2014). Are therapy dogs like Xanax? Does animal-assisted therapy impact processes relevant to cognitive behavioral psychotherapy? *Anthrozoös*, *27*(3), 457-469.

Hurwitz, J. (2013). *Exploring equine assisted psychotherapy for adolescents in residential care* (Master's Thesis). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Hutton, J., & Emonson, C. Horses for Hope Principles and Practices Kildonan Uniting Care.

Hyde, J. N. (2015). *Service Dogs: An exploratory pilot study of a complementary approach to evidence-based treatment of PTSD in Combat Veterans of the Iraq and Afghanistan Wars* (Doctoral dissertation, Adler School of Professional Psychology). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Hyman, S. R. (2012). *An Experimental Analysis of the Effects of Therapeutic Horseback Riding on the Behavior of Children with Autism* (Doctoral dissertation, University of Kansas). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Hyun, G. J., Jung, T. W., Park, J. H., Kang, K. D., Kim, S. M., Son, Y. D., ... & Han, D. H. (2016). Changes in gait balance and brain connectivity in response to equine-assisted activity and training in children with attention deficit hyperactivity disorder. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine*, *22*(4), 286-293.

Iannone, V. N. (2003). *Evaluation of a vocational and therapeutic riding program for severely emotionally disturbed adolescents* (Doctoral dissertation, ProQuest Information & Learning).

Ilyukhina, V. A., Krivoshchapova, M. N., & Manzhosova, G. V. (2008). Psychophysiological study of the effects of adaptation to tactile interaction with dolphins in six-to seven-year-old children. *Human Physiology*, *34*(4), 421-430.

Imber-Black, E. (2009). Snuggles, my cotherapist, and other animal tales in life and therapy. *Family process*, *48*(4), 459.

Irwin, C., & Weber, B. (2001). *Horses don't lie: What horses teach us about our natural capacity for awareness, confidence, courage, and trust*. Souvenir Press.

Isaacs, J. M. (1998). *The effects of pet-facilitated therapy on the social and interactive behaviors of autistic children*(Doctoral dissertation, California State University, Long Beach). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Isenstein, S. G. E. (2018). *Man's Best Friend Is a Therapist's Best Friend: How the Presence of a Dog Influences Therapists and Others' Perceptions of Them* (Doctoral dissertation). University of Toronto: Toronto, Ontario, Canada.

Iwachiw, J. S. (2017). *A powerful Approach or the Power of Horses: Is Equine-Assisted Psychotherapy an Effective Technique or the Natural Effect of Horses?* (Doctoral dissertation). Alfred University: Alfred, New York, USA.

Iwahashi, K., Fukamauchi, F., Aoki, J., Kurihara, K., Yoshihara, E., Inoue, M., ... & Ishigooka, J. (2010). A daycare program of animal assisted therapy for affective disorder patients during psychotropic drug therapy: evaluation of the relaxation effect by fNIRS (functional near-infrared spectroscopy). *Nihon shinkei seishin yakurigaku zasshi= Japanese journal of psychopharmacology*, *30*(3), 129-134.

Iwahashi, K., Waga, C., & Ohta, M. (2007). Questionnaire on animal-assisted therapy (AAT): The expectation for AAT as a day-care program for Japanese schizophrenic patients. *International journal of psychiatry in clinical practice*, *11*(4), 291-293.

Jackson, A. (2014). Do animals help people in hospitals. *Australian Veterinary Journal*, *92*, N19.

Jackson, D. L. (2006). *Effects of pet-facilitated-therapy on depression of eldersin long-term care facilities* (Doctoral dissertation, Mountain State University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Jackson, J. (2012). Animal-assisted therapy: the human-animal bond in relation to human health and wellness. *Capstone paper, Winona State University*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Jacob, C. (2011). Benefits of animal-assisted interventions to young offenders. *The Veterinary record*, *169*(5), 115.

Jacob, C. (2011). Benefits of animal-assisted interventions to young offenders. *The Veterinary Record*, *169*(5), 115-117.

Jacobsen, J. J. (1984). *The use of pets and plants to facilitate change in the social behavior of institutionalized behaviorally disturbed and mentally retarded children* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Jakson, T. Burski, N., & Cry, A. K. (2017). *PAWS'itive PALS Strategic Business Plan* (Doctoral dissertation). The College of St. Scholastica: Duluth, Minnesota, USA.

Jalongo, M. R. (2005). “What are all these Dogs Doing at School?”: Using Therapy Dogs to Promote Children's Reading Practice. *Childhood Education*, *81*(3), 152-158.

Jalongo, M. R. (2018). An attachment perspective on the child-dog bond: Interdisciplinary and international research findings. In *Children, Dogs and Education* (pp. 21-41). Springer, Cham.

Jalongo, M. R., Astorino, T., & Bomboy, N. (2004). Canine visitors: The influence of therapy dogs on young children's learning and well-being in classrooms and hospitals. *Early Childhood Education Journal*, *32*(1), 9-16.

Jalongo, M. R., Linder, D. E., Rotz, F., & Schultz, D. (2018). Future Directions in Canine-Assisted Activities, Education, and Therapy. In: Renck Jalongo M. (eds) *Children, Dogs and Education* (pp. 321-357). Springer, Cham.

Jalong, M. R., & Petro, J. (2018). Promoting Children's Well-Being: Therapy Dogs. In: Renck Jalongo M. (eds) *Children, Dogs and Education* (pp. 179-209). Springer, Cham.

Jang, B., Song, J., Kim, J., Kim, S., Lee, J., Shin, H. Y., ... & Joung, Y. S. (2015). Equine-assisted activities and therapy for treating children with attention-deficit/hyperactivity disorder. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine*, *21*(9), 546-553.

Janssen, M. A. (1998). Therapeutic interventions: animal assisted therapy programs. *Palaestra*, *14*(4), 40-41.

Jasperson, R. A. (2011). *Therapeutic interventions and animal assisted therapy with incarcerated females* (Doctoral dissertation, College of Social Work, University of Utah). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Jasperson, R. A. (2010). Animal-assisted therapy with female inmates with mental illness: A case example from a pilot program. *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation*, *49*(6), 417-433.

Jasperson, R. A. (2013). An animal-assisted therapy intervention with female inmates. *Anthrozoös*, *26*(1), 135-145.

Jasperson, R. A. (2011). *Therapeutic interventions and animal assisted therapy with incarcerated females*. The University of Utah. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Javelot, H., Antoine-Bernard, E., Garat, J., Javelot, T., Weiner, L., & Mervelay, V. (2012). Snoezelen and animal-assisted therapy in dementia patients. *Soins. Gerontologie*, (94), 11-14.

Jenkins, C. D. (2009). *Exploring the impact of an animal assisted therapy dog upon the emotional, educational, and social actualization of middle school students receiving counseling services*. The University of Toledo. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Jenkins, C. D., Laux, J. M., Ritchie, M. H., & Tucker-Gail, K. (2014). Animal-assisted therapy and Rogers' core components among middle school students receiving counseling services: A descriptive study. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health*, *9*(2), 174-187.

Jenkins, S. R., & Reed, F. D. D. (2013). An experimental analysis of the effects of therapeutic horseback riding on the behavior of children with autism. *Research in Autism Spectrum Disorders*, *7*(6), 721-740.

Jesionowicz, R. L. (2015). The Effects of Animal Assisted Therapy on Tantrums and Aggressive Behaviors of Children with Autism. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Jessee, E. M. (1982). Pet therapy for the elderly. *Aging*, (331-332), 26-28.

Jessen, J., Cardiello, F., & Baun, M. M. (1996). Avian companionship in alleviation of depression, loneliness, and low morale of older adults in skilled rehabilitation units. *Psychological reports*, *78*(1), 339-348.

Jofré, L. M. (2005). Animal-assisted therapy in health care facilities. *Revista chilena de infectologia: organo oficial de la Sociedad Chilena de Infectologia*, *22*(3), 257-263.

Johansen, S. G. (2008). Equine facilitated psychotherapy therapy in mood disorders. *Journal of Affective Disorders*, (107), S122.

Johansen, S. G., Arfwedson Wang, C. E., & Binder, P. E. (2016). Facilitating change in a client's dysfunctional behavioural pattern with horse-aided psychotherapy. A case study. *Counselling and Psychotherapy Research*, *16*(3), 222-231.

Johansen, S. G., Arfwedson Wang, C. E., Binder, P. E., & Malt, U. F. (2014). Equine-facilitated body and emotion-oriented psychotherapy designed for adolescents and adults not responding to mainstream treatment: A structured program. *Journal of psychotherapy integration*, *24*(4), 323-335.

Johnson, A., & Bruneau, L. (2016). Healing bonds: Animal assisted interventions with adjudicated male youth. In C. Blazina, L. R. Kogan (Eds). *Men and their dogs: A new understanding of man's best friend.* (pp. 113-132). Cham, Switzerland: Springer International Publishing; Switzerland

Johnson, C. M. (2001). *Relationships with animals as a component of the healing process: A study of child abuse survivors.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Johnson K., Vanden Dolder R., Eddy S., & Wielinski C. (2016). The benefits of animal-assisted therapy (AAT) in people with Parkinson's disease. *Journal of Parkinson's Disease. Conference: 4th World Parkinson Congress, WPC 2016. United States, 6 (Supplement 1),* 102.

Johnson, R. A., Johnson, P. J., Megarani, D. V., Patel, S. D., Yaglom, H. D., Osterlind, S., & Crowder, S. M. (2017). Horses working in therapeutic riding programs: Cortisol, adrenocorticotropic hormone, glucose, and behavior stress indicators. *Journal of equine veterinary science*, *57*, 77-85.

Johnson, R. A., Meadows, R. L., Haubner, J. S., & Sevedge, K. (2003). Human-animal interaction: A complementary/alternative medical (CAM) intervention for cancer patients. *American Behavioral Scientist*, *47*(1), 55-69.

Johnson, R. A., Meadows, R. L., Haubner, J. S., & Sevedge, K. (2008, March). Animal-assisted activity among patients with cancer: Effects on mood, fatigue, self-perceived health, and sense of coherence. In *Oncology nursing forum*, *35*(2), 225.

Johnson, R. A., Odendaal, J. S., & Meadows, R. L. (2002). Animal-assisted interventions research: Issues and answers. *Western Journal of Nursing Research*, *24*(4), 422-440.

Johnson, R. E. (2013). *Horses in Therapy: An Exploration of the Treatment of Trauma Using Equine Assisted Therapies*. Pacifica Graduate Institute. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Johnson, W. L. (1997). *The effects of pet encounter therapy on mood states and social facilitation in nursing home residents* (Doctoral dissertation, California School of Professional Psychology). Retrieved from Dissertation Abstracts International.

Johnstone, M. (2009). Establishing pet visitation in a hospital setting. *Beginnings (American Holistic Nurses' Association)*, *29*(3), 14-15.

Jones, B. S. (2017a). *Animal assisted therapies and reading interventions: Attitudes and perceptions of educators* (Doctoral dissertation). University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio, United States.

Jones, C. J. V. (2017b). *Differentiating the effects of animal-assisted versus equine facilitated psychotherapy on positive psychological outcomes through a stress induction context* (Doctoral dissertation). Georgia Southern University, Statesboro, Georgia, United States.

Jones, M. (2018). Innovative therapeutic intervention for children: animal-assisted therapy in South Australia. *Childhood Education, 94(1),* 50-54. DOI: 10.1080/00094056.2018.1420367

Jones, M. G., Rice, S. M., & Cotton, S. M. (2018). Who let the dogs out? Therapy dogs in clinical practice. *Australasian Psychiatry, 26(2),* 196-199. DOI: 10.1177/1039856217749056

Jordhoy, M. C. (2014). *Horse assisted therapy and self-esteem-the impact of horse assisted therapy on self-esteem: A study involving youth in treatment for substance use disorder* (Master's thesis).

Jorgenson, J. (1997). Therapeutic use of companion animals in health care. *Image: The Journal of Nursing Scholarship*, *29*(3), 249-254.

Joye, Y. (2011). Biophilia in Animal-Assisted Interventions—Fad or Fact?. *Anthrozoös*, *24*(1), 5-15.

Julius, H., Beetz, A., Kotrschal, K., Turner, D., & Uvnäs-Moberg, K. (2012). *Attachment to pets: An integrative view of human-animal relationships with implications for therapeutic practice*. Hogrefe Publishing.

, L., Heleski, C. R., Siegford, J., & Smith, K. A. (2006). Stress-related behaviors among horses used in a therapeutic riding program. *Journal of the American veterinary medical association*, *228*(1), 39-45.

Kaiser, L., Smith, K. A., Heleski, C. R., & Spence, L. J. (2006). Effects of a therapeutic riding program on at-risk and special education children. *Journal of the American Veterinary Medical Association*, *228*(1), 46-52.

Kaiser, L., Spence, L. J., McGavin, L., Struble, L., & Keilman, L. (2002). A dog and a "happy person" visit nursing home residents. *Western journal of nursing research*, *24*(6), 671-683.

Kaiser, L., Spence, L. J., Lavergne, A. G., & Bosch, K. L. V. (2004). Can a week of therapeutic riding make a difference?—A pilot study. *Anthrozoös*, *17*(1), 63-72.

Kakacek, S. L. (2017). Equine-assisted psychotherapy: Applying strengths-based solutions in an arena forchange. In J. K. Edwards, A. Young, Nikels, & J. Holly (Eds) *Handbook of strengths-based clinical practices: Finding common factors* (pp. 192-206). New York, NY, US: Routledge/Taylor & Francis Group; US

Kaldy, J. (2013). Alternative therapies for a new era of health care. *The Consultant Pharmacist®*, *28*(2), 84-90.

Kalkoske, S. T. (2018). *The academic and social-emotional effects of classroom service dogs/specialized therapy dogs with handlers on student learning and behavior in K-12 special education students in emotional/behavioral disordered placements as perceived by their teachers* (Doctoral dissertation). Brandman University, Irving, California, United States.

Kaminski, M., Pellino, T., & Wish, J. (2002). Play and pets: The physical and emotional impact of child-life and pet therapy on hospitalized children. *Children's health care*, *31*(4), 321-335.

Kamioka, H., Okada, S., Tsutani, K., Park, H., Okuizumi, H., Handa, S., ... & Honda, T. (2014). Effectiveness of animal-assisted therapy: A systematic review of randomized controlled trials. *Complementary therapies in medicine*, *22*(2), 371-390.

Kanamori, M., Suzuki, M., Yamamoto, K., Kanda, M., Matsui, Y., Kojima, E., ... & Oshiro, H. (2001). A day care program and evaluation of animal-assisted therapy (AAT) for the elderly with senile dementia. *American Journal of Alzheimer's Disease & Other Dementias*, *16*(4), 234-239.

Kane, B. (2012). Out of the starting gate: A practical first approach to equine assisted activities. In K. S. Trotter *Harnessing the Power of Equine Assisted Counseling: Adding Animal Assisted Therapy to Your Practice* (pp. 151-163). New York, NY: Routledge

Kang, K. D., Jung, T. W. Park, I. H., & Han, D. H. (2018). Effects of equine-assisted activities and therapies on the affective network of adolescents with internet gaming disorder. The *Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine, 245(8),* 841-849, DOI: 10.1089/acm.2017.0416

Kappelman, J. L. (2014). *Serenity inspired voices: Experiences of solution focused animal assisted therapy with culturally diverse clients*. Our Lady of the Lake University.

Karlinsky, H. (2013). The Horse Boy—Attending to the Stories Our Patients Tell Us. *Academic Psychiatry*, *37*(4), 271-275.

Karol, J. (2007). Applying a traditional individual psychotherapy model to equine-facilitated psychotherapy (EFP): Theory and method. *Clinical child psychology and psychiatry*, *12*(1), 77-90.

Karol, J. M. (2000). *A psychotherapeutic riding program: An existential theater for healing* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Katcher, A., & Wilkins, G. G. (1998). Animal-assisted therapy in the treatment of disruptive behavior disorders in children. *The environment and mental health: A guide for clinicians*, 193-204.

Katcher, A., & Teumer, S. (2006). A 4-year trial of animal-assisted therapy with public school special education students. *Handbook of animal-assisted therapy: Theoretical foundations and guidelines for practice*, 227-242.

Katsinas, R. P. (2001). The use and implications of a canine companion in a therapeutic day program for nursing home residents with dementia. *Activities, adaptation & aging*, *25*(1), 13-30.

Kaufmann, M. (1997). Creature Comforts: Animal-Assisted Activities in Education and Therapy. *Reaching Today's Youth: The Community Circle of Caring Journal*, *1*(2), 27-31.

Kavanagh, K. (1994). Pet Therapy. *PAM Repeater*.

Kawamura, N., Niiyama, M., & Niiyama, H. (2007). Long-term evaluation of animal-assisted therapy for institutionalized elderly people: a preliminary result. *Psychogeriatrics*, *7*(1), 8-13.

Kawamura, N., Niiyama, M., & Niiyama, H. (2009). Animal-assisted activity: experiences of institutionalized Japanese older adults. *Journal of psychosocial nursing and mental health services*, *47*(1), 41-47.

Kaymen, M. S. (2005). Exploring animal-assisted therapy as a reading intervention strategy.

Kazdin, A. E. (2011). Establishing the effectiveness of animal-assisted therapies: Methodological standards, issues, and strategies. *How animals affect us: Examining the influence of human-animal interaction on child development and human health*, 35-51.

Kearney-Parker, K. J. (2013). Animal-assisted stress reduction group therapy in a community mental health setting: A pre-experimental evaluation of treatment effectiveness. *Available from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses database.(UMI No. 3606929)*.

Kehoe, M. (1991). Loneliness and the aging homosexual: is pet therapy an answer? *Journal of homosexuality*, *20*(3-4), 137-142.

Keino, H., Funahashi, A., Keino, H., Miwa, C., Hosokawa, M., Hayashi, Y., & Kawakita, K. (2009). Psycho-educational horseback riding to facilitate communication ability of children with pervasive developmental disorders. *Journal of equine science*, *20*(4), 79-88.

Keith, A. “Taking the Reins”: Adaptive Riding for Troubled Youth.

Kelly, M. A., & Cozzolino, C. A. (2015). Helping at-risk youth overcome trauma and substance abuse through animal-assisted therapy. *Contemporary Justice Review*, *18*(4), 421-434.

Kelly, S. (2014). Horses for courses: Exploring the limits of leadership development through equine-assisted learning. *Journal of Management Education*, *38*(2), 216-233.

Kelly, T. A. (2001). Pet -facilitated therapy in an outpatient setting. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Kemp, K., Signal, T., Botros, H., Taylor, N., & Prentice, K. (2014). Equine facilitated therapy with children and adolescents who have been sexually abused: A program evaluation study. *Journal of Child and Family Studies*, *23*(3), 558-566.

Kendall, E., & Maujean, A. (2015). Horse play: A brief psychological intervention for disengaged youths. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health*, *10*(1), 46-61.

Kendall, E., Maujean, A., Pepping, C. A., & Wright, J. J. (2014). Hypotheses about the psychological benefits of horses. *Explore: The Journal of Science and Healing*, *10*(2), 81-87.

Kendziorski, S., & Treacy, C. (1999). The Effects of Animal-Assisted Therapy at a Long Term Care Facility. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Kennedy, R. (2012). Animal-assisted therapy: Right for your patients? Retrieved from: http://www.neurosciencecme.com/activity/content/664.asp

Kern, J. K., Fletcher, C. L., Garver, C. R., Mehta, J. A., Grannemann, B. D., Knox, K. R., ... & Trivedi, M. H. (2011). Prospective trial of equine-assisted activities in autism spectrum disorder. *Alternative Therapies in Health & Medicine*, *17*(3), 14-20.

Kern-Godal, A., Arnevik, E. A., Walderhaug, E., & Ravndal, E. (2015). Substance use disorder treatment retention and completion: a prospective study of horse-assisted therapy (HAT) for young adults. *Addiction science & clinical practice*, *10*(1), 21.

Kern-Godal, A., Brenna, I. H., Arnevik, E. A., & Ravndal, E. (2016). More than just a break from treatment: How substance use disorder patients experience the stable environment in horse-assisted therapy. *Substance Abuse, 10(1),* 99-108.

Kersten, G., & Thomas, L. (2004). Equine assisted psychotherapy and learning un-training manual. *Santaquin, UT: Equine assisted growth and learning association (EAGALA)*.

Keshishian, S. L. (2013). *The Integration of Animal Companions in a Narrative Therapy Approach*. Alliant International University. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Kim, A. S., Ko, H. J., Choi, H. I., Moon, H., & Kim, S. H. (2018). Effects of rearing pet insects for improving mental health and salivary diurnal cortisol profile of elementary school children: A pilot study. *Current Pediatric Research, 22(1),* 23-29.

Kim, O., Hong, S., Lee, H. A., Chung, Y. H., & Lee, S. J. (2015). Animal Assisted Intervention for Rehabilitation Therapy and Psychotherapy. In *Complementary Therapies for the Body, Mind and Soul*. IntechOpen.

Kim, S. G., & Lee, J. H. (2015). The effects of horse riding simulation exercise on muscle activation and limits of stability in the elderly. *Archives of gerontology and geriatrics*, *60*(1), 62-65.

King, C., Watters, J., & Mungre, S. (2011). Effect of a time-out session with working animal-assisted therapy dogs. *Journal of Veterinary Behavior: Clinical Applications and Research*, *6*(4), 232-238.

King, T. (2014). *Paws in prison: a second chance.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Kirnan, J., Ventresco, N. E., & Gardner, T. (2018). The impact of a therapy dog program on children's reading: Follow-up and extension to ELL students. *Early Childhood Education Journal*, *46*(1), 103-116.

Kirnan, J. P., & Ventresco, N. E. (2018). Developing literacy skills in children through interaction with dogs. In *Children, Dogs and Education* (pp. 153-178). Springer, Cham.

Klemm, P., Waddington, C., Bradley, E., Bucher, L., Collins, M., Lyons, D. L., ... & Urban, M. (2010). Unleashing animal-assisted therapy. *Nursing2018*, *40*(10), 12-13.

Kline, J. A., Fisher, M. A., Pettit, K. L., Linville, C. T., & Beck, A. M. (2019). Controlled clinical trial of canine therapy versus usual care toreduce patient anxiety in the emergency department. *PLoS ONE, 14*(1), e0209232

Kloep, M. L., Hunter, R. H., & Kertz, S. J. (2017). Examining the effects of a novel training program and use of psychiatric service dogs for military-related PTSD and associated symptoms. *American Journal of Orthopsychiatry, 87*(4), 425-433. DOI: 10.1037/ort0000254

Klontz, B., Klontz, T., Bivens, A., & Leinart, D. (2007). The effectiveness of equine-assisted experiential therapy: Results of an open clinical trial. *Society & Animals*, *15*(3), 257-267.

Knight, S., & Herzog, H. (2009). All creatures great and small: New perspectives on psychology and human–animal interactions. *Journal of Social Issues*, *65*(3), 451-461.

Knisely, J. S., Barker, S. B., & Barker, R. T. (2012). Research on benefits of canine-assisted therapy for adults in nonmilitary settings. *US Army Medical Department Journal*.

Kobayashi, C. T., Ushiyama, S. T., Fakih, F. T., Robles, R. A., Carneiro, I. A., & Carmagnani, M. I. S. (2009). Development and implementation of Animals-Assisted Therapy in a universitary hospital. *Revista brasileira de enfermagem*, *62*(4), 632-636.

Koch, L. F. (2008). *Equine therapy: what impact does owning or riding a horse have on the emotional well-being of women?* Capella University. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Koda, N., Miyaji, Y., Kuniyoshi, M., Adachi, Y., Watababe, G., Miyaji, C., & Yamada, K. (2015). Effects of a Dog-assisted Program in a Japanese Prison. *Asian Journal of Criminology*, *10*(3), 193-208.

Koda, N., Watanabe, G., Miyaji, Y., Ishida, A., & Miyaji, C. (2015). Stress levels in dogs, and its recognition by their handlers, during animal-assisted therapy in a prison. *Animal Welfare*, *24*(2), 203-209.

Koda, N., Watanabe, G., Miyaji, Y., Kuniyoshi, M., Miyaji, C., & Hirata, T. (2016). Effects of a dog-assisted intervention assessed by salivary cortisol concentrations in inmates of a Japanese prison. *Fad, Fashion, and Science in Professional Practice, 11*(4), 309-319

Koda, N., & Yanai, J. (2011). Dog–resident interactions in a Japanese retirement home. *Anthrozoös*, *24*(2), 155-165.

Koekemoer, E. (2016). *The potential of Equine-Assisted Psychotherapy from the perspective of the licensed mental health practitioner and/or equine specialist in South Africa* (Doctoral dissertation).

Koenigseder, M. (2016). Outcomes in language and social skills as seen in children with autism and developmental disabilities participating in equine assisted activities.

Kogan, K. (2002). Teachers' pets: Students polish their reading skills with an audience that's all ears. Chicago Tribune. Retrieved from http://www.chicagotribune.com

Kogan, L. R., Granger, B. P., Fitchett, J. A., Helmer, K. A., & Young, K. J. (1999, April). The human-animal team approach for children with emotional disorders: Two case studies. In *Child and Youth Care Forum* (Vol. 28, No. 2, pp. 105-121). Kluwer Academic Publishers-Plenum Publishers.

Kogan, L. R., Schaefr, K., Erdman, P, & Schoednfeld-Tacher, R. (2016). University counseling centers' perceptions and experiences pertaining to emotional support animals. *Journal of College Student Psychotherapy, 30*(4), 268-283.

Kohanov, L. (2007). *The tao of equus: A woman's journey of healing and transformation through the way of the horse*. New World Library.

Koike, H., Matsui, H., Kaneko, M., Kamata, T., Motooka, M., Suzuki, T., & Yokoyama, T. (2004). The effect of animal assisted therapy with a dog on the autonomic nervous system. *The KITAKANTO Medical Journal*, *54*(1), 1-4.

Kongable, L. G., Buckwalter, K. C., & Stolley, J. M. (1989). The effects of pet therapy on the social behavior of institutionalized Alzheimer's clients. *Archives of Psychiatric Nursing*.

Kongable, L. G., Stolley, J. M., & Buckwalter, K. C. (1990). Pet therapy for Alzheimer's patients: A survey. *The Journal of long term care administration*, *18*(3), 17-21.

Koocher, G. P., & Gill, E. (2015). Pet me, sniff me, squeeze me: Quack treatment for Autism. In R. M. Foxx and J. A. Mulick (Eds) *Controversial Therapies for Autism and Intellectual Disabilities* (pp. 10). Routledge

Kotrschal, K., & Ortbauer, B. (2003). Behavioral effects of the presence of a dog in a classroom. *Anthrozoös*, *16*(2), 147-159.

Kovács, Z., Kis, R., Rózsa, S., & Rózsa, L. (2004). Animal-assisted therapy for middle-aged schizophrenic patients living in a social institution. A pilot study. *Clinical Rehabilitation*, *18*(5), 483-486.

Kovacs, Z., Bulucz, J., Kis, R., & Simon, L. (2006). An exploratory study of the effect of animal-assisted therapy on nonverbal communication in three schizophrenic patients. *Anthrozoös*, *19*(4), 353-364.

Krafft, M. (2012). *Developing an equine-assisted curriculum for a population of self-injuring female adolescents*. Prescott College. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Kramer, S. C., Friedmann, E., & Bernstein, P. L. (2009). Comparison of the effect of human interaction, animal-assisted therapy, and AIBO-assisted therapy on long-term care residents with dementia. *Anthrozoös*, *22*(1), 43-57.

Krankl, A. (2014). *Animal Assisted Interventions for Hospitalized and Chronically Ill Children*. Alliant International University. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Krause-Parello, C. A. Working dogs for wounded warriors: Effects of animal-assisted therapy on PTSD. TriService Nursing Research Program.

Krause-Parello, C. A., & Friedmann, E. (2014). The effects of an animal-assisted intervention on salivary alpha-amylase, salivary immunoglobulin A, and heart rate during forensic interviews in child sexual abuse cases. *Anthrozoös*, *27*(4), 581-590.

Krause-Parello, C. A., & Gulick, E. E. (2015). Forensic interviews for child sexual abuse allegations: an investigation into the effects of animal-assisted intervention on stress biomarkers. *Journal of Child Sexual Abuse*, *24*(8), 873-886.

Krause-Parello, C. A., & Kolassa, J. (2016). Pet therapy: enhancing social and cardiovascular wellness in community dwelling older adults. *Journal of Community Health Nursing*, *33*(1), 1-10.

Krause-Parello, C. A., Tychowski, J., Gonzalez, A., & Boyd, Z. (2012). Human-canine interaction: exploring stress indicator response patterns of salivary cortisol and immunoglobulin A. *Research and Theory for Nursing Practice*, *26*(1), 25.

Kreivinienė, B. (2011). *The representations of social support from external resources by families raising children with severe disability in connection with dolphin assisted therapy.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Krob, K. E. (2015). Heroes and horses: Veteran and equine experiences with equine facilitated learning and therapy.

Krol, W. (2012). Training the combat and operational stress control dog: an innovative modality for behavioral health. *US Army Medical Department Journal*.

Kronheim, K., & LeDuc, T. (2005). It's a dog's world. Broward County implements support through animal relations program. *JEMS: a journal of emergency medical services*, *30*(7), 64-69.

Kropp, J. J., & Shupp, M. M. (2017). "Review of the Research: Are Therapy Dogs in Classrooms Beneficial?" *Forum on Public Policy: A Journal of the Oxford Round Table, v2017*(2), retrieved from: https://eric.ed.gov/?id=EJ1173578

Krskova, L., Talarociicov, A., & Olexova, L. (2010). Guinea pigs—The "Small Great" therapist for Autistic children, or: Do guinea pigs have positive effects on Autistic child social behavior? *Society & Animals, 18*(2), 139-151.

Kruger, A. K. (2012). Equine-assisted psychotherapy effects on child and adolescent functioning scale scores trauma-focused equine-assisted psychotherapy effects on child and adolescent functioning scale scores following six months of treatment. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Kruger, A. K. (2018). A Recursive Frame Analysis of Trauma-Focused Equine-Assisted Psychotherapy Sessions (Doctoral dissertation). Our Lady of the Lake University

Kruger, K. A., & Serpell, J. A. (2006). Animal-assisted interventions in mental health: definitions and theoretical foundations. In A. H. Fine (Ed.) *Handbook on Animal-Assisted Therapy* (2nd ed.)(pp. 21-38). San Diego, CA: Academic Press.

Kruger, K. A., Trachtenberg, S. W., & Serpell, J. A. (2004). Can animals help humans heal? Animal-assisted interventions in adolescent mental health. *Center for the Interaction of Animals and Society (CIAS) and University of Pennsylvania School of Veterinary Medicine, Philadelphia, PA*.

Krumholz, C. (2016). *Therapeutic benefits of canine-assisted therapy*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Kumasaka, T., Fujisawa, H., Hiroko, K.Hidemi, M., & Kataoka, M. (2016). Changes in moods of palliative care ward patients by interacting with trained therapy dog which is the first such dog stationed in a hospital in Japan and examination thereof. *International Medical Journal, 23*(3), 284-287.

Kumasaka, T., Masu, H., Kataoka, M., & Numao, A. (2012). Changes in Patient Mood through Animal-Assisted Activities in a Palliative Care Unit. *International Medical Journal*, *19*(4).

Kurdek, L. A. (2008). Pet dogs as attachment figures. *Journal of Social and Personal Relationships*, *25*(2), 247-266.

Lac, V. (2016a). *Coming home to relationship: Important embodied experiences in gestalt equine psychotherapy* (Doctoral dissertation, Saybrook University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Lac, V. (2016b). Horsing around: Gestalt equine psychotherapy as humanistic play therapy. *Journal of Humanistic Psychology, 56*(2), 194-209.

Lac, V. (2017a). *Equine-facilitated psychotherapy and learning: The human-equine relational development (HERD) approach.* San Diego, CA, US: Elsevier Academic Press; US.

Lac, V. (2017b). Amy's story: An existential-integrative equine-facilitated psychotherapy approach to anorexia nervosa. *Journal of Humanistic Psychology, 57*(3), 301-312.

Lac, V., Marble, E., & Boie, I. (2013). Equine-assisted psychotherapy as a creative relational approach to treating clients with eating disorders. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health*, *8*(4), 483-498.

Lacambra Medina, C. (2018). *Attention to diversity through animal-assisted therapies: A new methodological tool to attend children with special needs* (Bachelor's thesis). Universitat Autònoma de Barcelona, Spain.

LaFleur, L. (2015). *Therapeutic horseback riding with military veterans: Perspectives of riders, instructors, and volunteers* (Doctoral dissertation, Antioch University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

LaFrance, C., Garcia, L. J., & Labreche, J. (2007). The effect of a therapy dog on the communication skills of an adult with aphasia. *Journal of Communication Disorders*, *40*(3), 215-224.

Lai, N. M., Chang, S. M. W., Ng, S. S., Stanaway, F., Tan S. L., & Chaiyakunapruk, N. (2019). Animal-assisted therapy for dementia. *Cochrane Database of Systematic Reviews, 2019(1)*.

LaJoie, K. R. (2004). An evaluation of the effectiveness of using animals in therapy. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Lamkin, D. (2017). *Fostering literacy learning with three middle school special-education students using therapy dogs as reading partners* (Doctoral dissertation). State University of New York at Albany.

Lancia, J. (2008). *Taming the wild horse: Using EAP in assisting the transition from combat soldier to civilian*. Windhorse Farm, LLC.

Lancia, J. (2008b). *EAP in the treatment of war veterans.* Retrieved from: http://www.windhorsefarmllc.com/Ascent%20From%20Hell-1.pdf

Lane, H. B., & Zavada, S. D. (2013). When Reading Gets Ruff: Canine-Assisted Reading Programs. *The Reading Teacher*, *67*(2), 87-95.

Lang, K. (2015). *Animal assisted therapy and pet ownership: Efficacy as anadjunct to the traditional pharmacologic treatment of cardiovascular disease* (Doctoral dissertation, Weill Medical College of Cornell University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Lange, A. M., Cox, J. A., Bernert, D. J., & Jenkins, C. D. (2007). Is counseling going to the dogs? An exploratory study related to the inclusion of an animal in group counseling with adolescents. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health*, *2*(2), 17-31.

Lanning, B. A., Baier, M. E. M., Ivey-Hatz, J., Krenek, N., & Tubbs, J. D. (2014). Effects of equine assisted activities on autism spectrum disorder. *Journal of Autism and Developmental Disorders*, *44*(8), 1897-1907.

Lanning, B. A., & Krenek, N. (2013). Examining effects of equine-assisted activities to help combat veterans improve quality of life. *Journal of Rehabilitation Research And Development*, *50*(8), VII.

Lannon, A., & Harrison, P. (2015). Take a paws: Fostering student wellness with a therapy dog program at your university library. *Public Services Quarterly*, *11*(1), 13-22.

Large, E., & Van Valin, B. (2016). *Interdisciplinary Mental Health Approach to Equine Assisted Therapy for Veterans* (Doctoral dissertation, University of North Dakota).

Lasa, S. M., Ferriero, G., Brigatti, E., Valero, R., & Franchignoni, F. (2011). Animal-assisted interventions in internal and rehabilitation medicine: a review of the recent literature. *Panminerva Med*, *53*(2), 129-36.

Lasa, S. M., Bocanegra, N. M., Alcaide, R. V., Arratibel, M. A., Donoso, E. V., & Ferriero, G. (2015). Animal assisted interventions in neurorehabilitation: a review of the most recent literature. *Neurología (English Edition)*, *30*(1), 1-7.

Lasa, S. M., & Franchignoni, F. (2008). The role of animal-assisted therapy in physical and rehabilitation medicine. *Eur J Phys Rehabil Med*, *44*, 99-100.

Lass-Hennemann, J., Peyk, P., Streb, M., Holz, E., & Michael, T. (2014). Presence of a dog reduces subjective but not physiological stress responses to an analog trauma. *Frontiers in Psychology*, *5*, 1010.

Lass-Hennemann, J., Schafer, S. K., Romer, S., Holz, E., Streb, M., & Michael, T. (2018). Therapy dogs as a crisis intervention after traumatic events? – An experimental study. *Frontiers in Psychology, 9*, 1627. DOI: 10.3389/fpsyg.2018.01627

Laughlin, M. (2008). Wyoming Honor Farm inmate/wild-horse program. Retrieved April 5, 2008 from: http://www.cowboyshowcase.com/honorfarm.htm

Laun, L. (2003). Benefits of pet therapy in dementia. *Home Healthcare Now*, *21*(1), 49-52.

Launer, S. C. (2016). *Client-Centered Effects of an Animal-Assisted Intervention in Interviewing* (Doctoral dissertation, The Chicago School of Professional Psychology). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Law, S., & Scott, S. (1995). Tips for practitioners. *Focus on Autistic Behavior*, *10*(3), 17-18.

Le Henaff, I., & Grandgeorge, M. (2017). Equine assisted psychotherapy for 3 children with Smith-Magenis syndrome: Effects on their frustration intolerance and other benefits. *Neuropsychiatrie de l'Enfance et de l'Adolescence, 65*(6), 344-349.

Le Roux, M. C. (2013). Die effek van ‘‘n troeteldier-ondersteunde leesprogram op die leesvaardighede van graad 3-kinders in ‘‘n Wes-Kaapse laerskool.[The effect of an animal-assisted reading program on the reading skills of grade 3 children from a Western Cape primary school] (Unpublished doctoral dissertation). Stellenbosch University, South Africa.

Le Roux, M. C., & Kemp, R. (2009). Effect of a companion dog on depression and anxiety levels of elderly residents in a long-term care facility. *Psychogeriatrics*, *9*(1), 23-26.

Le Roux, M., Swartz, L., & Swart, E. (2015). The effect of an animal-assisted reading programme on word recognition and spelling skills of grade 3 children. *Tydskr.Geesteswet, 55*(2).

Ledbetter, E. J. (2013). *Maintaining adolescent sobriety with equine assisted psychotherapy: An experiential learning intervention guide.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Lee, D., & Higgins, P. A. (2010). Adjunctive therapies for the chronically critically ill. *AACN advanced critical care*, *21*(1), 92-106.

Lefkowitz, C. M. (2005). *Animal -assisted prolonged exposure: A new treatment for survivors of sexual assault suffering with posttraumatic stress disorder*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Lefkowitz, C., Paharia, I., Prout, M., Debiak, D., & Bleiberg, J. (2005). Animal-assisted prolonged exposure: A treatment for survivors of sexual assault suffering posttraumatic stress disorder. *Society and Animals*, *13*(4), 275.

Legge, M. M. (2016). The role of animal-assisted interventions in anti-oppressive social work practice. *British Journal of Social Work*, *46*(7), 1926-1941.

Lehrman, J., & Ross, D. B. (2001). Therapeutic Riding for a Student with Multiple Disabilities and Visual Impairment: A Case Study. *Journal of Visual Impairment & Blindness*, *95*(2), 108-9.

Lemke, D., Rothwell, E., Newcomb, T. M., & Swoboda, K. J. (2014). Perceptions of equine assisted activities and therapies by parents and children with spinal muscular atrophy. *Pediatric physical therapy: the official publication of the Section on Pediatrics of the American Physical Therapy Association*, *26*(2), 237.

Lenihan, D., McCobb, E., Diruba, A., Linder, D., & Freeman, L. (2016). Measuring the effects of reading assistance dogs on reading ability and attitudes in elementary schoolchildren. *Journal of Research in Childhood Education, 30*(2), 252-259.

Lentini, J. A., & Knox, M. (2009). A qualitative and quantitative review of equine facilitated psychotherapy (EFP) with children and adolescents. *The Open Complementary Medicine Journal*, *1*(1).

Lentini, J. A., & Knox, M. S. (2015). Equine-facilitated psychotherapy with children and adolescents: An update and literature review. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health*, *10*(3), 278-305.

Leonardi, R. J., Buchanan-Smith, H. M., McIvor, G., & Vick, S.-J. (2017). "You think you're helping them, but they're helping you "You think you're helping them, but they're helping you too": Experiences of Scottish male young offenders participating in a dog training program. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health, 14*(8).

Levinson, B. M. (1984). Human/companion animal therapy. *Journal of Contemporary Psychotherapy*, *14*(2), 131-144.

Levinson, B. M. (1964). Pets: A special technique in child psychotherapy. *Mental Hygiene*, *48*, 243.

Levinson, B. M. (1962). The dog as a" co-therapist.". *Mental Hygiene. New York*.

Levinson, B. M. (1969). Pets and old age. *Mental Hygiene*, *53*(3), 364.

Levinson, E. M., Vogt, M. Barker, W. F., Renck Jalongo, M., & Van Zandt, P. (2017). Effects of reading with adult tutor/therapy dog teams on elementary students' reading achievements and attitudes. *Animals & Society, 25*(1), 38-56. DOI: 10.1163/15685306-12341427

Lichter, R. (1987). *The human-pet bond: An object relations perspective.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Lidgerwood, S., & Gillingham, P. (2012). Animal assisted therapy: More than just recreation?. *Developing Practice: The Child, Youth and Family Work Journal*, (31), 7.

Lieber, J. S. (2002). *Animal-assisted therapy for elementary students with emotional or behavioral disorders*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Lima, M., Silva, K., Amaral, I., & de Sousa, L. (2012). Finding an ally: Can dogs help therapists promote communication in individuals with profound intellectual and multiple disabilities?. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine*, *18*(1), 2-3.

Limond, J. A. (1998). *The behaviour of children with special needs: effects of animal-assisted activities* (Doctoral dissertation, University of Southampton).

Limond, J. A., Bradshaw, J. W., & Cormack, M. K. (1997). Behavior of children with learning disabilities interacting with a therapy dog. *Anthrozoös*, *10*(2-3), 84-89.

Linder, D. E., Meuller, M .K., Gibbs, D. M., Alper, J A., & Freeman, L. M. (2018). Effects of an animal-assisted intervention on reading skills and attitudes in second grade students. Early Childhood Education Journal, 46(3), 323-329.

Llambias, C. (2013*). Effects of hippotherapy on the motivation and social interaction/social communication for children with Autism Spectrum Disorders*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Llambias, C., Magill-Evans, J., Smith, V., & Warren, S. (2016). Equine-assisted occupational therapy: Increasing engagement for children with autism spectrum disorder. *American Journal of Occupational Therapy*, *70*(6), 7006220040p1-7006220040p9.

Lockhart, J. M. (2015). *Influence of therapeutic horseback riding on gross motor function in children with Autism*. Mississippi State University.

Lockwood, R. (1983). The influence of animals on social perception. *New Perspectives On Our Lives with Companion Animals*, 64-71.

Loeffler, M. (2016). *Attachment Theory and an Equine Prison-Based Animal Program: A Case Study*. Saint Mary's College of California. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Logan, E. (1996). A new approach to the study of therapy animal effectiveness for developmentally disabled adults. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

London-Nunez, B. A. (2015). *Psychosocial-behavioral experiences of human-animal interactions for 18-to 25-year-old young adults* (Doctoral dissertation, Capella University). Retrieved from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Long, L. (2009). *Effectiveness of animal-assisted therapy interventions in altering childhood aggressive behaviors*. Tennessee State University. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Longville, L. (2000). Equine assisted therapy training manual.

Loo, B. K. G., Chew, J. L., & Sridevi, S. (2012). Pilot programme on animal-assisted therapy. *Proceedings of Singapore Healthcare,* 21, S160.

Lopukhova, O. G. (2017). *Correction of parent-child relationship through equine assisted learning: Control and trust* (Conference paper). 3rd International Forum on Teacher Education.

Loukaki, K., & Koukoutsakis, P. (2014). Rabbit-assisted interventions in a Greek kindergarten. *Journal of the Hellenic Veterinary Medical Society*, *65*(1), 43-48.

Loveridge, S. (2017. *Reading confidence with "tail waggin' tutors."* Retrieved from: https://files.eric.ed.gov/fulltext/ED578670.pdf

Lubbe, C., & Scholtz, S. (2013). The application of animal-assisted therapy in the South African context: A case study. *South African Journal of Psychology*, *43*(1), 116-129.

Lucas, J. L. (2012). *Therapeutic Riding: Effects on Emotional Well-Being in Adults* (Doctoral dissertation, Antioch University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Lujan, K. (2012). *The challenges and discoveries in using equine assisted psychotherapy approaches by counseling practitioners in the southwest*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Lukina, L. N. (1999). Influence of dolphin-assisted therapy sessions on the functional state of children with psychoneurological symptoms of diseases. *Human Physiology*, *25*(6), 676-679.

Lukina, L. N. (2001). Contact with dolphins as a method of rehabilitation of children with enuresis at health resorts. *Voprosy kurortologii, fizioterapii, i lechebnoi fizicheskoi kultury*, (3), 29-30.

Luley, K. (2016). Emotional and behavioral sequelae of child sexual abuse and the comparison of child treatment outcomes with caregiver groups or animal-assisted therapy (Doctoral dissertation). Baylor University, Waco, Texas

Lum, H. C., Kazmerski, V. A., & Galeza, E. R. (2016). *Assessing the effectiveness of therapy dogs for children with autism in an educational setting* (Paper presentation). Pennsylvania State University, Pennsylvania, United States.

Lundquist Wanneberg, P. (2014). Disability, riding, and identity: A qualitative study on the influence of riding on the identity construction of people with disabilities. *International Journal of Disability, Development and Education*, *61*(1), 67-79.

Lust, E., Ryan-Haddad, A., Coover, K., & Snell, J. (2007). Measuring clinical outcomes of animal-assisted therapy: Impact on resident medication usage. *The Consultant Pharmacist*, *22*(7), 580-585.

Lüthi, U. (2011). Animal assisted therapy. Respectful interaction behind bars. *Krankenpflege. Soins infirmiers*, *104*(4), 20.

Lutter, C. B. (2008). Equine Assisted Therapy And Exercise With Eating Disorders: A Retrospective Chart Reveiw And Mixed Method Analysis.

Lutwack-Bloom, P., Wijewickrama, R., & Smith, B. (2005). Effects of pets versus people visits with nursing home residents. *Journal of Gerontological Social Work*, *44*(3-4), 137-159.

Lynch, C. E., Magann, E. F., Barringer, S. N., Ounpraseuth, S. T., Eastham, D. G., Lewis, S. D., & Stowe, Z. N. (2014). Pet therapy program for antepartum high-risk pregnancies: a pilot study. *Journal of Perinatology*, *34*(11), 816.

Macauley, B. L., & Gutierrez, K. M. (2004). The effectiveness of hippotherapy for children with language-learning disabilities. *Communication Disorders Quarterly*, *25*(4), 205-217.

Macauley, B. L. (2006). Animal-assisted therapy for persons with aphasia: A pilot study. *Journal of Rehabilitation Research and Development*, *43*(3), 357.

Machova K., Prochazkova R., Eretova P., Svobodova I., & Kotik I. (2019). Effect of animal-assisted therapy on patients in the department oflong-term care: A pilot study. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health, 16*(8), 1362. DOI: 10.3390/ijerph16081362

MacLean, B. (2011). Equine-assisted therapy. *Journal of Rehabilitation Research & Development*, *48*(7), ix-xii.

MacNamara, M. A. (2013). *Needs assessment for animal-assisted interventions: Factors influencing implementation of dogs as judiciary aids in criminal justice processes in CPS cases*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Madden Ellsworth, L., Keen, H. A., Mills, P. E., Newman, J., Martin, F., Coffey, T., & Newberry, R. C. (2017). Role of 4-H dog programs in life skills development. *Anthrozoos, 30*(1), 91-108.

Madsen, W., Costigan, L., McNicol, S., & Turner, R. (Eds.). (2016). *Community Resilience, Universities and Engaged Research for Today's World*. Springer.

Maiorani, C., Cesa-Bianchi, G., & Cristini, C. (2012). Dog assisted therapy: report of a clinical case. *Giornale Di Gerontologia*, *60*(1), 51-55.

Majić, T., Gutzmann, H., Heinz, A., Lang, U. E., & Rapp, M. A. (2013). Animal-assisted therapy and agitation and depression in nursing home residents with dementia: a matched case–control trial. *The American Journal of Geriatric Psychiatry*, *21*(11), 1052-1059.

Malakoff, M. (2009). *Effects of animal-assisted therapy on students with emotional and behavioral disorders*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Maleske, M. (2004). Hospice care: Pet Therapy. *Hospitals & health networks*, *78*(11), 24.

Malinowski, K., Yee, C., Tevlin, J. M., Birks, E. K., Durando, M. M., Pournajafi-Nazarloo, H., Cavaiola, A. A., & McKeever, K. H. (2018). The effects of equine-assisted activities therapy on plasma cortisol and oxytocin concentrations and heart rate variability in horses and measures of symptoms of posttraumatic stress disorder in veterans. *Journal of Equine Veterinary Science, 64*, 17-26.

Mallon, G. P. (1994). Cow as co-therapist: Utilization of farm animals as therapeutic aides with children in residential treatment. *Child and Adolescent Social Work Journal*, *11*(6), 455-474.

Mallon, G. P. (1994, April). Some of our best therapists are dogs. In *Child and Youth Care Forum*, *23*(2), 89-101.

Mallon, G. P., Ross Jr, S. B., & Ross, L. (2006). Designing and implementing animal-assisted therapy programs in health and mental health organizations. In *Handbook on animal-assisted therapy* (pp. 115-127). Academic Press.

Maltseva, M., Melnikova, E., Shmonin, A., Skoromets, A., & Ivanova, G. (2014). Multidisciplinary Clinical Rehabilitation Canis-therapy (dog-assisted therapy) as the rehabilitation method for male patients with stroke and poststroke depression. *International Journal of Stroke*, *9*, 240.

Manginelli, T. M. (2018). *Psychodynamic animal-assisted play therapy for children with anxiety disorders* (Doctoral dissertation). Azusa Pacific University Azusa, California, United States.

Mann, D. S., & Williams, D. (2002). Equine assisted family therapy for high-risk youth: Defining a model of treatment and measuring effectiveness. *Unpublished manuscript*.

Marchietti, G. M. (2016). *Healing the soul through nature: Equine facilitated psychotherapy—Not just horsing around* (Doctoral dissertation). Pacifica Graduate Institute Carpinteria, California, United States.

Marcus, D. A. (2013). The science behind animal-assisted therapy. *Current pain and headache reports*, *17*(4), 322.

Marcus, D. A., Bernstein, C. D., Constantin, J. M., Kunkel, F. A., Breuer, P., & Hanlon, R. B. (2012). Animal-assisted therapy at an outpatient pain management clinic. *Pain Medicine*, *13*(1), 45-57.

Marcus, D. A., Bernstein, C. D., Constantin, J. M., Kunkel, F. A., Breuer, P., & Hanlon, R. B. (2013). Impact of animal-assisted therapy for outpatients with fibromyalgia. *Pain Medicine*, *14*(1), 43-51.

Marcus, D. A., Blazek-O'Neill, B., & Kopar, J. L. (2014). Symptom reduction identified after offering animal-assisted activity at a cancer infusion center. *American Journal of Hospice and Palliative Medicine*, *31*(4), 420-421.

Marino, L. (2012). Construct validity of animal-assisted therapy and activities: How important is the animal in AAT? *Anthrozoös*, *25*(supp1), s139-s151.

Marinelli, L., Normando, S., Siliprandi, C., Salvadoretti, M., & Mongillo, P. (2009). Dog assisted interventions in a specialized centre and potential concerns for animal welfare. *Veterinary Research Communications*, *33*(1), 93-95.

Markovich, K. M. (2011). *An evaluation of an animal-assisted therapy program in an adult inpatient hospital rehabilitation unit* (Doctoral dissertation, Adler School of Professional Psychology). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Marquard, M. (2017). *Puppy prescriptions: Perceptions of facility dogs and their contribution to psychosocial care in pediatric hospitals* (Doctoral dissertation). Mills College, Oakland, California, United States.

Marr, C. A., French, L., Thompson, D., Drum, L., Greening, G., Mormon, J., Henderson, I., & Hughes, C. W. (2000). Animal-assisted therapy in psychiatric rehabilitation. *Anthrozoös*, *13*(1), 43-47.

Marscher, S. L. (2018). *Addressing Mental Health Concerns in Elementary Schools: An Exploratory Study of the Use of Animal Assisted Therapy to Provide Alternative Care* (Doctoral dissertation, William James College).

Marshall, C. B. (2012). *Application of psychiatric service dogs in mental health care* (Doctoral dissertation, California Institute of Integral Studies). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Martin, S. (2001). READ is a pawsitive program for kids of all ages. *Interactions*, *19*(3), 7-8.

Martin, F., & Farnum, J. (2002). Animal-assisted therapy for children with pervasive developmental disorders. *Western journal of nursing research*, *24*(6), 657-670.

Martin, D. A. (1998). *A study of animal-assisted therapy and weekday placement of a social therapy dog in an Alzheimer's disease unit* (Doctoral dissertation, Washington State University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Martin, F., & Farnum, J. (2002). Animal-assisted therapy for children with pervasive developmental disorders. *Western journal of nursing research*, *24*(6), 657-670.

Martz, K. C. (2014). An evidence-based protocol of equestrian therapy in veterans with posttraumatic stress disorder: A best practice approach.

Maruyama, M. (2010). The Effects of Animals on Children's Development of Perspective-Taking Abilities. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Marx, R. D., & Cumella, E. J. (2003). Is equine therapy useful in the treatment of eating disorders? *Eating disorders*, *11*(2), 143.

Marx, M. S., Cohen-Mansfield, J., Regier, N. G., Dakheel-Ali, M., Srihari, A., & Thein, K. (2010). The impact of different dog-related stimuli on engagement of persons with dementia. *American Journal of Alzheimer's Disease & Other Dementias*, *25*(1), 37-45.

Masini, A. (2010). Equine-assisted psychotherapy in clinical practice. *Journal of psychosocial nursing and mental health services*, *48*(10), 30-34.

Mason, M. S., & Hagan, C. B. (1999). Pet-assisted psychotherapy. *Psychological Reports*, *84*(3), 1235-1245.

Mason, M. S. (1997). *The use of pets in psychotherapy*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Mason, M. A. (2005). *Effects of therapeutic riding in children with autism* (Doctoral dissertation, Capella University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Masters, N. (2012). *Equine assisted psychotherapy for combat veterans with PTSD*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Matchock, R. L. (2015). Pet ownership and physical health. *Current Opinion in Psychiatry*, *28*(5), 386-392.

Mathers, M., Canterford, L., Olds, T., Waters, E., & Wake, M. (2010). Pet ownership and adolescent health: Cross-sectional population study. *Journal of Paediatrics and Child Health*, *46*(12), 729-735.

Mattson, L. (2015). *The impact of equine assisted activities and therapies on trauma recovery: Stories of United States military veterans who have participated in equine assisted activities and therapies programs*. Plymouth State University. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Matuszek, S. (2010). Animal-facilitated therapy in various patient populations: Systematic literature review. *Holistic Nursing Practice*, *24*(4), 187-203.

Maujean, A., Kendall, E., Lillan, R., Sharp, T., & Pringle, G. (2013). Connecting for health: Playing with horses as a therapeutic tool. *Journal of Community Psychology*, *41*(4), 515-522.

Maurer, M. (2008). A study on the consideration of the child with autism for the dolphin based on two complementary methodologies. *ANAE - Approche Neuropsychologique des Apprentissages chez l'Enfant, 20*, 98-143.

May, D. K., Seivert, N. P., Cano, A., Casey, R. J., & Johnson, A. (2016). Animal-assisted therapy for youth: A systematic methodological critique. *Human-Animal Interaction Bulletin*, *4*(1), 1-18.

Mayer, C. (2018). Canine-Assisted Therapy in-service training: An examination of knowledge, acceptability, concerns, and implementation (Doctoral dissertation). St. John's University, New York City, New York

Mayfield, M. A. (2016). Equine Facilitated Psychotherapy for Veteran Survivors with Full or Partial PTSD.

McAdams, J. (1988). *The effects of pet presence and counselor blindness on the efficacy of a counseling session.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

McArthur A. D., & Syrnyk, C. (2018). On-campus animal-assisted therapy events. *Society & Animals, 26*(6), 616-632.

McCandless, P., McCready, K. F., & Knight, L. (1985). A model animal therapy program for mental health settings. *Therapeutic recreation journal*, *19*(2), 55-63.

McConell, E. A. (2002). Myths & facts... about animal-assisted therapy. *Nursing*, *32*(3), 76.

McConnell, B. L. (2016). Teaching with dogs: Learning about learning through hands-on experience in dog training. *Psychology Learning & Teaching, 15*(3), 310-328.

McCormick, K. (2017). *Social functioning in autism spectrum disorder: The effects of equine-assisted activities*. Mississippi State University.

McCulloch, M. J. (1986). Animal-facilitated therapy. In *National Forum, 66*(1), 19. Honor Society of Phi Kappa Phi.

McCracken, K., LaJoie, S., Polis, R., Hertweck, S. P., & Loveless, M. (2016). Impact of Therapy Dog on Patient Satisfaction in an Outpatient Pediatric and Adolescent Gynecology Office. *Journal of Pediatric and Adolescent Gynecology*, *29*(2), 195.

McCulloch, L. J. (2001). Horse whispering, psychotherapy, and traumatic brain injury. *Journal of Psychological Practice*, *7*(1), 47-49.

McCullough, A. (2014). Social Support and Affectionate Communication in Animal-assisted Interventions: Toward a Typology and Rating Scheme of Handler/Dog Messages. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

McCullough, L. (2018). Integrating body-mind-attachment practices into equine-facilitated psychotherapy. In K. S. Trotter and J. N. Baggerly (Eds) Equine-Assisted Mental Health Interventions: Harnessing Solutions to Common Problems (pp. 133-146). Routledge: New York.

McCullough, L., Risley-Curtiss, C., & Rorke, J. (2015). Equine facilitated psychotherapy: A pilot study of effect on posttraumatic stress symptoms in maltreated youth. *Journal of Infant, Child, and Adolescent Psychotherapy*, *14*(2), 158-173.

McCullough, S. (2019). Comments on the dilemma in the April issue: Enrolling in animal-assisted therapy programmes. *In Practice, 41*(4), 183.

McDaniel, B. C. (2015). *A systematic mapping review of equine-assisted activities and therapies for children with autism: Implications for occupational therapy*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

MacDonald, P. M. (2004). The effects of equine-facilitated therapy with at-risk adolescents: A summary of empirical research across multiple centers and programs. *The Center for the Interaction of Animals and Society (CIAS). Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania School of Veterinary Medicine. Available: www2. vet. upenn. edu/research/centers/cias/pdf/CIAS_AAI_white_paper. pdf*.

McDonald, S., McDonald, E., & Roberts, A. (2017). Effects of novel dog exposure on college students' stress prior to examination. *North American Journal of Psychology, 19*(2), 447-484).

McKinney, A., Dustin, D., & Wolff, R. (2001). The promise of dolphin-assisted therapy. *Parks & Recreation*, *36*(5), 46-50.

McLaughlin, E. E. (2015). *Animal-Assisted Therapy as a Trauma Intervention*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

McMillen, K. B. (2015). Utilization of Hippotherapy and Therapeutic Riding for children with disabilities as an adjunct to traditional therapies.

McNicholas, J., & Collis, G. M. (2000). Dogs as catalysts for social interactions: Robustness of the effect. *British Journal of Psychology*, *91*(1), 61-70.

McNicholas. J., & Collis, G. (2006). Animals as social supports: Insights for understanding animal-assisted therapy. In A. H. Fine (Ed.), *Handbook on Animal-Assisted Therapy* (pp. 49-69). San Diego, CA: Academic Press.

McNeil, C. S. (2017). Case study exploring the impact of a library-based canine-assisted reading program on the reading attitude of elementary school struggling readers (Doctoral dissertation). Saybrook University, Oakland, California, United States

McQuillen, D. (1985). Pet therapy: Initiating a program. *Canadian Journal of Occupational Therapy*, *52*(2), 73-76.

McVarish, C. A. (1994). *The effects of pet-facilitated therapy on depressed institutionalized inpatients.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

MdYusof, M. S. B., & Chia, N. K. H. (2012). Dolphin Encounter for Special Children (DESC) Program: Effectiveness of Dolphin-Assisted Therapy for Children with Autism. *International journal of special education*, *27*(3), 54-67.

Meinersmann, K. M., Bradberry, J., & Roberts, F. B. (2008). Equine-facilitated psychotherapy with adult female survivors of abuse. *Journal of psychosocial nursing and mental health services*, *46*(12), 36-42.

Mellor-Clark, J., Cross, S., Macdonald, J., & Skjulsvik, T. (2016). Leading horses to water: Lessons from a decade of helping psychological therapy services use routine outcome measurement to improve practice. *Administration and Policy in Mental Health and Mental Health Services Research, 43*, 279-285. DOI: 10.1007/s10488-014-0587-8

Memishevikj, H., & Hodzhikj, S. (2010). The effects of equine-assisted therapy in improving the psycho-social functioning of children with autism. *Journal of Special Education and Rehabilitation*, *11*(3-4), 57-67.

Mende, E. M., & Mende, M. (2011). Integratins animals in psychotherapy: the dog as cotherapist in the hypnotherapeutic treatment of trauma–a case report. *Contemporary Hypnosis and Integrative Therapy*, *28*(1), 8-16.

Mendez Moreno., A. (2017). *Animal-assisted therapy on children with autism spectrum disorder* (Bachelor's thesis). Laurea University of Applied Sciences, Vantaa, Finland

Mendoza, B. N. (2019). The effectiveness of therapeutic horseback riding in children with autism spectrum disorder (Doctoral dissertation). University of California, Irvine, California, United States.

Mengel, H. (2009). Animal assisted therapy with a dog. *Kinderkrankenschwester: Organ der Sektion Kinderkrankenpflege*, *28*(10), 413-416.

Menna, L. F., Fontanella, M., Santaniello, A., Ammendola, E., Travaglino, M., Mugnai, F., & Fioretti, A. (2012). Evaluation of social relationships in elderly by animal-assisted activity. *International Psychogeriatrics*, *24*(6), 1019-1020.

Menna, L. F., Santaniello, A., Gerardi, F. Sansone, M., Di Maggio, A., Di Palma, A., Perruolo, G., D'Esposito V., & Formisano, P. (2019). Efficacy of animal-assisted therapy adapted to reality orientation therapy: measurement of salivary cortisol. *Psychogeriatrics, 19*(5), 510-512. DOI: 10.1111/psyg.12418.

Menna, L. F., Santaniello, A., Gerardi, F., Di Maggio, A., & Milan, G. (2016). Evaluation of the efficacy of animal-assisted therapy based on the reality orientation therapy protocol in Alzheimer's disease patients: a pilot study. *Psychogeriatrics*, *16*(4), 240-246.

Meola, C. C. (2017). The effects of an equine assisted learning supervision intervention on counselors'-in-training performance anxiety, counseling self-efficacy, and supervisory working alliance (Doctoral dissertation). East Carolina University, Greenville, North Carolina, United States. Retrieved from the Scholarship. (http://hdl.handle.net/10342/6546.)

Mercer, J., Gibson, K., & Clayton, D. (2015). The therapeutic potential of a prison-based animal programme in the UK. *Journal of Forensic Practice*, *17*(1), 43-54.

Merle, M., & Saillant, M. (2012). Dog-assisted intervention with elderly people. *Revue de l'infirmiere*, (185), 41-43.

Messent, P. R. (1985). Pets as social facilitators. *The Veterinary clinics of North America. Small Animal Practice*, *15*(2), 387-393.

Mey, S. C. (2017). Animal assisted therapy for children with autism. *International Journal of Child development and Mental Health*, *5*(1), 29-42.

Meyer, H. R. (1997). Pet therapy. Barking up the right tree. *Hospitals & health networks / AHA, 71*(18), 38-39.

Meyer, L., & Sartori, A. (2018). Attachment theory and equine-facilitated psychotherapy for Vietnam veterans. *Society & Animals, 27*(2), 288-306. DOI: 10.1163/15685306-12341510

Miccinello, D. (2011). *The effects of animal assisted interventions on children with autism during the Movement Assessment Battery for Children-2 (MABC-2)* (Doctoral dissertation). University of Delaware, Newark, Delaware, United States.

Michel, M. (2018). Equine-facilitated therapy: An adjunct treatment for pre-adolescent girls with ADHD (Doctoral dissertation). Antioch University New England, Keene, New Hampshire, United States.

Miele, S. (2016). Animal-Assisted Therapy for Military Veterans with Posttraumatic Stress Disorder: An Investigation on the Positive Effects of Attachment and Affiliation Behaviors.

Miller, J. (2008). *EFP is right for me. An equine facilitated psychotherapy program for children diagnosed with ADHD or PDD-NOS*. The Chicago School of Professional Psychology. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Miller, J., & Connor, K. (2000). Going to the dogs... for help. *Nursing*, *30*(11), 65.

Miller, J., Connor, K., Deal, B., Duke, G. W., Stanley-Hermanns, M., Varnell, G., Hartman, K., & McLarty, J. (2003). How animal-assisted therapy affects discharge teaching: A pilot study. *Nursing Management*, *34*(1), 36-40.

Miller, J., & Ingram, L. (2000). Perioperative nursing and animal-assisted therapy. *AORN Journal*, *72*(3), 477-483.

Miller, J. & Moore, E. (2018). A day in the life of Hunter the therapy dog. *Home Heathcare Now, 36*(5), 334.

Mills, D., & De Keuster, T. (2009). Dogs in society can prevent society going to the dogs. *The Veterinary Journal*, *179*(3), 322-323.

Mills, D., & Hall, S. (2014). Animal-assisted interventions: making better use of the human-animal bond. *Veterinary Record*, *174*(11), 269-273.

Mims, D. A. (2016). *Forensic investigators' perceptions of animal-assisted intervention during investigations of child sexual abuse: An exploratory study* (Doctoral dissertation). Northcentral University, San Diego, California, United States.

Mims, D., & Waddell, R. (2016). Animal assisted therapy and trauma survivors. *Journal of evidence-informed social work*, *13*(5), 452-457.

Minatrea, N. B., & Wesley, M. C. (2008). Reality therapy goes to the dogs. *International Journal of Reality Therapy*, *28*(1), 69.

Mitton, H. (2008). Animal-assisted brief therapy: a solution-focused approach.

Mockler, K. (2010). Pet Therapy: A New Way of Reaching Students with Additional Disabilities. *Odyssey: New Directions in Deaf Education*, *11*(1), 23-24.

Moneymaker, J. M., & Strimple, E. O. (1991). Animals and inmates: A sharing companionship behind bars. *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation*, *16*(3-4), 133-152.

Mongillo, P., Pitteri, E., Adamelli, S., Bonichini, S., Farina, L., & Marinelli, L. (2015). Validation of a selection protocol of dogs involved in animal-assisted intervention. *Journal of Veterinary Behavior*, *10*(2), 103-110.

Mongillo, P., Pitteri, E., & Marinelli, L. (2017). Sustained attention to the owner is enhanced in dogs trained for animal assisted interventions. *Behavioural Processes, 140*, 69-73.

Monleon, M. C. B., Fons, M. B., Ballarin, P. P., & Andreu, J. A. L. (2017). "A dog beside you": A dog assisted intervention for hospitalized adolescents with psychiatric illness. *Revista Espanola de Pediatria, 73*(6), 346-353.

Moody, W. J., King, R. & O'Rourke, S. (2002). Attitudes of paediatric medical ward staff to a dog visitation programme. *Journal of clinical nursing*, *11*(4), 537-544.

Moore, D. (1984). Animal-Facilitated Therapy: A Review. *Children's Environments Quarterly*, *1*(3), 37-39.

Moore, A. (2014). *Animal-assisted therapy for United States veterans with posttraumatic stress disorder*. The Wright Institute. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Moreau, L. (2011). Outlaw riders: Equine-facilitated psychotherapy with juvenile capital offenders. *Reaching Today's Youth, 5*(2), 27-30

Morell, V. (2009). Going to the dogs. *Science, 325*(5944), 1062-1065.

Moretti, F., Bernabei, V., Marchetti, L., Bonafede, R., Forlani, C., De Ronchi, D., & Atti, A. R. (2010). P01-364-A Pet therapy intervention on elderly inpatients: an epidemiological study. *European Psychiatry*, *25*, 577.

Moretti, F., De Ronchi, D., Bernabei, V., Marchetti, L., Ferrari, B., Forlani, C., & Atti, A. R. (2011). Pet therapy in elderly patients with mental illness. *Psychogeriatrics*, *11*(2), 125-129.

Morgan, T. D. (2008). *An examination of the anxiolytic effects of interaction with a therapy dog*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Morrison, M. L. (2007). Health benefits of animal-assisted interventions. *Complementary health practice review*, *12*(1), 51-62.

Moscato, D., Calabrese, B., & Moscato, F. R. (2009). pet therapy: study of effectiveness on childhood headache: Po239. *Cephalalgia*, *29*, 105-106.

Mossello, E., Ridolfi, A., Mello, A. M., Lorenzini, G., Mugnai, F., Piccini, C., Barone, D., Peruzzi, A., Masotti, G., & Marchionni, N. (2011). Animal-assisted activity and emotional status of patients with Alzheimer's disease in day care. *International psychogeriatrics*, *23*(6), 899-905. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Moston, B. (2004). Animal assisted therapy: A meta-analysis and survey study.

Motomura, N., Yagi, T., & Ohyama, H. (2004). Animal assisted therapy for people with dementia. *Psychogeriatrics*, *4*(2), 40-42.

Motooka, M., Kennedy, N. L., Koike, H., & Yokoyama, T. (2006). Effect of dog-walking on autonomic nervous activity in senior citizens. *Medical Journal of Australia*, *184*(2), 60-63.

Mourey, A. (2018). The benefits of therapeutic horseback riding on the expressive language of toddlers who present with delays.

Muckle, J., & Lasikiewicz, N. (2017). An exploration of the benefits of animal-assisted activities in undergraduate students in Singapore. *Asian Journal of Social Psychology, 20*(2), 75-84.

Mudzyk, A., Bourque, M., Guilbert, H., Seguin, A. D., & Savoye, M. J. (2011). Animal assisted therapy in a long-term care nursing home. *Soins. Gerontologie*, (88), 11-13.

Muela, A., Balluerka, N., Amiano, N., Caldentey, M. A., & Aliri, J. (2017). Animal-assisted psychotherapy for young people with behavioural problems in residential care. *Clinical Psychology & Psychotherapy, 24*(6), 1485-1494

Mueller, M. K., & Lerner, R. M. (2017). Introduction to applied developmental science spotlight series: Animal assisted interventions in special populations. *Applied Developmental Science, 21*(2), 135.

Mueller, M. K., McCullough, L. (2017). Effects of equine-facilitated psychotherapy on post-traumatic stress symptoms in youth. *Journal of Child and Family Studies, 6*(4), 1164-1172.

Mugford, R. A. (1975). Some recent work on the psychotherapeutic value of caged birds with old people. *Pet animals and society*.

Mukherjee, P., & Makker, R. (2011). canine visit! In Icu?. *Anaesthesia*, *66*(3), 230-231.

Mullen, E. D. (2013). *Bonding behind bars: A rehabilitative program for juvenile and youthful offenders*. University of Hartford. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Mullen, G. (2010). Integrating equine-assisted activities and therapy (EAAT) into a higher learning institution.

Müller, K. (2009). Animal assisted therapy in the clinic. *Kinderkrankenschwester: Organ der Sektion Kinderkrankenpflege*, *28*(10), 417-420.

Murphy, K. (2015). Animals in healthcare settings. *Nursing Made Incredibly Easy.*

Murphy, L., Wilson, J., & Greenberg, S. (2017). Equine-assisted experiential learning in occupational therapy education. *Journal of Experiential Education, 40*(4), 366-376.

Murthy, R. K., Pandrangi, V., & Weber, D. J. (2018). Animals in healthcare settings. In *Infection Prevention* (pp. 219-233). Springer, Cham.

Murrow, B. L. (2013). *A quantitative exploration into the effects of the human andanimal connection*. Pacifica Graduate Institute. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Murry, F. R., & Allen, M. T. (2012). Positive behavioral impact of reptile-assisted support on the internalizing and externalizing behaviors of female children with emotional disturbance. *Anthrozoös*, *25*(4), 415-425.

Muscat, M. (2001). Dolphinswim: Finding your'first self'in the deep blue sea. *Alternative therapies in health and medicine*, *7*(2), 98.

Muschel, I. J. (1984). Pet therapy with terminal cancer patients. *Social Casework*, *65*(8), 451-458.

Muse, R. (2013). *Posttraumatic stress disorder in combat veterans: A survey of treatment modalities and supports and other relational variables* (Doctoral dissertation, Doctoral dissertation). Available from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses Global. (UMI No. 3602942)).

Nagengast, S. L., Baun, M. M., Megel, M., & Leibowitz, J. M. (1997). The effects of the presence of a companion animal on physiological arousal and behavioral distress in children during a physical examination. *Journal of Pediatric Nursing*, *12*(6), 323-330.

Nahm, N., Lubin, J., Lubin, J., Bankwitz, B. K., Castelaz, M., Chen, X., ... & Totten, V. Y. (2012). Therapy dogs in the emergency department. *Western journal of emergency medicine*, *13*(4), 363.

Nammalwar, R. B., & Rangeeth, P. (2018). A bite out of anxiety: Evaluation of animal-assisted activity on anxiety in children attending apediatric dental outpatient unit. *Journal of the Indian Society of Pedodontics and Preventive Dentistry, 36*(2), 181-184

Naste, T. M., Price, M., Karol, J., Martin, L., Murphy, K., Miguel, J., & Spinazzola, J. (2018). Equine facilitated therapy for complex trauma (EFT-CT). *Journal of Child and Adolescent Trauma, 11*, 289-303. DOI: 10.1007/s40653-017-0187-3

Nathans-Barel, I., Feldman, P., Berger, B., Modai, I., & Silver, H. (2005). Animal-assisted therapy ameliorates anhedonia in schizophrenia patients. *Psychotherapy and Psychosomatics*, *74*(1), 31-35.

Nathanson, D. E. (1998). Long-term effectiveness of dolphin-assisted therapy for children with severe disabilities. *Anthrozoös*, *11*(1), 22-32.

Nathanson, D. E., de Castro, D., Friend, H., & McMahon, M. (1997). Effectiveness of short-term dolphin-assisted therapy for children with severe disabilities. *Anthrozoös*, *10*(2-3), 90-100.

Natoli, E. (1997). Activities and therapy mediated by animals (pet-therapy): international picture and state of the art in Italy. *Annali dell'Istituto superiore di sanita*, *33*(2), 267-272.

Naumann, S. (2015). *Pets in the Workplace: The Impact of Pet-Friendly Policies on Employee Stress and the Mediating Role of Perceived Organizational Support* (Doctoral dissertation, Southern Illinois University at Edwardsville). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Nebbe, L. (2006). Nature therapy. In *Handbook on animal-assisted therapy* (pp. 385-414). Academic Press.

Nebbe, L. L. (1991). The human-animal bond and the elementary school counselor. *The School Counselor*, *38*(5), 362-371.

Nebbe, L. J. (1997). The human-animal bond's role with the abused child. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Nelson, A., Signal, T., & Wilson, R. (2016). Equine assisted therapy and learning: a survey of methodologies in Australia. *Society & Animals*, *24*(4), 337-357.

Nelson, K., Axtell, J., Derby, K. M., Moug, R., Berrera, S., & McLaughlin, T. F. (2011). A Preliminary Analysis of Therapeutic Horseback Riding. *International Journal of Social Sciences & Education*, *1*(4).

Nelson, N. (2017). *Use of animal-assisted therapy on veterans with combat-related PTSD* (Master's thesis). St. Catherine University, Saint Paul, Minnesota, United States.

Nepps, P., Stewart, C. N., & Bruckno, S. R. (2014). Animal-assisted activity: Effects of a complementary intervention program on psychological and physiological variables. *Journal of Evidence-Based Complementary and Alternative Medicine*, *19*(3), 211-215.

Newberry, S. R. (1985). Pet therapy evaluated. The Kingsmead cats. *Geriatric nursing (London, England)*, *5*(1), 7-9.

Newlin, R. B. (2003). Paws for reading. *School Library Journal*, *49*(6), 43-43.

Newton, R. (2014). Exploring the Experiences of Living With Psychiatric Service Dogs for Veterans with Posttraumatic Stress Disorder. 1557029 MA. *Adler School of Professional Psychology*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Neyer, W. S. (1998). *The impact of Teaching Love and Compassion, a humane education program, on adolescent attitudes and knowledge toward animals and others* (Doctoral dissertation, California State University, Long Beach). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Ng, Z. Y., Pierce, B. J., Otto, C. M., Buechner-Maxwell, V. A., Siracusa, C., & Werre, S. R. (2014). The effect of dog–human interaction on cortisol and behavior in registered animal-assisted activity dogs. *Applied Animal Behaviour Science*, *159*, 69-81.

Ngwena, Z., & Naidoo, R. (2016). The effect of therapeutic horseback riding on heart rate variability of children with disabilities. *African Journal of Disability*, *5*(1).

Nicholas, R. F., & Gullone, E. (2001). Cute and cuddly and a whole lot more? A call for empirical investigation into the therapeutic benefits of human–animal interaction for children. *Behaviour Change*, *18*(2), 124-133.

Nieforth, L. O. (2019). *Nonverbal turning points as breakthrough moments in equine assisted mental health sessions* (Master's thesis). North Carolina State University, Raleigh, North Carolina, United States.

Nielsen, J. A., & Delude, L. A. (1994). Pets as adjunct therapists in a residence for former psychiatric patients. *Anthrozoös*, *7*(3), 166-171.

Nikolskaya, A. V. (2012). Socio-Psychological Aspects of Animal Therapy in Treating Children Suffering from Forms of Dysontogenesis. *Online Submission*, *2*(11), 637-655.

Niksa, E. (2007). The use of animal-assisted therapy in psychiatric nursing: The story of Timmy and Buddy. *Journal of psychosocial nursing and mental health services*, *45*(6), 56-58.

Nilson, R. (2004). Equine-facilitated psychotherapy 1. *Perspectives in Psychiatric Care, 40*(2), 42.

Nobbe, H. (2016). *Evaluation of the welfare of the lesson horse used for equine assisted activities and therapies* (Doctoral dissertation). Middle Tennessee State University Murfreesboro, Tennessee, United States.

Norbeck, E. H. (2009). Effects of Therapeutic Horseback Riding on Self-esteem and Physical Self-efficacy of Veterans with Disabilities.

Nordgren, L., & Engström, G. (2012). Effects of animal-assisted therapy on behavioral and/or psychological symptoms in dementia: A case report. *American Journal of Alzheimer's Disease & Other Dementias*, *27*(8), 625-632.

Nordgren, L., & Engström, G. (2014). Animal-assisted intervention in dementia: effects on quality of life. *Clinical Nursing Research*, *23*(1), 7-19.

Nordgren, L., & Engström, G. (2014). Effects of dog-assisted intervention on behavioural and psychological symptoms of dementia. *Nursing Older People*, *26*(3).

Norton, M. (2009). Two Paws up for Pet Therapy. *Journal of psychosocial nursing and mental health services*, *47*(2), 14-50.

Nurenberg, J. R., & Schleifer, S. J. (2011). P03-156-Equine assisted therapy for patients with severe chronic psychiatric disorders. *European Psychiatry*, *26*, 1325.

Nurenberg, J. R., Schleifer, S., Carson, S., Tsang, J., Montalvo, C., & Chou, K. (2013). 694– Equine-facilitated group psychotherapy with chronic psychiatric inpatients: two controlled studies. *European Psychiatry*, *28*, 1.

Nurenberg, J. R., Schleifer, S. J., Shaffer, T. M., Yellin, M., Desai, P. J., Amin, R., ... & Montalvo, C. (2014). Animal-assisted therapy with chronic psychiatric inpatients: equine-assisted psychotherapy and aggressive behavior. *Psychiatric Services*, *66*(1), 80-86.

Nussen, J. (2012). The Magic Room In K. S. Trotter *Harnessing the Power of Equine Assisted Counseling: Adding Animal Assisted Therapy to Your Practice* (pp. 49-52). New York, NY: Routledge

O'Brien, C. W. (2016). *Equine assisted psychotherapy & the equine assisted growth and learning association model: A theoretical approach to understanding the therapeutic intervention of the horse* (Doctoral dissertation). Southern Connecticut State University, New Haven, Connecticut, United States.

Obrusnikova, I., Bibik, J. M., Cavalier, A. R., & Manley, K. (2012). Integrating therapy dog teams in a physical activity program for children with autism spectrum disorders. *Journal of Physical Education, Recreation & Dance*, *83*(6), 37-48.

O'Callaghan, D. M. (2008). *Exploratory study of animal assisted therapy interventions used by mental health professionals*. University of North Texas.

O'Connor, E. K. (2014). The Benefits of Animal Assisted Therapy: a Closer Look at the Healing Relationship Between Animals and Humans. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

O'Connor, C. (2006). The silent therapist: A review of the development of equine assisted psychotherapy. *Retrieved March*, *6*, 2006.

Odendaal, J. S. J. (1999). *A physiological basis for animal -facilitated psychotherapy*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Odendaal, J. S. (2000). Animal-assisted therapy—magic or medicine?. *Journal of Psychosomatic Research*, *49*(4), 275-280.

Odendaal, J. S., & Meintjes, R. A. (2003). Neurophysiological correlates of affiliative behaviour between humans and dogs. *The Veterinary Journal*, *165*(3), 296-301.

Oh W.Y., Kang O. D., Choi Y.L., & Ryew, C. C. (2013). Physiological effects of horse riding relative to the duration of the riding program. *Gazzetta Medica Italiana Archivio per le Scienze Mediche, 172*(9), 697.

Oh, Y., Seo, H., Jang, B., Song, J., Lee, J., Jeong, B., Kim, Y., Kwon, J., & Joung, Y. (2015, June). Therapeutic effect of 12 weeks equine assisted activities and therapies (EAA/T) in children with attention deficit hyperactivity disorder. In *European Child & Adolescent Psychiatry* (Vol. 24, pp. S171-S172). 233 Spring St, New York, NY 10013 USA: Springer.

O'Haire, M. (2010). Companion animals and human health: Benefits, challenges, and the road ahead. *Journal of Veterinary Behavior: clinical applications and research*, *5*(5), 226-234.

O'Haire, M. E. (2013). Animal-assisted intervention for autism spectrum disorder: A systematic literature review. *Journal of Autism and Developmental Disorders*, *43*(7), 1606-1622.

O'Haire M. E. (2017). Research on animal-assisted intervention and autism spectrum disorder, 2012–2015. *Applied Developmental Science, 21*(3), 200-216.

O'Haire, M. E., & Gabriels, R. L. (2017). The impact of animals in classrooms assisting students with autism and other developmental disorders. In *How Animals Help Students Learn* (pp. 105-119). Routledge.

O'Haire, M. E., Guérin, N. A., & Kirkham, A. C. (2015). Animal-assisted intervention for trauma: A systematic literature review. *Frontiers in Psychology*, *6*, 1121.

O'Haire, M. E., Guérin, N. A., Kirkham, A. C., & Daigle, C. L. (2015). Animal-Assisted Intervention for Trauma, Including Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder. *HABRI Central Briefs*.

O'Haire, M .E., McKenzie, S. J., Beck, A. M., & Slaughter, V. (2013). Social behaviors increase in children with autism in the presence of animals compared to toys. *PLoS ONE, 8*(2), E57010

O'Haire, M. E., McKenzie, S. J., Beck, A. M., & Slaughter, V. (2015). Animals may act as social buffers: Skin conductance arousal in children with autism spectrum disorder in a social context. *Developmental Psychobiology*, *57*(5), 584-595.

O'Haire, M. E., McKenzie, S. J., McCune, S., & Slaughter, V. (2013). Effects of animal-assisted activities with guinea pigs in the primary school classroom. *Anthrozoös*, *26*(3), 445-458.

O'Haire, M. E., McKenzie, S. J., McCune, S., & Slaughter, V. (2014). Effects of classroom animal-assisted activities on social functioning in children with autism spectrum disorder. *The journal of alternative and complementary medicine*, *20*(3), 162-168.

Ohtani, N., Kitagawa, K., Mikami, K., Kitawaki, K., Akiyama, J., Fuchikami, M. …& Ohta, M. (2017). horseback riding improves the ability to cause the appropriate action (go reaction) and the appropriate self-control (no-go reaction) in children. *Frontiers in Public Health*, *5*, 8.

Ohtani, N., Narita, S., Yoshihara, E., Ohta, M., & Iwahashi, K. (2015). Psychological Evaluation of Animal-assisted Intervention (AAI) Programs Involving Visiting Dogs and Cats for Alcohol Dependents: A Pilot Study. *Nihon Arukoru Yakubutsu Igakkai zasshi= Japanese Journal of Alcohol Studies & Drug Dependence*, *50*(6), 289-295.

Olmert, M. D., Nordstrom, M., Peters, M., St Laurent, M., & Yount, R. (2015). Canine connection therapy: finding purpose and healing through the training of service dogs. In *Posttraumatic Stress Disorder and Related Diseases in Combat Veterans* (pp. 197-209). Springer, Cham.

Olsen C., Pedersen I., Bergland A., Enders-Slegers M.-J., & Ihlebaek C. (2016). Effect of animal-assisted activity on balance and quality of life in home-dwelling persons with dementia. *Geriatric nursing (New York, N.Y.), 37*(4), 284-291.

Olsen, C., Pedersen, I., Bergland, A., Enders-Slegers, M. J., Patil, G., & Ihlebæk, C. (2016). Effect of animal-assisted interventions on depression, agitation and quality of life in nursing home residents suffering from cognitive impairment or dementia: a cluster

randomized controlled trial. *International Journal of Geriatric Psychiatry*, *31*(12), 1312-1321.

Omori, R., & Hasegawa, T. (2009). The dog with human: Its origins and benefits to modern people. *Japanese Journal of Animal Psychology*.

Ono, K. S. Y. (2014). *Organizational culture in a non-profit animal assisted therapy organization* (Doctoral dissertation, [Honolulu]: [University of Hawaii at Manoa], [December 2014]). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Oren, D., & Parish-Plass, N. (2013). The animal as a relational medium: An object relations approach to the therapy triangle in animal-assisted psychotherapy. *Animal-assisted psychotherapy: Theory, Issues, and Practice*, 47-64.

Orlandi, M., Trangeled, K., Mambrini, A., Tagliani, M., Ferrarini, A., Zanetti, L., ... & Cantore, M. (2007). Pet therapy effects on oncological day hospital patients undergoing chemotherapy treatment. *Anticancer Research*, *27*(6C), 4301-4303.

Ortiz, R., & Liporace, J. (2005). "Seizure-alert dogs": Observations from an inpatient video/EEG unit. *Epilepsy & Behavior*, *6*(4), 620-622.

Osborne, J. & Hennessy, S. (2003). Literature Review in Science Education and the Role of ICT: Promise, Problems and Future Directions. *Hal Archives,* ffhal-00190441f. Retrieved from: https://telearn.archives-ouvertes.fr/hal-00190441/document

Owen, O. G. (2001). Pet therapy. Paws for thought. *Nursing Times*, *97*(9), 28.

Ozyurt, G., Dinsever, C., Akpinar, S., Ozcan, K., Sal, Y., & Ozturk, Y. (2017). The effect of therapeutic horseback riding for children diagnosed with autism spectrum disorder on

autistic symptoms and the quality of life/Otizm spektrum bozuklugu olan cocuklarda terapotik ata binme aktivitelerinin otizm belirtileri ve yasam kalitesi uzerine etkisi. *Anadolu Psikiyatri Dergisi*, *18*(6), 630-637.

Pace, K. L. (1996). The impact of animal-assisted therapy with an adolescent substance abuse population. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Page, C. E. (2012). *The social and emotional benefits of therapeutic riding on children with autism spectrum disorder*. Institute of Transpersonal Psychology. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Paharia, I., Debiak, D., Bleiberg, J., Prout, M., & Lefkowitz, C. (2005). Animal-Assisted Prolonged Exposure: A Treatment for Survivors of Sexual Assault Suffering Posttraumatic Stress Disorder.

Palley, L. S., O'Rourke, P. P., & Niemi, S. M. (2010). Mainstreaming animal-assisted therapy. *ILAR Journal*, *51*(3), 199-207.

Pandzic, I. (2017). Animal-assisted therapy and PTSD.

Panzer-Koplow, S. L. (2000). *Effects of Animal-assisted Therapy on Depression and Morale Among Nursing Home Residents: A Dissertation Submitted to the Graduate School of Education Rutgers, the State University of New Jersey, in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for the Degree Doctor of Education Graduate Program in Counseling Psychology* (Doctoral dissertation, Rutgers). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Paquette, L. C. (2010). *Process, Perspectives, and Benefits of Animal Assisted Therapy.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Paradise, J. (2007). *An Analysis of Improving Student Performance Through the Use of Registered Therapy Dogs Serving as Motivators for Reluctant Read*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Parelli, P., & Parelli, L. (2012). Looking at equine assisted counseling from the horse's perspective. *Harnessing the Power of Equine Assisted Counseling: Adding Animal Assisted Therapy to Your Practice*, 17-26.

Parish-Plass, N. (2008). Animal-assisted therapy with children suffering from insecure attachment due to abuse and neglect: A method to lower the risk of intergenerational transmission of abuse? *Clinical Child Psychology and Psychiatry*, *13*(1), 7-30.

Parish-Plass, N. (2013). *Animal-Assisted Psychotherapy*. Purdue University Press: West Lafayette, Indiana, United States

Park, H. J., & Kim, C. H. (2012). The effects of an animal-assisted therapy (AAT) program on depression and self-esteem of adolescents as victims of school violence. *The Korean Journal of Veterinary Service*, *35*(4), 327-332.

Park. H. S. (2014). Effects of equine assisted psychotherapy On psychological well-being of professionals working with trauma victims (Poster presentation). *The Society for Social Work and Research: 2014 Annual Conference* Retreived from: https://sswr.confex.com/sswr/2014/webprogram/Session6654.html

Parker, G., Roy, K., & Eyers, K. (2003). Cognitive behavior therapy for depression? Choose horses for courses. *American Journal of Psychiatry*, *160*(5), 825-834.

Parlin, C. (1992). Human animal interaction: basis of pet-therapy. *Nevada RNformation*, *1*(2), 22.

Parmenter, C. L. (1978). Equine Education Programs and Related Studies as Found in Colleges and Universities in the United States.

Parshall, D. P. (2003). Research and reflection: Animal-assisted therapy in mental health settings. *Counseling and Values*, *48*(1), 47-56.

Paskowitz, D. S. (2003). *The Effects of Human-Canine Interactions on Pre -Surgical Anxiety in School-Age Children.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Patronek, G. J. (2000). Animal-Facilitated Therapy Revisited. *Journal of Applied Animal Welfare Science*, *3*(3), 263-265.

Patterson, M. J. (2015). *The effect of therapeutic riding on classroom attention of children with developmental disabilities*. Mississippi State University.

Pavlides, M. (2008). *Animal-assisted interventions for individuals with autism*. Jessica Kingsley Publishers.

Peachey, L. A. (2014). *Animal-assisted therapy as an adjunct to prolonged exposure: A model treatment manual for veterans suffering from combat-related PTSD* (Doctoral dissertation, Doctoral dissertation). Available from ProQuest Dissertations and Theses Global.(UMI No. 10036521)).

Peacock, C. A. (1986). *The Role of the Therapist's Pet in Initial Psychotherapy Sessions with Adolescents; An Exploratory Study*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Peacock, L. M. (2005). *Pilot evaluation of an animal-assisted activities support group for at-risk youth*. California State University, Long Beach.

Pedersen, I., Nordaunet, T., Martinsen, E. W., Berget, B., & Braastad, B. O. (2011). Farm animal-assisted intervention: Relationship between work and contact with farm animals and change in depression, anxiety, and self-efficacy among persons with clinical depression. *Issues in Mental Health Nursing*, *32*(8), 493-500.

Pedersen, I., Ihlebæk, C., & Kirkevold, M. (2012). Important elements in farm animal-assisted interventions for persons with clinical depression: a qualitative interview study. *Disability and Rehabilitation*, *34*(18), 1526-1534.

Pedersen, I., Martinsen, E. W., Berget, B., & Braastad, B. O. (2012). Farm animal-assisted intervention for people with clinical depression: A randomized controlled trial. *Anthrozoös*, *25*(2), 149-160.

Pellew, N C. (2019). Animal-assisted therapy as a treatment for autism spectrum disorder: Encouraging physician participation in research. In S. K. Gupta, S. Venkatesan, S.P. Goswami & R. Kumar (Eds.) *Emerging Trends in the Diagnosis and Intervention of Neurodevelopmental Disorders* (pp. 172-193).

Peluso, S., De Rosa, A., De Lucia, N., Antenora, A., Illario, M., Esposito, M., & De Michele, G. (2018). Animal-assisted therapy in elderly patients: Evidence and controversies in dementia and psychiatric disorders and future perspectives in other neurological diseases. *Journal of Geriatric Psychiatry and Neurology, 31*(3), 149-157

Pence, M. J. (2005). *Animal Assisted Therapy: A Theoretical Framework And Case Study*. Regent University. Retrieved form Dissertation Abstracts International: Section B: The Sciences and Engineering.

Pendry, P., Carr, A. M., Smith, A. N., & Roeter, S. M. (2014). Improving adolescent social competence and behavior: A randomized trial of an 11-week equine facilitated learning prevention program. *The Journal of Primary Prevention*, *35*(4), 281-293.

Pendry, P., Carr, A. M., & Vandagriff, J. L. (2017). Does animal presence or interaction impact social and classroom behaviors conducive to student educational success? In N. R. Gee, A. H. Fine& P. McCardle, Peggy (Eds) *How animals help students learn: Research and practice for educators and mental-health professionals.* (pp. 41-55). New York, NY, US: Routledge/Taylor & Francis Group; US.

Pendry, P., & Roeter, S. (2013). Experimental trial demonstrates positive effects of equine facilitated learning on child social competence. *Human-Animal Interaction Bulletin*, *1*(1), 1-19.

Pendry, P., Roeter, S., Smith, A., Jacobson, S., & Erdman, P. (2013). Trajectories of positive and negative behavior during participation in equine facilitated learning program for horse-novice youth. *Journal of Extension*, *51*(1), n1.

Pendry, P., Smith, A. N., & Roeter, S. M. (2014). Randomized trial examines effects of equine facilitated learning on adolescents' basal cortisol levels. *Human-Animal Interaction Bulletin*, *2*(1), 80-95.

Pentecost, L. A. (2017). *The effects of equine assisted leadership programs on perceived professional development outcomes* (Doctoral dissertation). Liberty University, Lynchburg, Virginia, United States.

Peota, C. (2007). Prescribe a pet? *Minnesota Medicine*, *90*(4), 22.

Pepper, T. (2000). *Effects of Brief Exposure to a Pet Therapy Dog on Affective States of HIV-Positive Men (Immune Deficiency).* Retrieved from Dissertation Abstracts International: Section B: The Sciences and Engineering.

Perelle, I. B., & Granville, D. A. (1993). Assessment of the effectiveness of a pet facilitated therapy program in a nursing home setting. *Society & Animals*, *1*(1), 91-100.

Perkins, B. L. (2018). A pilot study assessing the effectiveness of equine-assisted learning with adolescents. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health, 13*(3), 298-305. DOI: 10.1080/15401383.2018.1427168

Perkins, E. C. (2017). *When Reading Gets Ruff: Understanding the Literacy Experiences of Children Engaged in a Canine-Assisted Reading Program*. University of Rochester.

Perkins, J., Bartlett, H., Travers, C., & Rand, J. (2008). Dog-assisted therapy for older people with dementia: A review. *Australasian Journal on Ageing*, *27*(4), 177-182.

Perlman, L. M., Cohen, J. L., Altiere, M. J., Brennan, J. A., Brown, S. R., Mainka, J. B., & Diroff, C. R. (2010). A multidimensional wellness group therapy program for veterans with comorbid psychiatric and medical conditions. *Professional Psychology: Research and Practice*, *41*(2), 120.

Perraud, F. (2013). Animals used in therapy for the wellbeing of elderly people. *Soins. Gerontologie*, (99), 10-12.

Perry, E. D. (2017). *Counselor empathic responding in the presence of a therapy dog* (Doctoral dissertation). Alfred University, Alfred, New York, United States.

Peters, B. C. (2018). *Equine-assisted activities and therapies for children with autism spectrum disorders* (Doctoral dissertation). Colorado State University, Fort Collins, Colorado, United States.

Peters, C. S. (2017). Effects of support dogs on eyewitness anxiety during questioning. *Society & Animals, 25*(2), 105-118.

Petersen, A. (2008). The Effect of Experiences with Animals on the Reading Comprehension Skills of Students in the Seventh Grade. *Online Submission*.

Petersen, S. J. (2010). *Riding Through Life: An Equine-Assisted Learning Curriculum Guide For Teaching Students With High Functioning Autism*. Prescott College. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Peterson, C. (2010). *Phenomenological Narratology Understanding Of Clients' Experiences And Perceptions Of Equine Facilitated Psychotherapy*. The University of the Rockies. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Petitto, C. C. (2010). *Equine Assisted Activities and Therapies.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Petrongelli-Halloran, L. M. (2010). *Evaluation Of Prosocial Behaviors During Animal-Assisted Therapy For Children With Pervasive Developmental Disorders* (Doctoral dissertation,

Adler School of Professional Psychology). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Pfeffer, A. (2016). *Combining inner martial arts and equine-assisted learning to enhance self-esteem in adolescent girls: An event-driven case study* (Doctoral dissertation). Prescott College, Prescott, Arizona, United States.

Phanwanich, W., Kumdee, O., Ritthipravat, P., & Wongsawat, Y. (2011). Animal-Assisted Therapy for Persons with Disabilities Based on Canine Tail Language Interpretation via Gaussian-Trapezoidal Fuzzy Emotional Behavior Model. *World Academy of Science, Engineering and Technology, International Journal of Medical, Health, Biomedical, Bioengineering and Pharmaceutical Engineering*, *5*(11), 578-582.

Phelps, K. A., Miltenberger, R. G., Jens, T., & Wadeson, H. (2008). An investigation of the effects of dog visits on depression, mood, and social interaction in elderly individuals living in a nursing home. *Behavioral Interventions: Theory & Practice in Residential & Community-Based Clinical Programs*, *23*(3), 181-200.

Philippe-Peyroutet, C., & Grandgeorge, M. (2018). Animal-Assisted Interventions for Children With Autism Spectrum Disorders: A Survey of French Facilities. *People and Animals: The International Journal of Research and Practice*, *1*(1), 8.

Phillips, B. R. (2004). *Residential treatment of male adolescent and young adult substance abuse utilizing canine therapy as part of the overall approach: A qualitative study*. University of Louisiana at Monroe. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Phung, A., Joyce, C., Ambutas, S., Browning, M., Fogg, L., Christopher, B. A., & Flood, S. (2017). Animal-assisted therapy for inpatient adults. *Nursing, 47*, 63-66. DOI: 10.1097/01.NURSE.0000504675.26722.d8

Picard, M. J. (2015). Study of the effect of dogs on college students' mood and anxiety (Bachelor's thesis). University of Maine, Orono, Maine, United States.

Pichel, C. H., & Hart, L. A. (1988). Desensitization of sexual anxiety: Relaxation, play, and touch experience with a pet. *Anthrozoös*, *2*(1), 58-61.

Pichot, T. (2009). *Animal-assisted brief therapy: A solution-focused approach*. Binghamton, NY: The Haworth Press, Inc.

Pilchak Harley, L. (2008). *Mental Health Benefits of Therapeutic Riding Programs.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Pillow-Price, K., Yonts, N., & Stinson, L. (2014). Sit, stay, read: Improving literacy skills using dogs. *Dimensions of Early Childhood*, *42*(1), 5-9.

Pitts, J. L. (2005). Why Animal Assisted Therapy Is Important for Children and Youth. *Exceptional Parent*, *35*(10), 38-39.

Platford, L. (1999). *The multiple effect of therapeutic horseback riding on adult patients with physical disabilities.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Poleshuck, L. R. (1997). Animal assisted therapy for children and adolescents with disabilities. *Work*, *9*(3), 285-293.

Pollack, S. (2009, May). *Equine-assisted psychotherapy with women and addictions. EAP Report.* Retrieved from http://www.eapreport.com/

Pollard-Johnson, K. A. (2015). *The therapeutic power of dogs in private practice*. Pacifica Graduate Institute. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Polt, J. M., & Hale, C. (1985). Using pets as "therapists" for children with developmental disabilities. *Teaching Exceptional Children*, *17*(3), 218-222.

Porter, L. J. (2005). *The effects on dogs of animal-assisted activities/therapy visits to institutions: An exploratory study*. St. Mary's University (Texas). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Porter-Wenzlaff, L. (2007). Finding their voice: developing emotional, cognitive, and behavioral congruence in female abuse survivors through equine facilitated therapy. *Explore, 3*(5), 529-534.

Posas, V. J. (2013). *Equestrian-Assisted Psychotherapy School-Based Intervention Program For Children Diagnosed with Behavioral and Emotional Disorders In Rural Community Public School Settings* (Doctoral dissertation, The Chicago School of Professional Psychology). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Powalski, C. (2018). Equine assisted psychotherapy: A transformational path to emotional wellness for U.S. military veterans (Doctoral dissertation). Brandman University, Irvine, California, United States.

Prattley, D. J. (2015). *Rider assessment in therapeutic horse riding* (Master's thesis).

Prelewicz, T. N. (1993). *The effects of animal-assisted therapy on loneliness in elderly residents of a long-term care facility utilizing Roy's adaptation model*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Prescott, J. (2002). *Current Usage and Limitations of Animal-assisted Therapy* (Master's Thesis). California State University Long Beach.

Price, C. L. (1996). Patients improve with pet therapy. *Texas Medicine, 92*(8), 12-13.

Printz, C. (2011). Pet animals with cancer help advance human cancer research. *Cancer, 117*(21).

Prothmann, A., Albrecht, K., Dietrich, S., Hornfeck, U., Stieber, S., & Ettrich, C. (2005). Analysis of child—dog play behavior in child psychiatry. *Anthrozoös*, *18*(1), 43-58.

Prothmann, A., Bienert, M., & Ettrich, C. (2006). Dogs in child psychotherapy: Effects on state of mind. *Anthrozoös*, *19*(3), 265-277.

Proulx, D. (1998). Animal-assisted therapy. *Critical care nurse*, *18*(2), 80.

Provencher, K. J. (2015). *Second chances Colorado: An equine-assisted psychotherapy program for Colorado inmates* (Doctoral dissertation). Massachusetts School of Professional Psychology, Boston, Massachusetts, United States.

Public Libraries Online (2011). PAWS for reading: North Carolina libraries go to the dogs. *Public Libraries Online, 50*(5).

Püllen, R., Coy, M., Hunger, B., Koetter, G., Spate, M., & Richter, A. (2013). Animal-assisted therapy for demented patients in acute care hospitals. *Zeitschrift fur Gerontologie und Geriatrie*, *46*(3), 233-236.

Quinn, S. A. (2016). *Hippotherapy from the parents' perspective: A qualitative exploration* (Doctoral dissertation, Utica College). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Quiroz Rothe, E., Jiménez Vega, B., Mazo Torres, R., Campos Soler, S. M., & Molina, R. M. (2005). From kids and horses: Equine facilitated psychotherapy for children. *International Journal of Clinical and Health Psychology*, *5*(2).

Raack, L. (1999). Doggone Good Lessons. *NCREL's Learning Point*, *1*(2), 4-6.

Rabbitt, S. M., Kazdin, A. E., & Hong, J. E. (2014). Acceptability of animal-assisted therapy: Attitudes toward AAT, psychotherapy, and medication for the treatment of child disruptive behavioral problems. *Anthrozoös*, *27*(3), 335-350.

Rames, A. E. (2016). Playing with dolphins and calling it research: A mixed-methods study investigating human emotional well-being and experiential responses to interacting with dolphins (Doctoral dissertation). Sofia University Sofia, Bulgaria.

Rankins, E. M., Cook, C., Kajtar, C., Sokolof, M., & Wickens, C. L. (2017). An assessment of the educational needs of equine assisted activities and therapies (EAAT) centers. *Journal of Equine Veterinary Science. Conference: 2017 Equine Science Society Symposium, ESS 2017. United States. 52* (Supplement 1), 114-115.

Rapp M.A. (2017). More research needed on animal-assisted interventions in dementia. Evidence-Based Nursing, 20(2), 60.

Rathsam, S. (2002). Puppy uppers. *Parks & Recreation (Ashburn)*, *37*(11), 58-62.

Ratliffe, K. T., & Sanekane, C. (2009). Equine-assisted therapies: Complementary medicine or not?. *Journal of Outdoor and Environmental Education*, *13*(2), 33-43.

Raupp, C. (2002). The "Furry Ceiling": Clinical psychology and animal studies. *Society & Animals, 10*(4), 353-360

Re, J. L. (2002). Special therapy dogs learn how to heal. *The Register-Guard.*

Reddig, A. C. (2018). *The adolescent's relationship with animals: Empathy, mental Health, and animal bonding* (Doctoral dissertation). University of Central Arkansas, Conway, Arkansas, United States.

Redefer, L. A. (1986). *Pet Facilitated Therapy for Socially Disinterested and Developmentally Delayed Children*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Reed, R., Ferrer, L., & Villegas, N. (2012). Natural healers: a review of animal assisted therapy and activities as complementary treatment for chronic conditions. *Revista Latino-Americana De Enfermagem*, *20*(3), 612-618.

Reed, M. E. (1987). *The mascot model of human/companion animal interaction: its effects on levels of loneliness and depression among residents of a nursing home (pet theory).* Retrieved form Dissertation Abstracts International.

Reichert, E. (1994). Play and animal-assisted therapy: a group-treatment model for sexually abused girls ages 9-13. *Family Therapy: The Journal of the California Graduate School of Family Psychology*, *21*(1).

Reichert, E. (1998). Individual counseling for sexually abused children: A role for animals and storytelling. *Child and Adolescent Social Work Journal*, *15*(3), 177-185.

Reichert, E., Bermel, L., & Sori, C. F. (2016). Animal-Assisted Therapy for Sexually Abused Children. *The Therapist's Notebook for Children and Adolescents: Homework, Handouts, and Activities for Use in Psychotherapy*, 125-130.

Reid, C. (2014). Evidence of incorporating animals in occupational therapy for children diagnosed with autism spectrum disorders. Waldron College Conference System: The 1st Annual Waldron College Interprofessional Symposium & Expo.

Reimer, D. F. (1999). *Pet-facilitated therapy: An initial exploration of the thinking and theory behind an innovative intervention for children in psychotherapy*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Renzi, K. A. (2005). *An evaluation of the benefits of animal assisted therapy*. The Chicago School of Professional Psychology.

Reyes, P. (2011). Pooch in the practice: Mona Lisa makes patients smile. *Journal of the California Dental Association, 39*(3), 137-139.

Rice, K. D. (2018). Engagement during animal-assisted therapy for children with autism spectrum disorders. Ball State University, Muncie, Indiana, United States.

Richards, E. A., Ogata, K., & Chen, C. W. (2016). Evaluation of the dogs, physical activity, and walking (Dogs PAW) intervention: A randomized controlled trial. *Nursing Research, 65*(3), 191-201.

Richardson, K., Mackenzie, L., & Lovarini, M. (2019). Parent perspectives: The value of trained dogs in animal assisted therapy for children and adolescents with Autism Spectrum Disorder (Bachelor's thesis). The University of Syndey, Sydney, Australia.

Richardson-Taylor, K., & Blanchette, K. (2001). *Results of an evaluation of the Pawsitive Directions Canine Program at Nova Institution for women*. Correctional Service Canada, Research Branch.

Richeson, N. E. (2003). Effects of animal-assisted therapy on agitated behaviors and social interactions of older adults with dementia. *American Journal of Alzheimer's Disease & Other Dementias*, *18*(6), 353-358.

Riederle, G. (1999). The importance of the guide dog--does the guide dog still have a place in the next century?. *Die Rehabilitation*, *38*(1), 33-37.

Rinquest, E. S. (2009). *Die benutting van diergefasiliteerde spelterapie met die leerder met outisme* (Doctoral dissertation).

Rischke, A. (2012). *Giddy up! Therapeutic horseback riding for children with autism spectrum disorder.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Risley-Curtiss, C. (2010). Social work practitioners and the human—companion animal bond: A national study. *Social work*, *55*(1), 38-46.

Risley-Curtiss, C., Rogge, M. E., & Kawam, E. (2013). Factors affecting social workers' inclusion of animals in practice. *Social work*, *58*(2), 153-161.

Risley-Curtiss, C., Zilney, L. A., & Hornung, R. (2010). Animal-human relationships in child protective services: Getting a baseline. *Child Welfare*.

Ritchie, E. C., & Amaker, R. J. (2012). Canine-assisted therapy in military medicine. The early years. *U.S. Army Medical Department Journal.*

Robelotto, J. A. (1994). *The use of visiting animals for animal assisted therapy in a long term care facility*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Roberto, M. A. (2002). Animal-assisted therapy: a modality of treatment for the patient with spinal cord injury. *SCI Nursing: A Publication of the American Association of Spinal Chord Injury Nurses*.

Roberts, F., Bradberry, J., & Williams, C. (2004). Equine-facilitated psychotherapy benefits students and children. *Holistic Nursing Practice*, *18*(1), 32-35.

Robertson, J. M. (2004). " The Dog Project:" Implications for Instruction. *Language and Literacy Spectrum*, *14*, 84-92.

Robinson, B. (1986). Pet therapy and infection control. *Infection Control Canada, 1*(1), 9-10.

Robinson, I. H. (1999a). *The human-horse relationship: how much do we know?. Equine Veterinary Journal, 31(S28), 42-45.*

Robinson, I. (1999b). Pet Therapy. *Nursing Times, 95*(15), 33-34.

Rochette, N. (1995). Fighting solitude in the elderly with pet therapy. *L'Infirmière du Québec : revue officielle de l'Ordre des infirmières et infirmiers du Québec, 2*(6), 45.

Rodrigo Claverol, D., Rodrigo Claverol, E. Casanova Gonzalvo, C., Real Gatiu, J. , Solé Pujol, M., & Ortega Bravo, M. (2017). Animal-assisted therapy in patients with psychomotor disorders and mental disabilities. *Journal of Primary Health Care and General Practice, 1*(1), 1-11

Roffey, M., Garland, S., Bromfield, F. C., Abdulla, N., Hawtrey, R., Moodley, T., & Nune, N. (2018). In a South African forensic setting: a descriptive report. *South African Psychiatry, 17,* 7-15.

Rollins, J. A. (2011). Swimming with the Dolphins. *Pediatric nursing*, *37*(3), 105-112.

Romaniuk, M., Evans, J.k, & Kidd, C. (2018). Evaluation of an equine-assisted therapy program for veterans who identify as ‘wounded, injured or ill’ and their partners. *PLOS ONE, 13*(9), E0203943

Root, A. (2011*). Equine-assisted therapy: A healing arena for myth and method* (Doctoral Dissertation). Pacifica Graduate Institute.

Rose, J. F. (2008). Therapy horses school nurses in emotional fitness. *RN, 71*(10), 18-20.

Rose, P. D., Cannas, E., & Cantiello, P. R. (2011). Donkey-assisted rehabilitation program for children: a pilot study. *Annali Dell'Istituto Superiore Di Sanita*, *47*, 391-396.

Rosenburg, K. L. (2016). Using Animal Assisted Therapy with Students with Autism Spectrum Disorder in the Art Room Setting (Master’s thesis proposal). Moore College of Art and Design, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, United States.

Rosendahl, J. (2015). Integrative Body-Mind-Spirit Practice Among Mental Health Professionals.

Ross, S. E. (2014). *Exploring how engagement in equine therapy in associated with emotional and behavioral health outcomes in at-risk boys in a residential facility.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Rossetti, J., DeFabiis, S., & Belpedio, C. (2008). Behavioral Health Staff's Perceptions of Pet-Assisted Therapy: An Exploratory Study. *Journal of Psychosocial Nursing & Mental Health Services*, *46*(9), 28.

Rossetti, J., & King, C. (2010). Use of animal-assisted therapy with psychiatric patients: A literature review. *Journal of Psychosocial Nursing and Mental Health Services*, *48*(11), 44-48.

Rosswog, D. M. (2007). *The effectiveness of pet-facilitated group therapy for adults with chronic depression*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Roth, B. (2005). Pets and psychoanalysis: A clinical contribution. *The psychoanalytic review*, *92*(3), 453-468.

Rothman, B. O., & Schwartz, A. C. (2002). Exposure therapy for posttraumatic stress disorder. *American Journal of Psychotherapy, 56*(1).

Rousseau C. X. (2018). Turning the page for Spot: Exploring the potential of therapy dogs to support reading motivation and positive reading behaviours among young children (Master's thesis). Brock University, St. Catharines, Ontario, Canada.

Roy, A. M. (2012). *Hoof prints for healing: An equine-assisted therapy program for a unique school* (Doctoral dissertation, Antioch University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Rubenstein, D. A., Debboun, M., & Burton, R. (2012). Canine-assisted therapy in military medicine. Perspectives: commander's introduction. *U.S. Army Medical Department Journal.* 1-4.

Ruchman, R., Ruchman, A., Jaeger, J., Durand, D., & Kelly, P. (2011). Animal-assisted anxiolysis prior to MRI. *American Journal of Roentgenology*.

Rugari, S., Sayda, M., & Kenned, A. (2013). A horse is a horse—and sometimes part of a clinical team, too. *American Nurse Today.*

Ruggeri, J. (2018). *Camp Geronimo: Evaluating the influence of an animal assisted intervention based camp on social participation in children with intellectual and developmental disabilities* (Doctoral dissertation). Rangos School of Health Sciences, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, United States.

Russell-Martin, L. A. (2006). *Equine facilitated couples therapy and solution focused couples therapy: A comparison study*(Doctoral dissertation, Northcentral University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Rydzkowski, W. (2017). "*It's not just about the horses at equine!": Exploring perceptions of equine assisted therapy with adolescents with autism, their staff and therapy providers* (Doctoral dissertation). Cardiff University, Cardiff, Wales.

Sachs-Ericsson, N., Hansen, N. K., & Fitzgerald, S. (2002). Benefits of assistance dogs: A review. *Rehabilitation Psychology*, *47*(3), 251.

Sacks, A. (2008). The therapeutic use of pets in private practice. *British Journal of Psychotherapy*, *24*(4), 501-521.

Salgueiro, E., Nunes, L., Barros, A., Maroco, J., Salgueiro, A. I., & dos Santos, M. E. (2012). Effects of a dolphin interaction program on children with autism spectrum disorders–an exploratory research. *BMC Research Notes*, *5*(1), 199.

Salmon, J., & Timperio, A. (2011). Childhood obesity and human-animal interaction. In P. McCardle, S. McCune, J. Griffin and V. Maholmes (Eds.). How animals affect us:

examining the influence of human-animal interaction on child development and human health (pp. 139-152). Washington, DC: American Psychological Association.

Saludes, C. (2018). *Canines in clinical settings: Assessing the psychosocial outcomes of therapy dog inclusion during a stressful interview* (Master's thesis). Azusa Pacific University, Azusa, California, United States.

Sams, M. J., Fortney, E. V., & Willenbring, S. (2006). Occupational therapy incorporating animals for children with autism: A pilot investigation. *The American Journal of Occupational Therapy*, *60*(3), 268-274.

Sanchez, D. F. R. (2015). Influence of equine therapy in treating autistic children 5 to 7 years. *Mediciego*, *21*(3), 1-9.

Sánchez, C. T., Castro, F. V., Herrera, S. S., & Juánez, J. C. (2014). Hormonal changes analysis by effects of horses assisted therapy in the autistic population. *Procedia-Social and Behavioral Sciences*, *132*, 87-91.

Sandhu, P. (2018). *Animal-assisted therapy: Assessing the animal's impact on therapeutic rapport* (Doctoral dissertation). University of Hartford, West Hartford, Connecticut, United States.

Sanford, M. D. (2014). *Campus tails: An on-campus therapy-dog pilot program and feasibility study* (Doctoral dissertation, Antioch University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Sarlon, J., Staniloiu, A., Schontges, A., & Kordon, A. (2018). Vegetative symptoms and behaviour of the therapy-accompanying dog of a chronically suicidal patient. *BMJ Case*

Reports, bcr-2018-225483. Retrieved from: https://www.researchgate.net/publication/327257441_Vegetative_symptoms_and_behaviour_of_the_therapy-accompanying_dog_of_a_chronically_suicidal_patient

Saslow, C. A. (2002). Understanding the perceptual world of horses. *Applied Animal Behaviour Science*, *78*(2-4), 209-224.

Satiansukpong, N., Pongsaksri, M., Sung-U, S., Vittayakorn, S., Tipprasert, P., Pedugsorn, M., & Sung-U, S. (2008). Thai elephant-assisted therapy program: the feasibility in assisting an individual with autism. *World Federation of Occupational Therapists Bulletin*, *58*(1), 17-26.

Sátori, Á., & Zana, Á. (2014). Impact of animal-assisted intervention on rehabilitation of patients with spinal cord injury. *Orvosi hetilap*, *155*(39), 1549-1557.

Scallion, S. (2010). Therapy dogs find a role in school. *Principal, 90*(1), 48-49

Scharborough, C. R. (2010). *A study of animal-assisted therapy and children with special needs*. (Unpublished master's thesis). Sierra Nevada College.

Scheibeck, R., Pallauf, M., Stellwag, C., & Seeberger, B. (2011). Elderly people in many respects benefit from interaction with dogs. *European Journal of Medical Research*, *16*(12), 557.

Scheiner, J. (2011). *Spirite equus: therapists' experience of the perceived benefits of equine assisted psychotherapy* (Doctoral dissertation, University of Wales). Retrieved from PQDT - UK & Ireland.

Schienbaum, R. P. (2011). Spotlight, dog in the practice are 'unacceptable'. *Journal of the California Dental Association, 39*(5), 289.

Schlosser, E. R. (2013). *Can service animals help the disabled obtain an education?.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Schneider, A. A. (2011). *Becoming relationally effective: High-risk boys in animal-assisted therapy* (Doctoral dissertation). Colorado State University, Fort Collins, Colorado, United States.

Schneider, M. S., & Harley, L. P. (2006). How dogs influence the evaluation of psychotherapists. *Anthrozoös*, *19*(2), 128-142.

Schneider, M. S., & Harley, L. P. (2016). The impact of therapeutic riding for people with disabilities on variables related to mental health. *Anthrozoös*, *29*(1), 59-72.

Scholl, S., Grall, G., Petzl, V., Röthler, M., Slotta-Bachmayr, L., & Kotrschal, K. (2008). Behavioural effects of goats on disabled persons. *Therapeutic Communities*, *29*(3), 297-309.

Scholtz, S. (2010). *Exploring the use of animal-assisted therapy in educational psychology* (Unpublished master's degree). University of Pretoria. South Africa.

Schramm, E., Hediger, K., & Lang, U. E. (2015). From animal behavior to human health: An animal-assisted mindfulness intervention for recurrent depression. *Zeitschrift für Psychologie*, *223*(3), 192.

Schretzmayer, L., Kotrschal, K., & Beetz, A. (2017). Minor immediate effects of a dog on children's reading performance and physiology. Frontiers in Veterinary Science, 4(90), 1-11). DOI: 10.3389/fvets.2017.00090

Schroeder, K., & Stroud, D. (2015). Equine-facilitated group work for women survivors of interpersonal violence. *The Journal for Specialists in Group Work*, *40*(4), 365-386.

Schroeder, K., Stroud, D., & Erdman, P. (2018). Leading equine-assisted mental health groups: An exploratory survey of practitioner characteristics, practices, and professional development. *International Journal of Group Psychotherapy, 68*(2), 204-214. DOI: 10.1080/00207284.2017.1417737

Schroeder, K. Stroud, D., Sherwood, D. M., & Udell, M. A. R. (2018). Therapeutic factors in equine-facilitated group psychotherapy for women survivors of interpersonal violence. *The Journal for Specialists in Group Work, 43*(4), 326-348. DOI: 10.1080/01933922.2018.1516707

Schroeder, V. M. (2015). *Giddy-up your cognitive processes: The influence of horseback riding as a physical activity on executive functioning* (Doctoral dissertation, Miami University).

Schuck, S. E., Emmerson, N. A., Fine, A. H., & Lakes, K. D. (2015). Canine-assisted therapy for children with ADHD: preliminary findings from the positive assertive cooperative kids study. *Journal of Attention Disorders*, *19*(2), 125-137.

Schuck, S. E., & Fine, A. H. (2017). School-based animal-assisted interventions for children with deficits in executive function. N. R. Gee, A. H. Fine, & P. McCardle (Eds). *How animals help students learn: Research and practice for educators and mental-health professionals.* (pp. 69-82). New York, NY, US: Routledge/Taylor & Francis Group; US.

Schulte, S. (2019). Animals and Your Health: Pet-Facilitated Therapy. *Health Library.* Retrieved from: https://www.excelahealth.org/health-library/article?chunkid=28329&lang=English&db=hlt

Schultz, P. N., Remick-Barlow, G. A., & Robbins, L. (2007). Equine-assisted psychotherapy: A mental health promotion/intervention modality for children who have experienced intra-family violence. *Health & Social Care in the Community*, *15*(3), 265-271.

Schuurmans L., Enders-Slegers M.-J., Verheggen T., & Schols J. (2016). Animal-assisted interventions in Dutch nursing homes: A survey. *Journal of the American Medical Directors Association, 17*(7). 647-653.

Scialli, A. L. (2002). *Parent perceptions of the effectiveness of therapeutic horseback riding for children with varying disabilities*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Scorzato, I., Zaninotto, L., Romano,M., Menardi, C., Cavedon, L., Pegoraro, A., Socche, L., Zanetti, p., & Coppiello, D. (2017). Effects of dog-assisted therapy on communication and basic social skills of adults with intellectual disabilities: A pilot study. *Intellectual and Developmental Disabilities, 55*(3), 125-139.

Scott, S. K. (2017). Walking the dog when talking is too much: Mental health workers' implementation of animal assisted interventions with adult survivors of potentially traumatic events (Doctoral dissertation). Fordham University, New York City, New York, United States.

Scribner, E. G. (n.d.). Animal-assisted therapy with dogs: What is known and where the research needs to go.

Sectzer, J. (2009). Animal attachment, absorption and empathy as moderators of dog-based stress reduction (Master's Thesis). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Segal, A. (1998). The effects of a therapeutic riding program at Oak Park School: A descriptive case study. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Seggie, J. (2013). Our canine carers. *SAMJ: South African Medical Journal*, *103*(3), 128-129.

Sehr, J., Eisele-Hlubocky, L., Junker, R., Johns, E., Birk, D., & Gaehle, K. (2013). Family pet visitation. *AJN The American Journal of Nursing*, *113*(12), 54-59

Seivert, N. P. (2014). Animal assisted therapy for incarcerated youth: A randomized controlled trial. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Seivert, N., Cano, A., Casey, R. J., Johnson, A., & May, D. K (2016). Animal assisted therapy for incarcerated youth: A randomized controlled trial. *Applied Developmental Science, 22*(2), 139-153. DOI: 10.1080/10888691.2016.1234935

Selby, A. (2009). A systematic review of the effects of psychotherapy involving equines. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Sellers, D. M. (2004). *The effects of animal assisted therapy on the quality of life of elders with dementia*. Kansas State University. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Sellers, D. M. (2006). The Evaluation of an Animal Assisted Therapy Intervention for Elders with Dementia in Long-Term Care. *Activities, Adaptation & Aging*, *30*(1), 61-77.

Sellers, E. W. (2011). Clinical applications of brain-computer interface technology. *Clinical EEG and neuroscience*, *42*(4), IV.

Sentoo, G. S. (2003). *The influence of animal-assisted play therapy on the self-esteem of adolescents with special needs* (Doctoral dissertation, University of Pretoria).

Serpell, J. (1999). Guest editor's introduction: Animals in children's lives. *Society & Animals*, *7*(2), 87-94.

Serpell, J. A. (2000). Creatures of the unconscious: Companion animals as mediators. InA. L. Podberscek, ES Paul, & JA Serpell (Eds.), Companion animals and us: Exploring the relationships between people and pets (pp. 108-121).

Sexauer, A. M. (2011). *Equine embrace: Touch and the therapeutic encounter in equine facilitated psychotherapy from the perspective of the clinician* (Master's Thesis). Smith College, Northampton, Massachusetts, United States.

Shambo, L., Seely, S. K., & Vonderfecht, H. R. (2008). *Equine-facilitated psychotherapy for trauma-related disorders: Pilot study of a 10-week group for adult women* (presentation) Human-Equine Alliances for Learning [HEAL]. Chehalis, WA.

Shani, L. (2017). Animal-assisted dyadic therapy: A therapy model promoting development of the reflective function in the parent-child bond. *Clinical Child Psychology and Psychiatry, 22*(1), 46-58

Shannon, M. (2007). The benefits of children reading to dogs in public libraries and after school centers: An exploratory study. *Unpublished master's thesis). City University of New York, Queens College, Flushing, NY. Retrieved from http://readtothedogs. org/READthesis. pdf*.

Sharpe, H. (2014). Equine-facilitated counselling and women with eating disorders: Articulating bodily experience. *Canadian Journal of Counselling and Psychotherapy, 48*(2), 127-158.

Shaw, D. M. (2013). Man's best friend as a reading facilitator. *The Reading Teacher*, *66*(5), 365-371.

Sheade, H. E. (2015). *Effectiveness of relational equine-partnered counseling (REPC) on reduction of symptoms of PTSD in military veterans: A single case design*. University of North Texas. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Sheade, H. E., & Chandler, C. K. (2014). Cultural Diversity Considerations in Animal Assisted Counseling. *Ideas and Research You Can Use: VISTAS*.

Sheckler, K. A. (2017). *The effect of therapy dogs on children in a learning environment* (Doctoral dissertation). Rowan University, Glassboro, New Jersey, United States.

Shelef, A., Brafman, D., Rosing, T. Weizman, A., Stryjer, R., & Barak, Y. (2019). Equine assisted therapy for patients with post traumatic stress disorder: A case series study. *Military Medicine, 184*(9-10), 394-399. DOI: 10.1093/milmed/usz036.

Shiloh, S., Sorek, G., & Terkel, J. (2003). Reduction of state-anxiety by petting animals in a controlled laboratory experiment. *Anxiety, Stress, and Coping*, *16*(4), 387-395.

Shintani, M., Senda, M., Takayanagi, T., Katayama, Y., Furusawa, K., Okutani, T., & Ozaki, T. (2010). The effect of service dogs on the improvement of health-related quality of life. *Acta Med Okayama*, *64*(2), 109-13.

Shotwell, J. S., & Wagner, K. D. (2019). Animal-assisted interventions for treatment of childhood psychiatric disorders. *Psychiatric Annals, 49*(4), 173-181). DOI: 10.3928/00485713-20190306-01

Shubert, J. (2012a). Dogs and human health/mental health: From the pleasure of their company to the benefits of their assistance. *US Army Medical Department Journal*, 21-30.

Shubert, J. (2012b). Therapy dogs and stress management assistance during disasters. *US Army Medical Department Journal*, 74-79.

Shultz, B. N. (2005). The effects of equine-assisted psychotherapy on the psychosocial functioning of at-risk adolescents ages 12-18. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Siegel, A. (1962). Reaching the severely withdrawn through pet therapy. *American Journal of Psychiatry*, *118*(11), 1045-1046.

Siegel, W. L. (1999). Does learning to train dogs reduce the noncompliant/aggressive classroom behaviors of students with behavior disorders?. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Siegmund, R., & Biermann, K. (1988). Common leisure activities of pets and children. *Anthrozoös*, *2*(1), 53-57.

Signal, T., Taylor, N., Botros, H., Prentice, K., & Lazarus, K. (2013). Whispering to horses: Childhood sexual abuse, depression and the efficacy of equine facilitated therapy. *Sexual Abuse in Australia and New Zealand*, *5*(1), 24.

Signal, T., Taylor, N., Prentice, K., McDade, M., & Burke, K. J. (2017). Going to the dogs: A quasi-experimental assessment of animal assisted therapy for children who have experienced abuse. *Applied Developmental Science*, *21*(2), 81-93.

Silva, K., Correia, R., Lima, M., Magalhães, A., & de Sousa, L. (2011). Can dogs prime autistic children for therapy? Evidence from a single case study. *The Journal of Alternative and Complementary Medicine*, *17*(7), 655-659.

Silva, N. B., & Osorio, F. L. (2018). Impact of an animal-assisted therapy programme on physiological and psychosocial variables of paediatric oncology patients. *PLoS ONE, 13*(4), e0194731. DOI: 10.1371/journal.pone.0194731

Silver, I. B. (2016). The effects of equine-assisted activities on the attachment security of abused women (Bachelor's thesis). University of Maine, Orono, Maine, United States.

Silverstone, P. H., Greenspan, F., Silverstone, M., Sawa, H., & Linder, J. (2015). Design of a comprehensive one-year program at the Be Brave Ranch to help children who have been victims of sexual abuse. *Journal of Child and Adolescent Behaviour*.

Silverstone, P. H., Greenspan, F., Silverstone, M., Sawa, H., & Linder, J. (2016). A complex multimodal 4-week residential treatment program significantly reduces PTSD symptoms in child sexual abuse victims: The Be Brave Ranch. *Journal of Child Adolescent Behaviour*, *4*, 275.

Singh, J. (2015). *Good Practice in Providing Service: Victims of Child Abuse*. Victims Services, NSW Department of Justice.

Siviter, B. (2012). The partnership that works. *Nursing Standard*, *27*.

Skidmore, J. T. (2018). *The effects of gestalt-centered equine facilitated therapy on marital satisfaction in relationships in which one member is a combat veteran suffering with post traumatic stress disorder* (Doctoral dissertation). Texas A&M University, College Station, Texas, United States.

Sklansky, D. J., & Balighian, E. (2015). More Bark, Less Bite. *Hospital pediatrics*, *5*(6), 355-356.

Sloan-Oberdier, S. (2018). Working alongside a therapy dog: A phenomenological study of school counselors' experiences (Doctoral dissertation). Kent State University College, Kent, Ohio, United States.

Smith, B. A. (1983). Project Inreach: A program to explore the ability of Atlantic bottlenose dolphins to elicit communication responses from autistic children. *New Perspectives on Our Lives with Companion Animals*, 460-466.

Smith, E., & Thomasson, G. (2008). Assistive Technology and Dolphin Therapy: A Wonderful Combination. *Exceptional Parent*, *38*(9), 64-66.

Smith, H. R. (2015). *Development of an Equine-Assisted Anger Management Curriculum for Adolescents* (Doctoral dissertation, Prescott College).

Smith, K. A. (2010). Impact of animal assisted therapy reading instruction on reading performance of homeschooled students. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Smith, M. & Meehan, C. (2010). *All ears reading program and home-school youth.* Retrieved from: http://www.arf.net/pdf/2010-all-ears-readingreort.pdf

Smith, M. H. & Meehan, C. (2011). Canine buddies help youth develop reading skills - UC Davis study. Retrieved from: https://www.4pawscenter.org/images/pdf/readers-Canine_Buddies.pdf

Smith, P. C. (2012). *The path of the centaur: Insights into facilitating partnership with horses to improve people's lives*. Prescott College. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Snider, B. (2007). Gone to the dogs. Edutopia.

Snipelisky, D., & Burton, M. C. (2014). Canine-assisted therapy in the inpatient setting. *Southern Medical Journal*, *107*(4), 265-273.

Soban, K. B. (2008). *Relevancy and utilization of canines in animal-assisted therapy: A phenomenological study of client-patient attitudes and experiences* (Doctoral dissertation, Capella University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Sobo, E. J., Eng, B., & Kassity-Krich, N. (2006). Canine visitation (pet) therapy: pilot data on decreases in child pain perception. *Journal of Holistic Nursing*, *24*(1), 51-57.

Sockalingam, S., Li, M., Krishnadev, U., Hanson, K., Balaban, K., Pacione, L. R., & Bhalerao, S. (2008). Use of animal-assisted therapy in the rehabilitation of an assault victim with a concurrent mood disorder. *Issues in Mental Health Nursing*, *29*(1), 73-84.

Sola-Perkins, B. (2019). *The impact of the use of a professional therapy dog on the sense of school belongingness and class attendance of students in a truant's alternative and*

optional education program (Doctoral dissertation). Edgewood College, Madison, Wisconsin, United States.

Sollami, A., Gianferrair, E., Alfieri, E., Artioli, G., & Taffurelli, C. (2017). Pet therapy: an effective strategy to care for the elderly? An experimental study in a nursing home. *Acta Biomed for Healthy Professions, 88*(S1), 25-31. DOI: 10.23750/abm.v88i1 -S.6281

Solomon, O. (2010). What a dog can do: Children with autism and therapy dogs in social interaction. *Ethos*, *38*(1), 143-166.

Somervill, J. W., Kruglikova, Y. A., Robertson, R. L., Hanson, L. M., & MacLin, O. H. (2008). Physiological responses by college students to a dog and a cat: Implications for pet therapy. *North American Journal of Psychology*, *10*(3), 519.

Somervill, J. W., Swanson, A. M., Robertson, R. L., Arnett, M. A., & MacLin, O. H. (2009). Handling a dog by children with attention-deficit/hyperactivity disorder: Calming or exciting?. *North American Journal of Psychology*, *11*(1), 111.

Soprano, C. A. (2010). *Effects of animal-assisted therapy for responding to passive behavior in elderly nursing home residents with dementia: A single-subject design study*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Sorge, C. (2008). The relationship between bonding with nonhuman animals and students' attitudes toward science. Society & Animals, 16, 171-184.

Soutar-Freeman, B. M. (2003). *Animal-assisted therapy program for children identified with behavioral problems.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Souter, M. A., & Miller, M. D. (2007). Do animal-assisted activities effectively treat depression? A meta-analysis. *Anthrozoös*, *20*(2), 167-180.

Souza-Santos, C., dos Santos, J. F., Azevedo-Santos, I., & Teixeira-Machado, L. (2018). Dance and equine-assisted therapy in autism spectrum disorder: Crossover randomized clinical trial. *Clinical Neuropsychiatry: Journal of Treatment Evaluation, 15*(5), 284-290

Spero, D. (2016). Dogs for Diabetes. *Diabetes Self-Management*, *33*(3), 26.

Sprinkle, J. E. (2015). *Animals, empathy, and violence: An evaluation of a school -based violence -prevention program in select South Carolina elementary and middle schools*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Sprinkle, J. E. (2008). Animals, empathy, and violence: Can animals be used to convey principles of prosocial behavior to children?. *Youth violence and juvenile justice*, *6*(1), 47-58.

Stanley-Hermanns, M., & Miller, J. (2002). Animal-Assisted Therapy: Domestic animals aren't merely pets. To some, they can be healers. *AJN The American Journal of Nursing*, *102*(10), 69-76.

Staples, E. (2017). *The effectiveness of animal-assisted interventions in reducing student anxiety in school settings* (Master's thesis). St. Catherine University, Saint Paul, Minnesota, United States.

Stapleton, M. (2016). Effectiveness of animal assisted therapy after brain injury: A bridge to improved outcomes in CRT. *NeuroRehabilitation, 39*(1), 135-140

Stasi, M. F., Amati, D., Costa, C., Resta, D., Senepa, G., Scarafioiti, C., ... & Molaschi, M. (2004). Pet-therapy: a trial for institutionalized frail elderly patients. *Archives of gerontology and geriatrics. Supplement*, (9), 407-412.

Stebbins, T. J. (1997). *Effects of an Equine Assisted Activities Program on Youth with Emotional Disturbance; a Pilot Study*.

Stebbins, T. J. (2012). *Effects of an Equine Assisted Activities Program on Youth with Emotional Disturbance; a Pilot Study* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Steed, H. N., & Smith, B. S. (2003). Animal assisted activities for geriatric patients. *Activities, Adaptation & Aging*, *27*(1), 49-61.

Stefanini, M. C., Martino, A., Allori, P., Galeotti, F., & Tani, F. (2015). The use of Animal-Assisted Therapy in adolescents with acute mental disorders: A randomized controlled study. *Complementary Therapies in Clinical Practice*, *21*(1), 42-46.

Stefanini, M. C., Martino, A., Bacci, B., & Tani, F. (2016). The effect of animal-assisted therapy on emotional and behavioral symptoms in children and adolescents hospitalized for acute mental disorders. *European Journal of Integrative Medicine*, *8*(2), 81-88.

Steiner, H., & Kertesz, Z. (2015). Effects of therapeutic horse riding on gait cycle parameters and some aspects of behavior of children with autism. *Acta Physiologica Hungarica*, *102*(3), 324-335.

Stephans, E. (2012). What are the effects of animal assisted therapy on people with PTSD?. *US Army Medical Department Journal*, 38-45.

Sterba, J. A., Rogers, B. T., France, A. P., & Vokes, D. A. (2002). Horseback riding in children with cerebral palsy: effect on gross motor function. *Developmental Medicine and Child Neurology*, *44*(5), 301-308.

Stern, C., & Chur-Hansen, A. (2013). Methodological considerations in designing and evaluating animal-assisted interventions. *Animals*, *3*(1), 127-141.

Stevenson, K., Jarred, S., Hinchcliffe, V., & Roberts, K. (2015). Can a dog be used as a motivator to develop social interaction and engagement with teachers for students with autism?. *Support for Learning*, *30*(4), 341-363.

Stewart, L. A., Bruneau, L., & Elliott, A. (2016). The Role of Animal-Assisted Interventions in Addressing Trauma-Informed Care. *ACA Vistas, Spring*, *15*.

Stewart, L. A., Chang, C. Y., & Rice, R. (2013). Emergent theory and model of practice in animal-assisted therapy in counseling. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health*, *8*(4), 329-348.

Stewart, L. A., Dispenza, F., Parker, L., Chang, C. Y., & Cunnien, T. (2014). A pilot study assessing the effectiveness of an animal-assisted outreach program. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health*, *9*(3), 332-345.

Stickney, M. A. (2010). *A qualitative study of the perceived health benefits of a therapeutic riding program for children with autism spectrum disorders* [Doctoral Thesis]. *Lexington, USA: University of Kentucky*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Stiltner, C. (2013). *Equine-assisted psychotherapy in a residential substance abusetreatment program for male adolescents* (Doctoral dissertation, Capella University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Stinchi A., Cardinale, V., Pompa, G., Fania, M., Di Maio, I., Palmegiano, M., Brignola, G. (2012). Perceptible benefits of pet therapy in a paediatric unit. *Medico e Bambino, 31,* 1-53.

Stocker, P., Wilson, J., Bebbington, T., & Lovatt, F. (2015). Sheep worrying. *The Veterinary Record*, *177*(5), 131.

Stoffel, J., & Braun, C. (2006). Animal-assisted therapy: Analysis of patient testimonials. *Journal of Undergraduate Nursing Scholarship*, *8*(1), 6.

Stoner, H. B. (1969). Responses to trauma. *Annals of the Royal College of Surgeons of England*, *44*(6), 308.

Stoner, H. B. (1984). The therapeutic implications of some recent research on trauma. *Archives of emergency medicine*, *1*(1), 5.

Strathaus, R. S. (2017). Animal-assisted intervention: Therapy dog in the children's hospice. *Deutsches Arzteblatt International, 114*(12), A583-A586.

Strimple, E. O. (2003). A history of prison inmate-animal interaction programs. *American Behavioral Scientist*, *47*(1), 70-78.

Struckus, J. E. (1989). The use of pet-facilitated therapy in the treatment of depression in the elderly: a behavioral conceptualization of treatment effect. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Struk, C., & Brady, M. (1998). Fur therapy: a home visitation program for children. *Caring: National Association for Home Care Magazine*, *17*(5), 40-43.

Stumpf, E., & Breitenbach, E. (2014). Dolphin-assisted therapy with parental involvement for children with severe disabilities: further evidence for a family-centered theory for effectiveness. *Anthrozoös*, *27*(1), 95-109.

Suber, W. (2008). *Community service programs in corrections and the impact on inmate infractions* (Doctoral dissertation, University of Phoenix). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Sudres, J. L., & Tafforin, A. (2012). When the relationship with the dog becomes animal-assisted therapy for elderly with dementia. *ANAE - Approche Neuropsychologique des Apprentissages chez l'Enfant, 24*, 117-155.

Sullivan, A. A. (2007). *Exploring equine assisted therapy programs for treating students with disabilities*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Sung-U, S., Pongsaksri, M., Sasat, D., Vittayakorn, S., & Satiansukpong, N. (2014). The effect of Thai elephant-assisted therapy program on social and maladaptive behaviors for children and adolescents with autistic spectrum disorder. *Journal of Associated Medical Sciences*, *47*(3), 162.

Suprise, K. L. (2013). *The efficacy of therapeutic horticulture and animal-assisted therapy to promote prosocial behavior in foster youth*. California State University, Long Beach. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Sutera, K. (2016). *Utilizing psychiatric service dogs as a supplemental intervention to aid in the rehabilitation of veterans suffering from ptsd* (Doctoral dissertation). California State University Long Beach, California, United States.

Sutton, D. M. (1984). Use of Pets in Therapy with Elderly Nursing Home Residents.

Swall, A., Ebbeskog, B., Lundh Hagelin, C., & Fagerberg, I. (2015). Can therapy dogs evoke awareness of one's past and present life in persons with A lzheimer′ s disease?. *International Journal of Older People Nursing*, *10*(2), 84-93.

Swearingen, A. J. (2017). *Exploring second language reading engagement through a canine-assisted reading program* (Doctoral dissertation, The University of Texas at San Antonio).

Swift, C. H. (2009). *Animal assisted therapy and the reading education assistance dogs (READ) program as perceived by volunteer READ facilitators: a national study*. Texas A&M University-Corpus Christi. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Symington, A. (2012). Grief and horses: Putting the pieces together. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health*, *7*(2), 165-174.

Szyper, L. A. (2017). *The therapeutic impact of human-animal interaction on individuals with pets: Perceived benefits and burdens, well-being, and ability to navigate through significant stressful life events* (Doctoral dissertation, Alliant International University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Tamborello, S. (2017). *The impact of fourth-graders' participation in a reading education assistance dog® (R.E.A.D.®) program has on overall reading, vocabulary,*

comprehension, and lexile® scores (Doctoral dissertation). University of Hartford, West Hartford, Connecticut, United States.

Tan, V. X. L., & Simmonds, J. G (2017). Parent perceptions of psychosocial outcomes of equine-assisted interventions for children with autism spectrum disorder. *Journal of Autism and Developmental Disorders, 48*(6), 1-11. DOI: 10.1007/s10803-017-3399-3

Tarrant, D. (2000). Teacher's pets: Lucy and Dottie are top dogs in the classroom. *Dallas Morning News C*, *1*.

Tate, K. J. (2014). *Utilizing canines in a public school setting: A case study* (Doctoral dissertation, Lindenwood University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Taylor, J. M. (2014). *The Lived Experiences of People with Physical Disabilities who Partner with Service Dogs Along with Their Family Members: An Interpretive Phenomenological Analysis of Family Experiences* (Doctoral dissertation).

Taylor, M. (2019). *At-risk youth intervention: Human-animal interaction and the effect on stress levels and depressive thinking patterns* (Doctoral dissertation). Chicago School of Psychology, Chicago, Illinois, United States.

Taylor, N., Fraser, H., Signal, T., & Prentice, K. (2014). Social work, animal-assisted therapies and ethical considerations: A programme example from Central Queensland, Australia. *The British Journal of Social Work*, *46*(1), 135-152.

Tedeschi, P., Fitchett, J., & Molidor, C. E. (2005). The incorporation of animal-assisted interventions in social work education. *Journal of Family Social Work, 9*(4), 59-77.

Tedeschi, P., Sisa, M. L., Olmert, M. D., Parish-Plass, N., & Yount, R. (2015). Treating human trauma with the help of animals: Trauma informed intervention for child maltreatment and adult post-traumatic stress. In *Handbook on animal-assisted therapy* (pp. 305-319). Academic Press.

Teeter, L. M. (1997). Pet Therapy Program. Proposal for the US Department of Health and Human Services. 1996 Secretary's Award. *Journal of the American Veterinary Medical Association*, *210*(10), 1435-1438.

Terpin, J. L. (2004). *Exploring the human-animal bond in an animal-assisted therapy program for at-risk youth* (Doctoral dissertation, Antioch New England Graduate School). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Terrasi, R. M. (2007). *Dolphin-assisted therapy as a verbal operant condition for children with autism*. Barry University-Adrian Dominican School of Education. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Terre Blanche, S. (2014). *Liminal spaces: therapeutic encounters between horses and adolecents* (Doctoral dissertation).

Teso, J. (2011). *The effect of a therapy dog on the effectiveness of a child life intervention with adolescents experiencing grief and loss* (Doctoral dissertation, Arizona State University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Thew, K. (2017). *The effect of interaction with a therapy dog on college student stress levels as measured by physiological indicators* (Doctoral dissertation). Washington State University, Pullman, Washington

Thiel, J. M. (2014). *How equine facilitated psychotherapists describe their experiences with adults diagnosed with generalized anxiety disorder (GAD)* (Doctoral dissertation, Capella University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Thodberg, K., Berget, B., & Lidfors, L. (2014). Research in the use of animals as a treatment for humans. *Animal Frontiers*, *4*(3), 43-48.

Thodberg, K., Sørensen, L. U., Christensen, J. W., Poulsen, P. H., Houbak, B., Damgaard, V., & Videbech, P. B. (2016). Therapeutic effects of dog visits in nursing homes for the elderly. *Psychogeriatrics*, *16*(5), 289-297.

Thomas, A. J. (2018). *Examining the effects of animal assisted interventions on therapeutic alliance and anxiety* (Master's thesis). Western Carolina University, Cullowhee, North Carolina, United States.

Thomas, J. (2014). *Human animal interaction as an intervention with at-risk youth: Assessing the change in cognitions, emotional intelligence and empathy* (Doctoral dissertation, The Chicago School of Professional Psychology). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Thomas, L. (2001, March/April). More than magic. *EAGALA News*, pp. 5-6.

Thomas, R. (2013). *Using 'Equine-Assisted Therapy' to Aid the Rehabilitation of Young Offenders: An Evaluative Case Study of 'The Horse Course' Charity*. University of Southampton. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Thomas, V. (1999). David and the family bane: Therapy with a gifted child and his family. *Journal of Family Psychotherapy*, *10*(1), 15-24.

Thompson, F., Ketcham, C. J., & Hall, E. E. (2014). Hippotherapy in children with developmental delays: Physical function and psychological benefits. *Advances in Physical Education*, *4*(02), 60.

Thompson, C., Luck, L., & Karr, L. (2017). Impact of horse program involvement on youth on development and life skills. *Journal of Equine Veterinary Science. Conference: 2017 Equine Science Society Symposium, ESS 2017. United States. 52* (Supplement 1), 123.

Thrasher, A. M. (2016). *Changes in physiological indicators of stress while interacting with therapy dogs* (Doctoral dissertation). Adler School of Professional Psychology Chicago, Illinois, United States.

Tilsen, J. (1998). Vignettes from the doghouse: Tales of canine co-therapy. *Journal of Family Life: A Quarterly for Empowering Families*, *4*(4), 53-55.

Tinsley, K. A., & Jedlicka, H. (2012). With deaf families. *Harnessing the Power of Equine Assisted Counseling: Adding Animal Assisted Therapy to Your Practice*, 165.

Tischler, T. M. (1983). Pet therapy. *American archives of rehabilitation therapy*, *31*(3), 3.

Tissen, I., Hergovich, A., & Spiel, C. (2007). School-based social training with and without dogs: Evaluation of their effectiveness. *Anthrozoös*, *20*(4), 365-373.

Torbett, D. K. (2017). *Exploring the experiences of adults after equine facilitated psychotherapy (EFP)* (Doctoral dissertation). Walden University, Minneapolis, Minnesota, United States.

Toro, D., & del Pilar Valdes, M. (2010). Animal-assisted therapy as an approach to psychosocial symptoms in oncopediatric patients: ps005. *Pediatric Blood & Cancer*, *55*(5), 958.

Torres, R. M., Soler, S. M. C., Rothe, E. Q., Vega, B. J., & Pazos, S. M. M. (2005). From kids and horses: Equine facilitated psychotherapy for children. *International Journal of Clinical and Health Psychology, 5*(2), 374-383.

Toukonen Cuffari, M. (2011). *The relationship between adolescent girls and horses: Implications for equine-assisted therapies* (Unpublished doctoral dissertation). Kent State University, Cleveland, OH. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Tournier, I., Vives, F. M., &Postal, V. (2017). Animal-assisted intervention in dementia effects on neuropsychiatric symptoms and on caregivers' distress perceptions. *Swiss Journal of Psychology, 76*(2), 51-58. DOI: 10.1024/1421-0185/a000191

Trammell, J. P. (2017). The effect of therapy dogs on exam stress and memory. *Anthrozoos, 30*(4), 607-612. DOI: 10.1080/08927936.2017.1370244

Tramutt, J. (2003). *Opening the gate: Cultivating self-awareness and self-acceptance through equine-facilitated psychotherapy* (Unpublished master's thesis). Naropa University, Boulder, CO.

Traunfeld, C. S. (1991). *A clinical design for animal assisted therapy: A descriptive analysis of an animal assisted therapy program at hope house II [Queens, New York], a psychiatric residence* (Doctoral dissertation).

Travers, C., Perkins, J., Rand, J., Bartlett, H., & Morton, J. (2013). An evaluation of dog-assisted therapy for residents of aged care facilities with dementia. *Anthrozoös*, *26*(2), 213-225.

Treat, W. A. (2013). *Animal-assisted literacy instruction for students with identified learning disabilities: Examining the effects of incorporating a therapy dog into guided oral*

reading sessions (Doctoral dissertation, UC Santa Cruz). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Tribet, J., Boucharlat, M., & Myslinski, M. (2008). Animal-assisted therapy for people suffering from severe dementia. *L'Encephale*, *34*(2), 183-186.

Tribulato, J. (2004). *Animal-assisted therapy for uncommunicative psychiatric patients with catatonic features*. Pepperdine University.

Trivedi, L., & Perl, J. (1995). Animal facilitated counseling in the elementary school: A literature review and practical considerations. *Elementary School Guidance & Counseling*, *29*(3), 223-234.

Troncoso, Y. (2006). *The relationship between animal-assisted therapy and self-concept of residents who reside in a skilled nursing facility*. California State University, Long Beach. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Trotter, K. S. (2006). *The efficacy of equine assisted group counseling with at-risk children and adolescents* (Doctoral Dissertation). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Trotter, K. S. (Ed.). (2012). *Harnessing the power of equine assisted counseling: Adding animal assisted therapy to your practice*. Taylor & Francis.

Trotter, K. S., & Baggerly, J. N. (Eds.) (2019). *Equine-assisted mental health interventions: harnessing solutions to common problems*. Routledge

Trotter, K. S., Chandler, C. K., Goodwin-Bond, D., & Casey, J. (2008). A comparative study of the efficacy of group equine assisted counseling with at-risk children and adolescents. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health*, *3*(3), 254-284.

Troutner, A. (2016). *Comparison of equine assisted modality studies for individuals with autism spectrum disorder* (Doctoral dissertation). Prescott College Prescott, Arizona, United States.

Tsai, C. C. (2007). *The effect of animal-assisted therapy on children's stress during hospitalization*. University of Maryland, Baltimore. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Tsai, C. C., Friedmann, E., & Thomas, S. A. (2010). The effect of animal-assisted therapy on stress responses in hospitalized children. *Anthrozoös*, *23*(3), 245-258.

Tsantefski, M., Briggs, L., Griffiths, J., & Tidyman, A. (2017). An open trial of equine-assisted therapy for children exposed to problematic parental substance use. *Health and Social Care in the Community, 25*(3), 1247-1256. DOI: 10.1111/hsc.12427

Tuft University School of Veterinary Medicine Press Release (2011 August 10). Days spent reading to dogs during summer may help avoid decline of reading skills. Pilot study's results published in veterinary school whitepaper. Retrieved from: https://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2011/08/110810101614.htm

Turan, L. (2016). Rehabilitation-A new approach using a therapy dog. *Brain Injury. Conference: 11th World Congress on Brain Injury of the International Brain Injury Association. Netherlands, 30* (5-6), 501

Turner, D. (2012). *Colleges turn to dogs to break the stress of final exams, lift spirits*. Retrieved from: http://dogmabybart.blogspot.com/2012/05/colleges-turn-to-dogs-to-break-stress.html?m=0

Turner, M. J. (2018). *Horses in therapy: The practice of equine facilitated psychotherapy* (Doctoral dissertation). University of Denver, Denver, Colorado, United States.

Turner, S. F. (2003). *Pet facilitated therapy and modification of maladaptive behavior in developmentally disabled/mentally retarded individuals*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Turner, W. G. (2007). The experiences of offenders in a prison canine program. *Fed. Probation*, *71*, 38.

Tuttle, S. (2017). *The effect of pet therapy and yoga programs on perceived stress in college students* (Doctoral dissertation). Southern Connecticut State University New Haven, Connecticut, United States.

Tuuvas, M., Carlsson, J., & Norberg, J. (2017). A healing relationship: Clients' experiences of the long-term relational significance of the horse in horse assisted psychotherapy. *European Journal of Psychotherapy & Counselling, 19*(3), 307-328. DOI: 10.1080/13642537.2017.1348375

Twiname, B. G. (1984). Having difficulty meeting your rehabilitation goals? Consider pet therapy. *Rehabilitation Nursing: The Official Journal of the Association of Rehabilitation Nurses*, *9*(6), 34-35.

Twiname, G. (1985). Withdrawn, nonverbal, unresponsive? Why not give pet therapy a try?. *Health Visitor*, *58*(11), 325-325.

Tyler, J. L. (1994). Equine psychotherapy: Worth more than just a horse laugh. *Women & Therapy*, *15*(3-4), 139-146.

Urban, S., Dehn, L. B., Zillmer, B., Driessen, M., & Beblo, T. (2015). Effects of a dog-assisted therapy on patients during their stationary drug withdrawal in an acute psychiatry hospital. *Sucht*, *61*(3), 139-146.

Urbanski, B. L., & Lazenby, M. (2012). Distress among hospitalized pediatric cancer patients modified by pet-therapy intervention to improve quality of life. *Journal of Pediatric Oncology Nursing*, *29*(5), 272-282.

Urichuk, L. J., & Anderson, D. L. (2003). *Improving mental health through animal-assisted therapy*. Edmonton, Alberta, Canada: Chimo Project.

Vagnoli, L., Caprilli, S., Vernucci, C., Zagni, S., Mugnai, F., & Messeri, A. (2015). Can presence of a dog reduce pain and distress in children during venipuncture?. *Pain management nursing*, *16*(2), 89-95.

Valenchon M., Levy F., Moussu C., & Lansade L. (2017). Stress affects instrumental learning based on positive or negative reinforcement in interaction with personality in domestic horses. *PLoS ONE, 12*(5), 12(5), e0170783. DOI: 10.1371/journal.pone.0170783

Valenzuela, M A. (2017). *Pitties for the kiddies: An animal-assisted therapy program* (Doctoral dissertation). California State University, Long Beach, California, United States.

Van den Hout, C. M. A., Bragonje, S., & Center, S. T. R. (2010). The effect of equine assisted therapy in children with autism spectrum disorders. *Human Movement Sciences: Psychomotor Therapy*, 2009-2010.

Van Horn, L. M. (2004). *Kids and Canines: Administration and assessment of animal-assisted therapy programs* (Doctoral dissertation, University of South Florida). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

VanFleet, R. (2008). *Play therapy with kids & canines: Benefits for children's developmental and psychosocial health*. Professional Resource Press/Professional Resource Exchange.

VanFleet, R. (2016). Playful pooches: Using canine interactions to enhance therapeutic outcomes for children and adolescents. In C. F. Sori, L. L. Hecker, M. E. Bachenberg (Eds) *The therapist's notebook for children and adolescents: Homework, handouts, and activities for use in psychotherapy., 2nd ed.* (pp. 251-262). New York, NY, US: Routledge/Taylor & Francis Group; US.

VanFleet, R., & Faa-Thompson, T. (2010). The case for using animal assisted play therapy. *British Journal of Play Therapy*, *6*, 4-18.

VanFleet, R., & Faa-Thompson, T. (2015). Animal assisted play therapy. *Play Therapy: A Comprehensive Guide to Theory and Practice.*

VanFleet, R., & Faa-Thompson, T. (2017). Animal assisted play therapy with reticent children: with a little help from friends. In C. A. Malchiodi & D. A. Crenshaw (Eds.) *What to do when children clam up in psychotherapy: Interventions to facilitate communication*. Guilford Publications

Van Tiem, J. (2014). *" Many Secrets Are Told Around Horses:" An Ethnographic Study of Equine-Assisted Psychotherapy* (Doctoral dissertation, Teachers College).

Velde, B. P., Cipriani, J., & Fisher, G. (2005). Resident and therapist views of animal-assisted therapy: Implications for occupational therapy practice. *Australian Occupational Therapy Journal*, *52*(1), 43-50.

Venske, M. H., Mayhew, M. S., & Burris, J. F. (1990). The perils of pet therapy. *Journal of the American Geriatrics Society*, *38*(7), 830-831.

Ventrudo, T. (2006). *Parent's perspective: Is horseback riding beneficial to children with disabilities?*. Touro College.

Vickery, K. (1998). The truth about cats and dogs. Weighing the pros and cons of pet therapy. *Provider (Washington, DC)*, *24*(5), 93. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Vidrine, M., Owen-Smith, P., & Faulkner, P. (2002). Equine-facilitated group psychotherapy: Applications for therapeutic vaulting. *Issues in Mental Health Nursing*, *23*(6), 587-603.

Viehl, E. J. (1995). *Pet therapy and life satisfaction in elders.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Villalta-Gil, V., Roca, M., Gonzalez, N., Domenec, E., Cuca, Escanilla, A., & Schi-Can group. (2009). Dog-assisted therapy in the treatment of chronic schizophrenia inpatients. *Anthrozoös*, *22*(2), 149-159.

Vincent, A., & Farkas, K. J. (2017). Application of attachment theory to equine-facilitated therapy. *Society Register, 1*(1). DOI: 10.14746/sr.2017.1.1.02

Vincent, B., Kropp, C., & Byrne, A. M. (2014). Animal-assisted therapy for fetal alcohol spectrum disorder. *Journal of Applied Rehabilitation Counseling*, *45*(3), 3.

Voelker, R. (1995). Puppy love can be therapeutic, too. *The Journal of the American Medical Association, 274*(24), 1897-1899.

Vormbrock, J. K., & Grossberg, J. M. (1988). Cardiovascular effects of human-pet dog interactions. *Journal of Behavioral Medicine*, *11*(5), 509-517.

Vrbanac, Z., Zečević, I., Ljubić, M., Belić, M., Stanin, D., Brkljača Bottegaro, N., & Žubčić, D. (2013). Animal assisted therapy and perception of loneliness in geriatric nursing home residents. *Collegium Antropologicum*, *37*(3), 973-976.

Wach, S. M. (2014). *Interactions with horses is associated with higher mindfulness and heart rate variability and lower electrodermal response in college students*.

Wai, C. (2013). *Development of a psychoeducational book on Canine-assisted therapy for children who have been abused: Lucky's story*. Alliant International University. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Waid Higgins, A. (2018). *The effects of animal-assisted therapy in older adults with dementia* (Master's thesis). St. Catherine University, Saint Paul, Minnesota, United States.

Waite, C., & Bourke, L. (2013). " It's different with a horse". *Youth Studies Australia*, *32*(4).

Wake, C. (2014). *The therapeutic benefits of equine-facilitated psychotherapy with at-risk adolescents* (Doctoral dissertation, Alliant International University, California School of Professional Psychology, Los Angeles). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Wall, M. J. (1996). The effects of companion animal visitation on mood state and level of speech activity of nursing home residents.

Wallis, K. (2009). *The effectiveness of an equine assisted mental health practice for military veterans with combat experience*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Walsh, P. G., & Mertin, P. G. (1994). The training of pets as therapy dogs in a women's prison: A pilot study. *Anthrozoös*, *7*(2), 124-128.

Walsh, P. G., & Mertin, P. G. (1994). The training of pets as therapy dogs in a women's prison: A pilot study. *Anthrozoös*, *7*(2), 124-128.

Walsh, P. G., Mertin, P. G., Verlander, D. F., & Pollard, C. F. (1995). The effects of a ‘pets as therapy’dog on persons with dementia in a psychiatric ward. *Australian Occupational Therapy Journal*, *42*(4), 161-166.

Walsh, D., Yamamoto, M., & Willits, N. H. (2018). Job-related stress in forensic interviewers of children with use of therapy dogs compared with facility dogs or no dogs. Frontiers in Veterinary Science, 5, 46. DOI: 10.3389/fvets.2018.00046

Ward, S. C., Whalon, K., Rusnak, K., Wendell, K., & Paschall, N. (2013). The association between therapeutic horseback riding and the social communication and sensory reactions of children with autism. *Journal of autism and developmental disorders*, *43*(9), 2190-2198.

Ward,-Griffin, E., Klaiber, P., Colins, H., Owens, R. L., & Coren S. (2018). Petting away pre-exam stress: The effect of therapy dog sessions on student well-being. Stress & Health, 34(3), 468-473. DOI: 10.1002/smi.2804

Watts, K., & Everly, J. S. (2009). Helping Children with Disabilities through Animal-Assisted Therapy. *Exceptional Parent*, *39*(5), 34-35.

Weaver, S. D. (2015). *Prison animal training programs: attachment theory as an explanation for changes in inmate behavior*. Northcentral University. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Weber, P. C. (2005). *The effect of therapeutic horseback riding on self-esteem of children with disabilities*. The University of Utah. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Wedl, M., & Kotrschal, K. (2009). Social and individual components of animal contact in preschool children. *Anthrozoös*, *22*(4), 383-396.

Weigel, R. G., & Straumfjord, A. A. (1970). The dog as a therapeutic adjunct in group treatment. *Voices: The Art & Science of Psychotherapy*, *6*(2), 108-110.

Weimer, S. (1999). Dolphins and a path of healing. *Beginnings (American Holistic Nurses' Association)*, *19*(4), 10.

Weir, L. M. (1995). *The Effects of Animal-facilitated Therapy on Adaptive Socialization Behaviors* (Doctoral dissertation, D'Youville College). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Weiss, D. (2009). Equine assisted therapy and theraplay. *Applications of Family and Group Therapy*, 225-233.

Weldon, T. D. (2017). *An Evaluation of Human-Horse Interactions, Children's Attachment, and Trust* (Doctoral dissertation, Northcentral University).

Wellenstein, G. (2013). *The process of equestrian therapy for adolescents with Asperger syndrome* (Doctoral dissertation, Capella University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Wells, D. L. (2004). The facilitation of social interactions by domestic dogs. *Anthrozoös*, *17*(4), 340-352.

Wells, M. J. (1998). *The effects of pets on children's stress responses during medical procedures* (Doctoral dissertation, University of Washington). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Wells, E. S., Rosen, L. W., & Walshaw, S. (1997). Use of feral cats in psychotherapy. *Anthrozoös*, *10*(2-3), 125-130.

Wells, M., & Perrine, R. (2001). Pets go to college: The influence of pets on students' perceptions of faculty and their offices. *Anthrozoös*, *14*(3), 161-168.

Welsh, K. (2009). The use of dogs to impact joint attention in children with Autism Spectrum Disorders. *Unpublished Dissertation). Walden University, America*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Welsh-Griffin, H. S. (2018). *Reading to dogs: Effects on student oral reading fluency, comprehension, and reading motivation* (Doctoral dissertation). Washington State University, Pullman, Washington, United States.

Wermer, M. (2008). Dolphin Therapy: The Playful Way to Work toward the Next Step. *Exceptional Parent*, *38*(5), 70-72.

Wesenberg S., Mueller C., Nestmann F., & Holthoff-Detto V. (2019). Effects of an animal-assisted intervention on social behaviour, emotions, and behavioural and psychological symptoms in nursing home residents with dementia. *Psychogeriatrics, 19*(3), 219-227

Wesley, M. C. (2006). *Animal -assisted therapy and the therapeutic alliance in the treatment of substance dependence*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Wesley, M. C., Minatrea, N. B., & Watson, J. C. (2009). Animal-assisted therapy in the treatment of substance dependence. *Anthrozoös*, *22*(2), 137-148.

West, B. (2018). *Effects of animal-assisted therapy on self-perceived and physiological stress* (Doctoral dissertation). Webster University, Missouri, United States.

Weston-Thompson, J. (2012). Adults with ADHD and Anxiety disorders. *Harnessing the power of equine assisted counseling: Adding animal assisted therapy to your practice*, 81-87.

White, M. (2011). The human-animal bond and combat-related posttraumatic stress symptoms.

White, J. H., Quinn, M., Garland, S., Dirkse, D., Wiebe, P., Hermann, M., & Carlson, L. E. (2015). Animal-assisted therapy and counseling support for women with breast cancer: An exploration of patient's perceptions. *Integrative Cancer Therapies*, *14*(5), 460-467.

White, J. W. (1997). Therapeutic intervention on four paws. *Military medicine*, *162*(11), iii-725.

Whitely, R. (2009). *Therapeutic benefits of equine assisted psychotherapy for at-risk adolescents* (Doctoral dissertation, Texas A & M University-Commerce). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Whittington, A. E. (2008). 'Is Karl In?': Paws That Heal. *AJN The American Journal of Nursing*, *108*(7), 31-34.

Whittlesey-Jermone, W. K., & Schultz P. N. (2016). Adding equine assisted psychotherapy to conventional treatment: A case study of adolescent resilience among charter high school

students blind review copy. *Department of Social Work, New Mexico State University, USA*.

Whittlesey-Jerome, W. K., Schultz, P. N. & Tomaska, J. (2016). Adding equine assisted psychotherapy to conventional treatment: A case study of adolescent resilience among charter high school students. *Pediatrics & Therapeutics, 6*(1), 1-10. DOI: 10.4172/2161-0665.1000280

Wicker, J. D. (2005). *A human-animal intervention team model in an alternative middle/high school*. Colorado State University. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Wiesinger, G., Neuhauser, F., & Putz, M. (2006). Farming for health in Austria: farms, horticultural therapy, animal-assisted therapy. In *Farming for health* (pp. 233-248). Springer, Dordrecht.

Wijker, C., Spek, A., Leontjevas, R., Verheggen, T., & Slegers, M. J. (2017). The Effectiveness of Animal Assisted Therapy in Adults with Autism Spectrum Disorder: Study Protocol for a Randomized Controlled Trial. *Autism-Open Access, 7*(5), 1-8. doi:10.4172/2165-7890.1000221

Wilbanks, B. J. (1989). *Effects of the presence of a pet in the counselor's office on institutionalized and noninstitutionalized adolescents' perception of counselor credibility* (Doctoral dissertation, Texas Tech University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Wiley, A. (2010). Horse therapy: A life-changing treatment. *Prezetos*.

Willens, J. S. (2013). Animal-assisted therapies are becoming more common. *Pain Management Nursing*, *14*(4), 183.

Williams, C. (1981). Horsemanship for the handicapped. *The Western Horseman*, 67-70.

Williamson, C. (2008). Dolphin Assisted Therapy: can swimming with dolphins be a suitable treatment?. *Developmental Medicine and Child Neurology*, *50*(6), 477.

Williamson, J. (2011 August 11). Reading to dogs maintains skill among school kids. *ABC News.* Retrieved from: http//www.abcnews.go.com.

Wilson, C. C. (1991). The pet as an anxiolytic intervention. *Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease*.

Wilson, K. (2012). *Equine-assisted psychotherapy as an effective therapy in comparison to or in conjunction with traditional therapies* (Honours Thesis). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Wilson, K., Buultjens, M., Monfries, M., & Karimi, L. (2017). Equine-Assisted Psychotherapy for adolescents experiencing depression and/or anxiety: A therapist's perspective. *Clinical Child Psychology and Psychiatry*, *22*(1), 16-33.

Winans, J. (2004). *Dogs in the classroom*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Wohlfarth, R., Mutschler, B., Beetz, A., Kreuser, F., & Korsten-Reck, U. (2013). Dogs motivate obese children for physical activity: key elements of a motivational theory of animal-assisted interventions. *Frontiers in Psychology*, *4*, 796.

Wohlfarth, R., Mutschler, B., Beetz, A., & Schleider, K. (2014). An investigation into the efficacy of therapy dogs on reading performance in 6–7 year old children. *Hum Anim Int Bull*, *2*, 60-73.

Wong, P. W. C., Yu, R. W. M., Li, T. M. H., Lai, S. L. H., Ng, H. Y H., & Fan, W. T. W. (2017). Efficacy of a multicomponent intervention with animal-assisted therapy for socially withdrawn youth in Hong Kong. *Animals & Society, Advance Articles.* DOI: 10.1163/15685306-12341462

Wood, E. A. (2015). *An exploration of pet therapy for bereavement* (Doctoral dissertation, Capella University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Wood, E., Ohlsen, S., Thompson, J. & Hulin, J. (2017). The feasibility of brief dog-assisted therapy on university students stress levels: the PAwS study. *Journal of Mental Health, 27*(3), 263-268. DOI: 10.1080/09638237.2017.1385737

Wood, L., Giles-Corti, B., & Bulsara, M. (2005). The pet connection: Pets as a conduit for social capital? *Social Science & Medicine, 61*(6), 1159-1173

Wood W., Fields B., Rose M., & McLure M. (2017). Animal-assisted therapies and dementia: A systematic mapping review using the lived environment life quality (LELQ) model. *The American Journal of Occupational Therapy, 71*(5), 1-7105190030

Woolley, C. C. (2004). *Changes in child symptomatology associated with animal-assisted therapy* (Doctoral Dissertation). Utah State University. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Worms, K. A. (2009). *Why not horses? Equine-facilitated therapy as it applies to mental health* (Master's thesis). Smith College, Northampton, Massachusetts, United States.

Wozniak, E. P. (2014). *Addiction Recovery and Animal Companionship* (Doctoral dissertation, Walden University). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Wright, P., & Dribben-Gutman, B. (1981). Animal facilitated therapy in nursing homes. *Nursing homes*, *30*(6), 2-5.

Wu, A. S., Niedra, R., Pendergast, L., & McCrindle, B. W. (2002). Acceptability and impact of pet visitation on a pediatric cardiology inpatient unit. *Journal of pediatric nursing*, *17*(5), 354-362.

Wyatt, K. L. (2016). *The effect of an animal-assisted visitation program on children with intellectual disabilities: a randomized controlled study* (Doctoral dissertation, Stellenbosch: Stellenbosch University).

Yang, K. (2018). *Working alliance in equine assisted therapy from an attachment perspective* (Doctoral dissertation). City University of Seattle, Washington, United States.

Yates, E. (1973). *Skeezer: Dog with a mission*. Irvington-on-Hudson, N.Y.

Yeckley, K. A. (2009). *Sensory integration theory as applied through equine facilitated psychotherapy with a child diagnosed with autistic spectrum disorder*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Yelvington, D. (2013). *Bereaved parents' perceptions about their participation in an equine assisted grief-group experience*. Capella University. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Yordy B.M., Pope W.S., Wang C.-H (2019). Canine outreach promoting engagement: The effect of meaningful activities on students' attitudes toward cognitively impaired older adults. *Nurse Educator, 44*(2), 102-105.

Yorke, J. (2010). The significance of human–animal relationships as modulators of trauma effects in children: A developmental neurobiological perspective. *Early Child Development and Care*, *180*(5), 559-570.

Yorke, J., Nugent, W., Strand, E., Bolen, R., New, J., & Davis, C. (2013). Equine-assisted therapy and its impact on cortisol levels of children and horses: A pilot study and meta-analysis. *Early child development and care*, *183*(7), 874-894.

Yorke, J., Adams, C., & Coady, N. (2008). Therapeutic value of equine-human bonding in recovery from trauma. *Anthrozoös*, *21*(1), 17-30.

Yorke, J. (2003). The therapeutic value of the equine-human relationship in recovery from trauma: A qualitative analysis. Dissertation, Wilfrid Laurier University, Canada. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Yotchukiat, S., Pongsaksri, M., & Peansu, S. (2016). Effects of Equine Assisted Therapy on Response Reaction Time and Attention Span of Youthswith Autistic Spectrum Disorder. *International Journal of Child Development and Mental Health*, *4*(1), 38-48.

Young, J. S. (2012). Pet therapy: Dogs de-stress students. *Journal of Christian Nursing*, *29*(4), 217-221.

Young, J. (2018). *Equine assisted therapy for adolescents challenged by anxiety in schools* (Master's thesis). City University of Seattle, Washington, United States.

Yount, R. A., Olmert, M. D., & Lee, M. R. (2012). Service dog training program for treatment of posttraumatic stress in service members. *US Army Medical Department Journal*.

Yount, R., Ritchie, E. C., Laurent, M. S., Chumley, P., & Olmert, M. D. (2013). The role of service dog training in the treatment of combat-related PTSD. *Psychiatric Annals*, *43*(6), 292-295.

Zamir, T. (2006). The moral basis of animal-assisted therapy. *Society & Animals*, *14*(2), 179-199.

Zaremba, M. L. (2006). *Will animal assisted therapy result in shorter length of stay for hospitalized patients and improve basic needs status and physical outcomes such as blood pressure, heart rate, and pain?* (Doctoral dissertation). Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Zasloff, R. L., & Hart, L. A. (2003). Dog training as a violence prevention tool for at-risk adolescents. *Anthrozoox, 16*(4), 352-359. DOI: 10.2752/089279303786992044

Zatina, D. M. (2011). *Playful paws: Developing an animal-assisted group therapy program focusing on enhancing social skills for children in an outpatient clinic setting*. University of Hartford. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Zents, C. E.,Fisk, A. M., & Lauback, C. W. (2016). Paws for intervention: Perceptions about the use of dogs in schools. *Journal of Creativity in Mental Health, 12*(1), 1-17. DOI: 10.1080/15401383.2016.1189371

Zhao H., Splan R.K., Davis A.J., & Porr C.A.S. (2017). Horse use in higher education university equine programs: A pilot study. *Journal of Equine Veterinary Science. Conference: 2017 Equine Science Society Symposium, ESS 2017. United States. 52* (Supplement 1), 116

Zilcha-Mano, S. (2017). Resolution of alliance ruptures: The special case of animal-assisted psychotherapy. *Clinical Child Psychology and Psychiatry, 22*(1), 34-45

Zilcha-Mano, S., Mikulincer, M., & Shaver, P. R. (2011a). Pet in the therapy room: An attachment perspective on animal-assisted therapy. *Attachment & human development*, *13*(6), 541-561.

Zilcha-Mano, S., Mikulincer, M., & Shaver, P. R. (2011b). An attachment perspective on human–pet relationships: Conceptualization and assessment of pet attachment orientations. *Journal of Research in Personality*, *45*(4), 345-357.

Zillmer, E. J. (2014). *Animal assisted therapy: A treatment protocol for individual therapy utilizing a therapy dog for children exposed to complex trauma through abuse and/or neglect.* Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.

Zisselman, M. H., Rovner, B. W., Shmuely, Y., & Ferrie, P. (1996). A pet therapy intervention with geriatric psychiatry inpatients. *The American Journal of Occupational Therapy*, *50*(1), 47-51.

Zulauf, J. B. (1987). *The effectiveness of a pet therapy visitation program on the institutionalized elderly*. Retrieved form ProQuest Dissertations and Theses.